

# **The Poorest Rich Man**

**BOOK 2**

Li Zhenguo, Huang Hongyun and his father walked up the stage together and stood in a straight line.

Under everybody's startled gaze, they bowed 90-degree to Chen Hao.

"Nice to meet you Young Master Chen! Congratulations on your purchase of the Cloud Manor!"

Their voices rang out in unison as if it was planned.

Bam!

As soon as they uttered those words, it was as if somebody had thrown a bombshell into the crowd. Everybody was stunned.

"Young Master Chen! So this is Young Master Chen!"

"Oh my God! He's actually the Young Master Chen of Jin Ling, the richest tycoon in the nation?"

All of them had their mouths wide open.

They were exceptionally pleased and delighted at the same time.

“What? Young Master Chen? Chen Hao is Young Master Chen ?!”

Tang Ran’s legs nearly gave way as she stumbled backward.

During the last family gathering, somebody had speculated that Chen Hao was the rich tycoon, Young Master Chen.

The theory was rejected by Tang Ran afterward because he did not look like it.

However, the scene in front of her nearly caused her to faint. Young Master Chen! Chen Hao was actually Young Master Chen!

No wonder 800 million was nothing in his eyes.

He did not bat an eyelid even after buying a 20 million luxury car because he was one of the world's richest second generation heir, Young Master Chen!

He was the wealthiest person here!

Tang Ran's face darkened. She really regretted it!

Below the stage, Lee Wangfeng was feeling extremely regretful.

Just now, Young Master Chen wanted to shake his hands and even smiled at him.

It was such a great opportunity for him!

However, he did not even look Young Master Chen in the eye!

In addition to that, what did he say to Young Master Chen? He actually insulted Young Master Chen by calling him a dubious person.

He even started lecturing him. Young Master Chen only smiled and said nothing at that time!

At this moment, Fang Qing, Xu Na, Wang Shuai and Li Mingfei had their mouths so wide open that you could insert eggs into them.

In short, these people wanted nothing more than for the ground to swallow them up right now.

Chen Hao stood on top of the stage and looked at the dumbfounded audience. He only smiled indifferently.

Why would he need to get angry because of them?

Wouldn't it be better to teach them a lesson this way? It felt way better than beating them up.

Chen Hao looked in Tang Ran's direction and said, "Cousin Tang Ran, I have already bought the manor, shouldn't you give me my keys and bring me over to the actual site of the Cloud Manor?"

"Huh? I-I... Ok Chen—Young Master Chen!" Tang Ran said with some difficulty.

She did not know how to address Chen Hao anymore!

She turned around and brought along Chen Hao and his entourage to the foot of

the mountain where the Cloud Manor was located.

“Tang Ran, we would like to go as well. Can you ask Young Master Chen to bring us along too?”

At this moment, both Fang Qing and Xu Na ran over to her.

They reached Tang Ran’s side and intentionally spoke those words out aloud. They wanted Chen Hao to hear their sincerity in repenting for their mistakes.

They didn’t care about dignity anymore. Why would they need such a useless thing?!

The most important thing now was that they needed to make Young Master Chen happy so that he would forgive them. They believed that with their beauty, even if they did not catch his attention, at least they could stay by his side and become his maid.

“I-I cannot beg him.” Tang Ran’s brain was nearly fried. How could she even think of

begging another person?

“Young Master Chen, please bring us along, pretty please? It was our fault just now, all our fault! We will do anything as long as you forgive us!”

Fang Qing and Xu Na’s eyes were brimming with tears.

To be honest, when he saw their attitudes, Chen Hao really looked down upon them in his heart.

How could they change their attitudes toward him so rapidly?

Chen Hao was very angry at the situation they put him in just now, thus he snapped, “Ok, if you want me to forgive you, then bark like a dog!”

It was purely words spoken out of anger. What he really wanted was for them to get lost.

“Woof! Woof! Woof!”

“Woof! Woof! Woof!”

Unexpectedly, both of them started barking in front of the audience.

They even wagged their bodies while saying, "Young Master Chen, see how good I am at imitating a dog! What would you like this b\*tch to do? I will learn it for you, ok?"

They even stuck their tongues out at him!

F\*ck!

Chen Hao's head nearly exploded.

Both of them were really... This was the first time in his life that Chen Hao had come across a woman who was even worse than Yang Xia. They literally had no bottom lines!

They actually barked when they were told to do so!

Actually, Fang Qing and Xu Na had decided to go all out. They must stick to Young Master Chen closely no matter what he wanted them to do!



Their methods really worked.

Chen Hao was rendered speechless. He waved his hands and said, "Come along if you want then!"

"Young Master Chen!"

At this moment, Lee WangFeng bellowed. He lifted both his hands and bent forward as he squeezed through the crowd and appeared in front of Chen Hao.

"Young Master Chen! It was my fault for not recognizing such an important person like you. I hope you can forgive me. My name is Lee Wangfeng. We met each other just now!"

Lee Wangfeng extended both his hands and wanted to shake Chen Hao's hands warmly.

This was Young Master Chen. Lee Wangfeng could never offend this person, not even if he had a hundred lives! Young Master Chen could end your life in a matter of seconds!

“But I do not know you!” Chen Hao said indifferently as he put his hands back into his pockets.

“This... Young Master Chen... I am very sorry if my daughter and I offended you just now! We will apologize to you right this instant!”

Lee Wangfeng was embarrassed. He waved his hands. Only then did Lee Mingfei come over, looking aggrieved.

This loser was actually Young Master Chen? Who would have expected this?

“Young Master Chen, I am really sorry, please accept my apologies!”

“Oh, I thought you were a clean freak? Just now when I was sitting behind you, you were so anxious that you nearly cried and wanted to change seats. So you don't have that obsession anymore? Why are you standing so close to me? Aren't you scared?”

Chen Hao smiled. He was really only smiling.

"I..."

Lee Mingfei was so embarrassed that her face looked flushed. Apparently she wasn't the least bit attractive to Young Master Chen.

Chen Hao smiled bitterly and shook his head. He did not bother about them anymore. He turned around and brought Li Zhenguo and the rest of them up the hill.

This was the first time Chen Hao had trampled on other people. He was so furious just now and by doing that, he really felt much better!

Besides, Chen Hao only realized how cool it was to be rich when he saw the prideful Tang Ran following behind him while holding the keys to his manor.

To be honest, Tang Ran was really confused right now because at this moment, it seemed like she had other feelings for Chen Hao.

She felt that he was very handsome. He was handsome beyond comparison!

Obviously her pride was hurt today but Tang Ran didn't mind because she saw a new opportunity to fulfill her long-standing wish of becoming a rich person.

From her observation, Young Master Chen didn't seem to dislike her.

Besides, she would become the butler of this Cloud Manor in the future. She was destined to have a lot of interaction with Young Master Chen.

My dear cousin, do I have to betray you then?

It was definitely an amusing morning.

Chen Hao walked around the manor for nearly two hours. It was nearly 4pm when he brought his entourage down the hill.

The moment they reached the foot of the hill, several messages suddenly flashed in his class's group chat.

His tutor, Meng Cairu, had texted the group a few photos and a few rows of text.

“Students, please forward these messages to your circle of friends!”

“Please help this student! Her younger sister is gravely ill and she does not have any means to earn a living. Please help her family with their plight by donating some money! Thank you and God bless you all!”

As for the contents of the photos, one look and you definitely knew that it was taken under Meng Cairu’s directives.

It was Hao Lanlan.

She had asked Hao Lanlan to hold up a plaque with the words ‘Please help me’ written on it. Meng Cairu even made her stand on the classroom’s stage to beg for help.

Hao Lanlan looked pale and her eyes were tightly closed in the picture. Both her hands were gripping the paper plaque extremely tightly. It was obvious that her nails were digging deeply into the paper plaque.

“My dear students, these are the photos

and contents that I have designed myself to help Hao Lanlan with her fundraising. Do you think there is anything that needs to be improved? If not, I shall submit this to the department. If you have no problems with it, please put a tick.”

Blondie: Tick!

Han Siyu: Tick!

Chen Hao was stunned speechless.

He was right, it was Meng Cairu’s idea!

How could she crush a person’s self-esteem so viciously?!

Chen Hao did not know when Hao Lanlan had returned back to the college. He also did not know when the fundraising started.

However, with one look, Chen Hao knew that the method of publicizing this fundraising event was definitely Meng Cairu’s doing because she had forced him to do it before. He couldn’t believe she still had the guts to talk about kindness and to bring up the class’s honor!

“Damn it!”

Chen Hao knew all too well how Hao Lanlan was feeling now as he personally experienced it before!

He could barely swallow his pride at that time, let alone Hao Lanlan who had a stronger sense of pride than him.

“Yong Hao, please get a car ready, I am going back to school this instant!” Chen Hao said in a hurry.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

It was not long before Chen Hao reached his college.

He immediately ran toward his faculty's classroom.

However, the moment he arrived at the West entrance, many people had already gathered there.

There were so many students from different faculties that they nearly blocked the entire passageway.

Chen Hao saw Yang Hui and the rest of his gang standing amongst the crowd. Hence, he made his way toward them.

Only then he saw the source of all this commotion.

He saw a girl holding up a sign at the West entrance, looking small and insignificant.

She had her head buried low.

However, Chen Hao recognized her with a glance. Who could it be other than Hao Lanlan?



Meng Cairu, Jiang Weiwei—who was the President of the department's student council—and Wang Yang were standing beside her.

At this moment, they were taking photos of Hao Lanlan as if she was just a background!

“Chen Hao, you're here! Doesn't this make you angry?!”

Yang Hui patted Chen Hao on his shoulder and said angrily, “Hao Lanlan is facing some difficulties but our tutor is crossing the line. If she truly wanted to organize a fundraising, she could just do so in another way. Why did she have to ask Hao Lanlan to hold up a sign and stand in front of everyone?!”

Li Rui said, “If it weren't for all the hype around it, how could our faculty become famous? Take a look, our tutor, Wang Yang and Jiang Weiwei have been busy helping out Hao Lanlan the entire afternoon! They wanted Hao Lanlan to stand there so that they could show off their efforts!”

"This incident has caught the attention of the college. They said something about paying extra attention to this matter and helping their students through these difficult times!"

Actually, those who knew the inside story were furious about this matter.

To outsiders, they would have thought that this girl looked pitiful. She was willing to stand in front of the crowd in order to raise some money for her younger sister's medical expenses as her family was too poor.

It was just too pitiful!

Hence, a lot of people were willing to donate.

However, the insiders knew that it was all Meng Cairu's idea. When Hao Lanlan returned to school, she had asked Meng Cairu for help in the morning.

In the end, Meng Cairu came out with this idea. If Hao Lanlan did not do what she wanted, she would not help her.

"Director Zhang, you're here!" Meng Cairu shook hands with a bald middle-aged guy. He then put 200 into the donation box.

"Director Zhang, let's take a photo together!"

"Ok, ok, ok!"

Snap!

Both of them had their pictures taken together.

"Hey, Zhang Tao, Wang Ming, you guys came!"

At this moment, Wang Yang's friends came over. They appeared smug. They were from the faculty next door and friends with student council members.

"Of course!"

After uttering those words, several of them donated a few hundred.

Afterward, they took a picture together.

Below the stage, Chen Hao saw the same thing happen a few times and noticed that this process was carried out all throughout the donation.

How was this considered a donation? They treated this like a show to bring honor to their class!

Chen Hao was so angry that his face turned red.

Chen Hao felt a mixture of pity and guilt for Hao Lanlan, who looked ashen.

He was the first to know about Hao Lanlan's situation. She believed in him, which was why she told him about her difficulties.

He had even advised her and gave her some hope.

However over the next few days, he did not make it in time to help her out of her situation, and that had led her to this point.

It wasn't because Chen Hao was a saint or anything, but every time Chen Hao saw

this kind of situation, he would think of himself. It was as if he was experiencing it personally.

He had to do something. If this continued to go on, Hao Lanlan might not have the desire to live anymore!

Thinking about this, Chen Hao broke away from the crowd and shoved Wang Yang aside, who was having his picture taken. Then he grabbed the paper plaque that Hao Lanlan was holding and threw it onto the ground.

"Chen Hao, you!" Hao Lanlan cried out hoarsely. Obviously, she had cried many times before this.

"Hao Lanlan, you don't have to be their background for the photos. If they wanted to help you sincerely, they wouldn't treat you that way. I will help you out with your financial issues. Let's go back to class!" Chen Hao said with anger.

There were still a lot of good people in this world. They would definitely lend a helping hand if they saw someone in a difficult

position.

However, Meng Cairu took advantage of this situation to boost her ego, which was unbelievable!

“Chen Hao, are you mad?” Jiang Weiwei glared angrily at Chen Hao. When had he become so bold?

“Chen Hao, do you know what you just said? I am warning you. Leave immediately, if not an expulsion letter will be sent to you!”

Meng Cairu was a prideful person.

When she heard Chen Hao ridiculing them, she immediately retaliated.

Wang Yang was even more furious.

“You poor loser! Do you think that you are so high and mighty after winning the lottery ticket? How dare you f\*cking shove me?!”

After uttering those words, Wang Yang grabbed Chen Hao by his hair and slapped

him on the face.

He was definitely someone with a huge temper. Since his family was so rich, nobody had dared treat him like this before!

On the other hand, how could Chen Hao compare to him in terms of strength?

His face was burning with pain!

"Ah! Don't fight anymore! Wang Yang, I beg you, please don't hit Chen Hao! I don't want this donation anymore, please don't hit him!"

Hao Lanlan was scared out of her wits. She quickly tried to stop Wang Yang. After all, she was the reason why they started the fight.

"Get lost! How dare you touch me, you poor losers!" Wang Yang roared.

He was about to launch himself at Chen Hao again.

Slam!

Suddenly, Wang Yang felt like he was blacking out. A red object came flying straight at his face and it came down upon him again and again!

Chen Hao had picked up a brick and was smashing his head with it!

He had used a huge amount of force.

The brick had shattered.

“Ugh!”

Wang Yang covered his head and lay on the ground moaning in pain.

“Ah! They're fighting!”

The crowd started to panic.

Jiang Weiwei and Meng Cairu were scared out of their wits.

Chen Hao was just too vicious!

“Damn! Did this poor loser hit Wang Yang?”



"Does he not want to live anymore? Does he know who Wang Yang's father is? He is one of the most influential figures in this area!"

"That's it, he can never stay in this college anymore!"

"What do you mean stay?! If the school expelled him, I believe that he would not even make it out alive to Jin Ling Railway Station!"

The crowd was shocked. After all, in their eyes, you just could not offend some people. The moment you did, you were doomed for your entire life.

"Wang Yang, are you ok?"

"You b\*stard, how dare you hit me! Give my uncle a phone call quickly. I want his entire family dead!"

"Of course Wang Yang, we won't let this b\*stard get away with it!"

"Wang Yang, you are bleeding, there's so much blood!" Some girls sobbed.

The girls instantly surrounded him and helped him up, distressed.

All of them were glaring at Chen Hao.

In their eyes, Wang Yang was a precious person. He was rich and handsome. The person in front of them was a total loser. He should die ten thousand times for beating up Wang Yang!

“Damn it! I will never let him get away with this. Bring me to the hospital first. I will give my father a call!” Wang Yang’s injuries were quite serious. At the very least, he had suffered a concussion. He spat viciously as he was carted away into an ambulance.

“Chen Hao, just you wait!”

Chen Hao, on the other hand...

Haha! Wait? Wait for my ass!

To be honest, Chen Hao had long wanted to beat up Wang Yang!

In the past, he was ordered around by the

student council to run errands. If he were to do it too slowly, he would be kicked and slapped by Wang Yang multiple times.

For example, the first time he met Su Tongxin in the lecture hall, Wang Yang wanted to beat him up for dirtying her shoes. If she hadn't stopped him, wouldn't Wang Yang have beaten him up?

Even though he didn't talk about it, it was still deeply etched in Chen Hao's memories.

When he heard Wang Yang screaming that Hao Lanlan and him were two poor losers, Chen Hao's fury was ignited. You were running back and forth for Hao Lanlan's sake just now, however, I don't think you ever treated her as a human being!

Hence, Chen Hao just felt around, picked up a brick and smashed it into his head. It was indeed an exhilarating feeling!

"Hmph, Chen Hao, you are really something! Let's see how you continue your studies in the future! Weiwei, come to the dean's office with me now. Before

Wang Yang's father gets here, we need to get this issue sorted. If not, knowing Wang Yang's father, he would definitely blow it up!"

"Ok, Miss Meng!"

Jiang Weiwei shook her head wordlessly as she looked at Chen Hao.

As if saying, You are doomed...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Chen Hao ignored the taunts of these people.

He just took out his mobile phone and sent a message to Li Zhenguo. He told him about Wang Yang's family.

Then he dragged Hao Lanlan back to the classroom.

Yang Hui knew that Chen Hao was in big trouble this time.

Wang Yang family's financial background was more than good.

His father worked in international trade, and he was rich!

He was also a local in Jin Ling. He could be considered as the overlord of Jin Ling.

However, Chen Hao's brothers still accompanied him openly.

"Chen Hao, are you hiding in the classroom? Haha, the dean wants to see you!" Jiang Weiwei flung the classroom door open. She crossed her arms and said

lightly.

“By the way, your name is Yang Hui, right? Help Chen Hao pack his things so that he doesn't have to come back and pack it when he leaves!”

As Chen Hao had once gifted her a piece of expensive clothing, Jiang Weiwei had decided to remind him.

Then she turned around and left.

Chen Hao followed Jiang Weiwei immediately and reached the dean's office .

Meng Cairu and other girls who were close with Wang Yang were all waiting at the door.

“Hmph, you deserve it. Go in! The dean will see you alone!” Meng Cairu smiled coldly.

“Expulsion is not the only thing that you're getting. The fact that you've beaten our Wang Yang means that you will suffer your entire life!” some girls said angrily.

Chen Hao smiled like he didn't care. He ignored them, pushed the door open and went in.

The dean's surname was Li and his first name was Jianshan.

He was a middle-aged man with spectacles.

At this moment, he was drinking a cup of tea while reading the newspaper.

As soon as Chen Hao came in, he placed his cup on the table with a thud.

"Chen Hao, I would never have expected that you would be caught fighting. You have always had outstanding achievements in our faculty and I think you are a virtuous and honest person. I didn't think that you would be so impulsive. What you did was stupid!" Li Jianshan scolded coldly.

"Dean, I'm not the one who started the fight!" Chen Hao said lightly.

"Hmph, I don't care who started it. In short,

## Chapter 103 Chen Hao Was Expelled

you have beaten Wang Yang. It's your fault! I'll tell you, you've gotten yourself into big trouble this time. With your family situation, how could you compare with Wang Yang? I have a dropout form here. Just sign your name and leave!"

Li Jianshan gave Chen Hao a scornful look.

The things that he said to praise Chen Hao just now were out of courtesy.

But to be honest, Chen Hao didn't expect that things would be so serious that he was to be expelled.

From the looks of it, he knew that Li Jianshan was determined to dismiss him.

This was because Wang Yang's family was rich and he had no money.

If Wang Yang was the one who hit him, he would at best apologize to him and then compensate for the medical expenses.

I am being expelled just because I hit him.



There is nothing that I can do.

Since it has come to this extent, I will just sign it.

Chen Hao placed his mobile phone on the desk. He took up the pen and began to fill in the form, including the reasons for dropping out.

Li Jianshan smiled scornfully .

Unexpectedly, Chen Hao's cell phone rang.

The incoming call showed that it was Director Liang.

It was a call from Director Liang from the Education Bureau.

Last week, due to his sister's request to act on her behalf to invest in Hope Elementary Schools, they had been in contact.

However, Chen Hao did not have time to answer. He was busy writing fast.

However, this call attracted Li Jianshan's

attention.

“Is this Director Liang? It’s really Director Liang’s number!”

Li Jianshan was naturally inferior to Director Liang, but he remembered his number clearly.

Why was Director Liang calling Chen Hao? Who was Chen Hao to him?

“Y-you... don’t dilly-dally, pick up the call quickly!”

Li Jianshan’s expression changed. He stood up and asked Chen Hao to answer the phone.

Unbelievable! Director Liang was someone which the headmaster himself had to run to meet!

“What’s the hurry? I haven’t finished writing. Let me finish this first!”

He received many calls from many people. Normally, Chen Hao would answer it right away.

But, looking at how anxious Li Jianshan was, he deliberately didn't want to answer the phone!

Of course, Chen Hao and Director Liang had meals together twice. They understood each other a lot!

Therefore, they were on friendly terms.

"Why are you still writing? Answer it immediately! Why is Director Liang calling you? Quick, answer it quickly!"

Du!

Because no one picked up, the phone had stopped ringing!

"Haha, Chen Hao, you're so stubborn! You deserve it. You deserve it this time..."

Ring!

The phone started ringing again.

"Answer it quickly! Now!"

This time, Li Jianshan just snatched the

pen out of Chen Hao's hand.

He picked up the phone himself and placed it beside Chen Hao's ear.

As for Chen Hao, he didn't reach for his mobile phone. He just sat down while Li Jianshan raised his body while holding the phone to Chen Hao's ear. The scene was funny but Li Jianshan just went with it for the sake of his future.

No matter what Director Liang's business was with Chen Hao, he had decided to say hello to Director Jiang before they ended the call.

"Hello Uncle Liang!" Chen Hao smiled.

"Young Master Chen, you didn't pick up my call just now, are you busy?" Liang Baisheng said with a smile.

After meeting with Chen Hao several times, Liang Baisheng had good impressions of Chen Hao.

As soon as Chen Hao heard that building the Hope Elementary School was for a

charitable cause, he accepted all the projects without further question. Besides that, he immediately transferred the funds.

What was more, this rich young man was actually very kind and kept a low profile. This made Liang Baisheng want to have a close relationship with him.

“Well, I was busy filling in a dropout form just now. The Dean won't let me continue my studies! By the way, Uncle Liang, what can I do for you?”

Chen Hao smiled. He thought Li Zhenguo would be the first to call. He didn't expect that it was him.

“Y-you....”

Li Jianshan wanted to cover Chen Hao's mouth.

When Chen Hao called Liang Baisheng 'Uncle Liang' just now, no one could imagine how scared Li Jianshan was!

My God! Their relationship was not ordinary!

Now, after listening to what Chen Hao said, of course he was nervous.

“Well, you know that our Hope Elementary School’s construction was halted because of funding issues but I just wanted to inform you that the construction is almost done now. It will be ready for use in another two months. Young Master Chen, I’m calling to ask if you have time. If you do, please come here tomorrow. We have an activity here!”

“Sure! No problem!” Chen Hao nodded his head.

“Oh yes, Young Master Chen. What did you say just now? Dropout form?”

Only now did Liang Baisheng reflect on what Chen Hao said.

“Yes! The Dean persuaded me to quit my studies! I am filling the form in front of him now!”

Originally, Chen Hao’s plan was to fill up the form and come back to talk to Li Jianshan after dealing with Wang Yang.

He wanted to see if he was still as just as he was.

But now, he wondered if Uncle Liang could help him.

“Young Master Chen, pass the phone to him!”

Chen Hao smiled and nodded, “Here, it’s for you!”

“Ah? Ok, ok!”

Li Jianshan immediately straightened up and adjusted his collar. “Hello Director Liang! Yes, yes, yes! Misunderstanding! Everything is just a misunderstanding! Yes, yes, yes! What? He is actually the Young Master Chen? My God! Ok, ok, I will keep it a secret! Sure, sure! Don't you worry!” Li Jianshan gulped.

Director Liang’s last sentence made Li Jianshan feel like he was being struck by thunder.

Everybody had heard of the famous Young Master Chen in Jin Ling!

And Chen Hao was Young Master Chen!

“Done?” Chen Hao asked with a smile.

“Y-Young Master Chen! I'm done with the call!”

Li Jianshan's face was exuberant. It was a change from the initial disdain. Now all he could see was adulation.

“Oh, where were we just now? I've filled in everything, and it's just short of a signature!”

Chen Hao took up his pen again.

“No!!!”

Li Jianshan roared loudly and grabbed Chen Hao's hand tightly!



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



“Young Master Chen, it was a misunderstanding!” Li Jianshan was about to cry in anxiety.

“What misunderstanding? I couldn’t possibly stay in Jin Ling anymore. Quick, just let me quit!”

Chen Hao pretended that he wanted to sign the form.

“Young Master Chen, it was my mistake, it’s my fault! To be frank, this matter can be solved by just giving you a punishment. I was swayed by others to persuade you to quit!”

If the principal knew that I was the one who persuaded the Young Master Chen from Jin Ling to quit his studies, I would be dead.

Even if he didn’t know, it’s still enough for me to die hundreds of times too for doing so!

“Alright, then tell me what’s your plan for this matter? Meng Cairu humiliated a student in public. It seriously hurt the

student's self-esteem!"

Chen Hao didn't notice that he was no longer the boy he once was.

He was no longer sorry or even cowardly when he did things.

Now, Chen Hao said whatever he wanted to say.

"Don't worry, Young Master Chen. I'll make sure this matter is resolved fairly!"

"One more thing, please donate 500,000 to Hao Lanlan under the name of Ordinary Guy. I'll transfer the money to you later. Thank you!"

"That's very nice of you!" Li Jianshan laughed.

Only then did Chen Hao nod his head.

He got up and left.

Meanwhile, some people were gathering outside the door.

“Sigh. Chen Hao has been persuaded to quit at last. The college has supported him with subsidies for three years and it’s ironic because he will never get to graduate. Haha...” Meng Cairu gave a wry smile while crossing her arms.

“He deserves to be expelled! How dare he beat our Wang Yang? I bet he wouldn’t make it out of Jin Ling alive.”

A few girls were still in rage.

The door finally opened at this time.

Everyone, including Meng Cairu, wanted to rush over and teach Chen Hao a lesson.

“Chen Hao, watch out. There’s a small step here over here!”

Looking at this scene, it made everyone widen their eyes.

Li Jianshan was holding Chen Hao carefully.

The step was only 1 or 2 centimeters high and it couldn’t even be considered as a

step. Was Li Jianshan afraid that Chen Hao would trip?

F\*ck, what's going on?

Meng Cairu gaped in astonishment.

“Dean Li, Chen Hao... He...”

“What? I’ve solved the matter. I was about to question you, Miss Meng. If Chen Hao hadn’t told me, I wouldn’t have known that you asked the female student to hold a sign and stand in public. And you even took photos there?”

“Huh? I’m certain that I told you about this matter...”

“I didn’t know about it. Anyway, Miss Meng, the way you trampled on students’ self-esteem is outrageous! I actually wanted to award you the title of excellent tutor in our faculty before this. But now, forget about it!”

“What? Dean Li, in order to get the title of excellent tutor, I have worked hard for nearly three years to earn honor for our

department. I have worked hard for three years!” Meng Cairu was completely puzzled.

“It is still a question whether our college can continue to employ you as a tutor based on your behaviour. Don’t even think about being an excellent tutor! Bah!”

After Li Jianshan’s tirade ended, he looked at Jiang Weiwei, who looked confused. “As for you, although you have held the position of president in the student council for three years, you couldn’t even solve a tiny problem. Once you encounter trouble, you come to us. What else can you do? You’ll continue to hold the position for now, but once there is a suitable candidate for the position, you will be replaced!”

“Huh?”

“Do you have any problem with that?”

Li Jianshan growled at Jiang Weiwei. He then turned and went back into his office with his hands behind his back.

Jiang Weiwei thought, Motherf\*cker, I

didn't even say a word!

Why? What happened?

Jiang Weiwei and Meng Cairu were thinking the same thing and glanced at Chen Hao coldly together.

Chen Hao could only force a smile and leave. He thought, Soon it will be Wang Yang's turn.

You guys have bullied me for so long. It's time for you guys to pay.

Chen Hao went back to the classroom. Yang Hui and the others had gone back to the dormitory.

He went back to his dorm and lay down. After telling Yang Hui and the others that he was fine, he took a glance at the clock. It was about six o'clock in the evening. He planned to scroll his phone for a while and then rest.

At this time, Meng Cairu sent a message to his alternate Wechat account.

“I’m pissed off! Mr. Ordinary Guy, I don’t want to live anymore! Tell me, what should I do?”

Meng Cairu said.

To be frank, his blood boiled when he saw Meng Cairu’s name.

“If you don’t want to live anymore, then kill yourself! What else can you do?”

He replied to her immediately.

“Oh dear! You’re such a bad boy. I was just telling you my worries.”

Chen Hao was speechless.

I replied to her in a very rude manner, didn’t I?

And she is actually whining to me in a cutesy manner?

Chen Hao was still in a daze.

“Hmph, I’m always concerned about you but you don’t seem to care about me. I’m

sad!”

“But I have something to tell you. Mr. Ordinary Guy, you are the only one that I can trust!”

“Something happened today. Do you know about our faculty’s donation event? The donation was ruined by a poor loser in our class. Hao Lanlan can’t get the money for her sister’s treatment now. What’s more, I even lost the title of excellent tutor because of that poor loser!”

“I have donated 500,000 to Hao Lanlan. As for you losing the excellent tutor title, you deserve it!”

Chen Hao didn’t show any mercy.

“You’re so mean. I find that you really like to tease me all the time, huh?”

“Oh my gosh!”

Chen Hao was utterly lost for words.

Sigh. Did people not mind being scolded as long as you had money?



I think so.

At the same time, Han Siyu sent a message to Chen Hao. "Are you there, Mr. Ordinary Guy?"

Chen Hao was pissed off by these two women.

"Go away! I'm not here!" Chen Hao scolded.

"Oh dear, Mr. Ordinary Guy is a bad guy. Why are you scolding me?"

Chen Hao was speechless yet again.

It seems that it's true. As long as you were rich, people didn't mind being scolded.

He ignored their messages.

Chen Hao logged in to his main account and chatted with Su Tongxin for a while.

After that, he went to bed.

Chen Hao woke up very early the next day as he had to attend the ceremony

mentioned by Uncle Liang. If he went to get his car early in the morning, he wouldn't be noticed.

Anyhow, he should keep laying low.

Chen Hao reached the park.

"Hmph! Isn't that the poor loser? Do you know that he wasn't expelled yesterday? It pisses me off!"

"That's right. I can't believe he wasn't beaten to death after hitting Wang Yang. It's indeed a miracle."

"Something is wrong. Look, it's only six o'clock in the morning. What is he doing up so early? Don't tell me that he's trying to run away?"

"Yes, I think he's trying to run! Sisters, this poor loser has beaten our Wang Yang. No way we are letting him go. Let's stop him!"

As soon as Chen Hao reached the park, four girls appeared out of nowhere and blocked his path.

They were the sharp-tongued girls who scolded Chen Hao yesterday because of Wang Yang.

It seemed like four of them were here for a morning run.

He never thought that he would meet them here.

“Hmph, poor loser, where do you think you are going?”

The leader of the group said coldly.

Chen Hao toyed with his Lamborghini car key after taking it out of his pocket. He then signaled them to look at the Lamborghini behind them.

“I’m not going anywhere. I just want to go for a drive!” Chen Hao replied with a cold remark.

Then, he pressed on the car key’s unlock button.

Beep! Beep!

The headlights flickered and the door opened automatically...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

The car door opened.

The four of them looked dumbfounded.

What?

This luxury car belonged to Chen Hao?

Wasn't he the poor loser from their faculty? How could he own such a beautiful luxury car?

All four of them looked at Chen Hao. Their expressions changed.

This car alone cost many times more than Wang Yang's Audi. Bah! Who was Wang Yang to them now?

This was a Lamborghini! How cool was that?

The leader of the group looked pale, but she still trotted toward Chen Hao and asked anxiously, "Chen Hao, Chen Hao, is this your car? Is this really your car?"

"If this is not my car, then who does it belong to? You?"

Chen Hao seemed accustomed to the attitude of these types of girls. Hence, he retorted coldly.

“Ah! Your car is so cool! It must be worth at least 10 to 20 million right?”

That girl came close to his car. She was completely in love with it. If she had the chance to sit in this kind of luxury car just once, she would be willing to die!

The rest of the three girls also made their way here. All of them were giving Chen Hao respectful glances.

“It costs about 18 million.”

Chen Hao started the engine of the car. It immediately roared to life. The sound of it was so sexy.

“Wow! It’s so cool! Chen Hao, where are you going? Can you give us a ride?” The girls gave him a flirty smile.

“Get lost!” However, Chen Hao only admonished them coldly.

To be honest, these girls were quite gorgeous. However, although they were beautiful, they had planned to beat him to a pulp just now because of Wang Yang. Now, they wanted him to give them a ride? Hah! There was no free lunch in this world!

After admonishing them, Chen Hao reversed and left immediately.

“Chen Hao, Chen Hao ! Y-you!” They stomped their feet angrily when they were ignored by Chen Hao.

They did not know that he was such a rich person!

They felt like they were losing out on something. How could they offend such a rich person over a second fiddle like Wang Yang? It just wasn't worth it!

As for Chen Hao, after scolding them, he drove all the way to the conference site.

Although he was a bit early, Liang Baisheng and some of the leaders were already there.

This event was divided into two segments. First of all, there would be a meeting regarding the construction of the school which would be starting in one hour. Chen Hao and the leaders were required to hold the meeting separately in a private meeting room.

Hope Elementary School would be funded by Chen Hao. They would construct approximately 20 to 30 schools, and these schools would be specifically used to provide a learning environment for the children of migrant workers.

It was a huge contribution.

Naturally, it received a lot of attention.

As for the second segment, the meeting would be held in the big conference hall with the academic staff.

In two months, students would be able to enroll in these schools. The training of the academic staff would be started in advance.

Chen Hao was forced to attend the first



meeting. He had to listen to Liang Baisheng talking about various things for one or two hours.

As for the academic staff meeting, Chen Hao did not plan on going because they did not need his input on that.

Besides, the most important thing was Chen Hao felt a tremendous amount of pressure being in the same room with a group of teachers. He was not on the same level as them and their knowledge was vast. This made Chen Hao feel intimidated.

Since he had some free time to himself, Chen Hao thought of going to one of the Hope Elementary Schools nearby to take a look. After all, it was one of the most meaningful things that he had done.

Chen Hao did not drive there. He only walked in the direction of the elementary school.

Because the reconstruction of the elementary school was nearly done, therefore within less than two months, it

had already reached the renovation stage. The landscaping was also complete.

He had to admit that the environment of an elementary school that was built using a huge amount of money was good indeed.

Just when he was preparing to send the two photos that he had taken of the school over to his sister...

“Stop it! Did you not know that photographing is not allowed in the school’s vicinity? Did you not see the warning signs?” Right at this moment, a fierce, cold female voice rang out.

Chen Hao jumped in fright.

He turned around to take a look. It was true! The sign showed that photographing was forbidden.

“I am so sorry, I did not notice it. I will delete it now!”

Although this school was built by him, Chen Hao did not think he was that

special.

Hence, he prepared to cooperate by deleting the photos.

“Huh? Are you... Chen Hao?”

Unexpectedly, when Chen Hao turned around, the girl in the black uniform with a ponytail actually called out to him.

“Chen Lin, you know this guy?”

There were two girls and one guy standing beside Chen Lin. At this moment, they were asking her this question out of curiosity.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

"What's up?" Chen Hao lifted his head and asked.

"Tonight we will be having a gathering with our friends from high school. We will usually gather about once or twice per month. We did not invite you the last time, but since we met you today, I am just going to go ahead and inform you!"

"By the way, Shihan is going as well. Haha, speaking of her, I recalled something. Back when we were studying in high school, you were ranked first while she came in second. Both of you were close to each other and I think you pursued her before right?"

Chen Lin covered her mouth and laughed.

Chen Hao did not say anything

Shihan's full name was Li Shihan. She was Chen Hao's classmate. They were very close with each other back in their high school days.

Chen Hao did have a crush on her before, however, he did not understand the

meaning of love back then.

As for pursuing her, Chen Hao really did not have the guts to do that.

He recalled that during his freshman year, he had kept in touch with Li Shihan. However, she did not reply to him anymore after that even if Chen Hao initiated the conversation. As time passed, both of them drifted apart from each other.

In a blink of an eye, three years had passed!

“Haha, let's go then. It just so happened that Shihan mentioned you last month when her boyfriend was treating us to dinner. She even asked us what you were up to recently. All of us were clueless. Since we bumped into you here now, you can finally attend the gathering. Are you free tonight?”

Chen Lin looked at Chen Hao while she said those words. She wanted to see his devastated expression.

However, from Chen Hao's face, there

wasn't a single trace of devastation.

"I do have some free time tonight!"

"Great! Let's go then. You can catch up with everyone at the same time!"

While uttering those words, Chen Lin secretly raised her mobile phone and took a few pictures of Chen Hao.

Then, she sent it into their classmate's group chat.

"Everyone, guess quickly, who is this loser?"

"Huh? Who's this? Why does he look so familiar? I've seen him before, I've definitely seen him before somewhere!"

"He definitely looks familiar. His face is just too ordinary. Can anyone recall his name?"

Li Shihan: "Is he Chen Hao?"

"Oh yeah! I knew that you would be able to recognize him with one glance. That is

indeed Chen Hao. After all, both of you had such a close relationship back in high school!”

Chen Lin said excitedly.

Why was she feeling so excited? That was because she felt a sense of accomplishment for starting a topic of conversation.

This was also the reason why Chen Lin suddenly wanted Chen Hao to attend their gathering.

Many of their classmates left their county and headed to Jin Ling to further their education. There were 4 or 5 students from their class alone who went there.

They might not know Chen Hao but they definitely heard of his name before.

If she brought him to the gathering, there would definitely be a good show.

As if confirming her thoughts, at this moment, the entire group chat exploded with a flurry of messages after they saw

her message.

“Was our relationship in high school good? Why did I forget about that already? Haha...” Li Shihan texted.

“Oh my God, how could you forget about your ex-boyfriend after finding a handsome guy in Jiang Nan College?” Chen Lin quickly replied.

“Go to hell. What ex-boyfriend? Why don't we invite him since we will be meeting everyone as well? After all, he is our classmate.” Li Shihan messaged.

“Ok!”

Chen Lin looked at Chen Hao and said, “Chen Hao, everyone wants to meet you, especially Shihan. Since you are free tonight, why don't you come along? At most, I will cover your expenses since we are going dutch!”

Chen Hao initially wanted to refuse.

To be honest, his friends were few and far between in high school.



Even if he went, he did not know what to say to them.

However, since Chen Lin put it that way, Chen Hao did not think it was right to refuse her.

“Ok, then I’ll go tonight!” Chen Hao nodded his head.

Chen Lin left after telling him the location of the gathering.

“Such a coincidence that Chen Lin actually became a teacher at my newly-built school!”

After scratching his head for awhile, Chen Hao said resignedly.

He wanted to take a look around for a little longer but he had lost all interest after hearing Chen Lin’s words.

It was noon now and he felt hungry, hence Chen Hao decided to leave.

At the same moment, there were three bedraggled children standing at the

entrance of the school. Their clothes were in tatters, and they looked to be about 4 or 5 years old. They were staring fixedly at the school.

"Brother, is this a school? Why is it different from what Zi Yue said?"

A little girl whose face was covered in dirt asked another boy curiously.

"Maybe it's not opened yet... After the school opens, then it will be the same!" The boy wiped away the snot on his nose.

"I want to go to school!" Another fat young boy said.

"You need a lot of money to go to school. Since there are so many of us, Miss Zi Yue is working very hard to support us. She must be very tired already!"

"Brother, I am hungry!" the little girl said.

"Let's go buy some steamed buns later then!"

"Why are you three children blocking the

entrance? Get lost!" At this moment, a security guard walked over and scolded them fiercely.

All three children jumped in fright.

The security guard looked like he was in his fifties and he also looked like the supervisor of the construction site.

His voice was so loud that he shocked the three children.

They wanted to run away but they still looked back longingly at the school.

"Why don't you allow them to take a look? Does this school belong to you?" said Chen Hao, who had been standing at the side all this while.

"Boy, I did not say anything when I let you in just now. And now you think you are already above me? Based on what you said just now, since this school isn't mine, then does this school belong to you?! Get lost!"

This security guard was an impulsive guy.

Chen Hao did not know what he had in the afternoon just now but he definitely had too much to drink. He reeked of alcohol.

“Buy yourself some real alcohol then!”  
Chen Hao smiled casually, took out 1,000 from his pocket and threw it in front of the security guard.

This 1,000 wasn't a reward. He would tell Uncle Liang later to fire this man! How could a drunkard work as a security guard? Maybe he was somebody's relative?

“Oh, ok, ok! Thank you boy!”

After he left, Chen Hao crouched down and gave the three children a smile. “Do you guys really want to go to school?”

The girl in the middle nodded her head hard.

“I want to!”

The other two boys looked cautious. They were staring at Chen Hao and did not utter a single word.

To be honest, when he saw the three children, especially their eyes that were shining with hope at the thought of attending school, Chen Hao felt a throbbing pain in his heart.

Nobody knew better than Chen Hao how that felt!

Chen Hao wanted to help them from the bottom of his heart.

"Are you guys hungry? Do you want me to bring you guys out for a meal?"

"Zi Yue said that we should not speak to strangers, let alone follow them!"

Both of the boys stood in front of the little girl automatically.

Chen Hao smiled and nodded his head.  
"Ok then, I will bring you some!"

After uttering those words, Chen Hao ran to the KFC opposite the road and bought a pile of burgers, chicken thighs and Coke.

"I won't ask you to come along with me.

Just eat up. In addition to that, I will fulfill your wish of going to school!" Chen Hao patted the little girl's head.

He gave them some burgers and Coke.

"Thank you, big brother!"

The eyes of the three children gleamed.

After they received it, they started eating ravenously.

"How can the three of you simply eat the food given to you by a stranger?!"

At this moment, a melodious female voice drifted over. Her voice was quite soothing to the ears. However, you could detect a slight trace of anxiousness in her voice.

"Sir, I am really sorry. How much is the food? I will pay for it!"

The girl looked at him with a bit of restraint and fear as she said that.

Chen Hao's eyes gleamed when he saw the girl.

"It's you?"



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Chen Hao recognized the girl at a glance.

She was the waitress who was being reprimanded by the manager, Zheng Yue, at Homecook Kitchen Restaurant a few days ago.

She had left a deep impression on Chen Hao. He had only caught sight of her side profile but he knew that she was very beautiful.

Looking at her face now, he felt like she was very familiar. He slowly recalled.

“Do I know you?” the girl whispered as she pulled the three children behind her back.

She was obviously afraid of Chen Hao. What was more, she was worried that Chen Hao was a human trafficker.

“Of course, we met at the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant last time. Don’t you remember?” Chen Hao smiled and said.

The girl thought for a while, and then she said, “It’s you, sir. Thank you for saving me last time!”



When she was scolded previously, she dared not look up.

She just secretly glanced at Chen Hao's back when she was leaving the restaurant.

She recognized him now after hearing his voice.

He helped her last time.

Furthermore, this person was very rich!

"You're welcome. You may put down your guard. Are you taking care of these three children?" Chen Hao asked curiously.

"Yes!" Su Ziyue nodded and led the three children to the roadside.

While walking, she started talking to Chen Hao.

It turned out that these three children were homeless. They sneaked out after being abducted by traffickers.

The orphanage was not willing to accept children with unknown backgrounds.

Slowly, they began to wander the streets and lived as beggars.

Later on, Su Ziyue met them and took them in.

Her primary job was a teacher in a kindergarten, and she made use of her spare time to take on a part-time job. By doing so, she could ensure that at least there would be food on the table.

She could also save some enough money for the three children's education.

It was fortunate that Su Ziyue was a kindergarten teacher. Otherwise, these three children wouldn't have behaved so sensibly.

To be honest, they were quite pitiful.

It seemed that these three were siblings.

Chen Hao felt his heart ache.

“How about your family?” Chen Hao asked again.

“I grew up in an orphanage. I don’t have any family.”

Su Ziyue said as she lowered her head and tugged on her clothes.

She was really beautiful but being in poverty for a long time had covered up her glory.

Most importantly, she was very restrained in front of Chen Hao.

Chen Hao knew that she was afraid that he would dislike her.

Haha, I bet Su Ziyue doesn’t know that I was once a man who didn't dare to raise my head in front of others.

Su Ziyue was about the same age as Chen Hao.

To be honest, Chen Hao thought he had a tragic life before this but unexpectedly, Su Ziyue’s situation was much worse than his.

She didn't even have parents. She was a girl and was kind enough to adopt three

homeless children.

This kind of girl was very rare in this world.

The fact that she had adopted these children moved Chen Hao's heart. He admired her.

"Where do you guys live?" Chen Hao asked.

"We are staying there!"

The three children pointed to a common residency area not far from the elementary school.

"I would like to have a look, can you bring me there?" Chen Hao smiled and asked.

Su Ziyue nodded after she struggled internally for a while.

The residency area was a bit like an old, shanty town.

After entering, Su Ziyue wiped a stool clean and asked Chen Hao to sit.

Then, she hurriedly bathed the three siblings and washed their faces. These children were very sensible. They would go out to pick up some garbage and sell them every day, which explained their dusty faces.

“Su Ziyue, my name is Chen Hao! Shall we be friends?” said Chen Hao.

“Friends?” Su Ziyue was surprised.

In her eyes, Chen Hao must be very powerful because even the manager listened to him.

How could someone so powerful be willing to make friends with her?

Chen Hao couldn't answer it even if you asked him.

They just met by chance today.

Chen Hao was compassionate and had a special place for the poor in his heart.

He could have just helped them then and there. He could arrange accommodation

and school for them. Really, all of these could be done with just a word.

However, when Chen Hao saw Su Ziyue, his heart pounded. There was just something about her that made Chen Hao want to get to know her and be her friend.

This feeling was very strange.

Actually it was obvious judging from their first meeting.

Her side profile alone was able to leave a deep impression on Chen Hao.

Why do I feel this way about a girl that I met by chance?

Chen Hao also smiled bitterly. He couldn't answer it.

In a word, he felt attached to her as soon as he saw her.

Chen Hao continued talking to Su Ziyue. The more they talked, the more familiar they became.

They didn't realize that the afternoon was almost over.

"Ziyue, Ying, I'm leaving. I'll come to see you in a few days!" Chen Hao waved at them and left.

After spending half a day with them, Chen Hao had felt peace for the first time in a long time.

Right now, his mobile phone rang.

It was Chen Lin.

Before Chen Hao left just now, he had asked for Chen Lin's phone number. Although she was reluctant, they exchanged their phone numbers in the end.

"Chen Hao, this is the first time you are attending our gathering. How could you be late? Didn't we say to meet at five o'clock? Where are you?" Chen Lin scolded as soon as he picked up.

"Oh, oh, I had something to do so I couldn't come on time. I am on my way, I'll reach in

about ten minutes!”

Dudu...

She had hung up without saying anything.

Chen Hao laughed bitterly.

I shouldn't have promised my old classmate no matter what.

This is so troublesome!

However, he had agreed to go after all and he wanted to keep his promise. Chen Hao returned to the parking lot, started the engine and went straight to the hotel that Chen Lin booked.

After parking his car, he went into the private room.

“Chen Hao, you're finally here. Everyone is waiting for you. Aren't you ashamed?”

As soon as Chen Hao came in, Chen Lin looked at him in disdain.

“My God, it's really Chen Hao. I haven't



seen you for several years. Where are your patched clothes? Have you started to wear normal clothes?"

"Hahaha. Hey, Chen Hao, I heard that you're studying in Jin Ling College. It is a famous college. You're about to start your internship right? Have you found a company?"

"Have a seat first and tell us more. How have you been these years?"

The dining table in the room was very big. It was enough to hold more than 20 people.

There were more than 20 alumni from his old school. It included four or five classmates from Chen Hao's high school class. The room was full of people.

As Chen Hao smiled at them, he saw a girl sitting at the seat for guests of honor.

It was Li Shihan!

Li Shihan was the closest with Chen Hao in high school. She was also the most

beautiful girl in class, and she was the friend who always studied with Chen Hao.

To be honest, both of them had some feelings for each other last time but Li Shihan hadn't planned to date Chen Hao, who came from a poor family. Chen Hao hadn't planned to date Li Shihan too, who came from a decent family.

Their family background differences were just too big.

Therefore, they were just better than good friends!

"Shihan, I haven't seen you for two or three years. How are you?"

Chen Hao smiled. Li Shihan had changed a lot. She had also learned how to put on makeup. She looked even more pretty and elegant than before.

She was absolutely a goddess.

"I'm fine. You should find a place to sit down," Li Shihan smiled a little and said calmly.

They had not been in contact for three years. The feelings that she had for him were long gone, regardless if it was platonic or romantic.

Chen Hao felt like he was meeting a complete stranger.

“Alright.”

Chen Hao saw that there was a vacant seat beside her and was about to sit down.

“Who told you to sit there?” His butt had not even touched the chair when he heard a cold female voice. It was quite loud and annoying, which made Chen Hao jump with fright...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Oh, you’re just being stubborn. You should face reality!”

“Yes, let’s not talk about the fact that you are just trash. You can’t even bear listening to the truth! You’re a good-for-nothing!”  
Chen Lin said helplessly.

Meanwhile, the others didn’t realize that some people were quarreling outside their room while they were mocking Chen Hao.

It was a young man and a young lady. They were arguing with the waiter.

“I’ve said that I will pay extra for it, don’t you understand me? There are quite a number of us and we have to book this room. Give me the amount that you need and f\*cking empty the room for me right now!” a man who looked like a ruffian yelled furiously.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Do you think you’re allowed to sit here? This seat is reserved for my boyfriend! Sigh, let’s not talk about how cheap you were last time. Why are you still a loser after studying in college for three years? Shoo, get out of my way!”

Chen Hao couldn’t even remember the name of this girl who was once his classmate.

He was too lazy to argue with her but that would mean that the only place he could sit at was next to the door where the dishes were usually served.

Chen Hao realized that everyone seemed to want him to sit there, so he sat down with a wry smile.

Actually, there was also a seat beside Li Shihan. However, she had put her bag on it to indicate that the place was taken. She didn’t want Chen Hao to take the seat at all.

“Shihan, when is Ma Fei coming?” After Chen Lin shook her head with a smirk while looking at Chen Hao, she turned to

ask Li Shihan.

“Him? Hmph. He always dawdles no matter what he does. He says he'll be reaching soon but in fact it will take him a while.”

Li Shihan actually felt proud although she was complaining about him.

“Oh, what did Shihan just say? The fact that our Ma Fei has become the sales manager in one of the luxury stores on Jin Ling Commercial Street after he graduated has displeased you, hasn't it?”

“That's right. You were very close to Ma Fei those days in school. Now that Ma Fei has become the sales manager in Jin Ling Commercial Street, you keep complaining about him. Just tell us the truth, are you doing it purposely to trigger our envy?”

“But seriously, can you tell us how Ma Fei was hired? Damn, becoming the sales manager of a store on Jin Ling Commercial Street is ten times better than securing a public service position!”

Everyone joined in the conversation as soon as Li Shihan bragged about Ma Fei.

Envy and jealousy could be sensed in their words.

“Hmph! I have no idea. You can ask him yourself when he’s here,” Li Shihan replied with a smile.

At this time, the door of the room opened.

Two guys entered the room.

“Ma Fei, you’re here!” Everyone smiled at the man who was tall and slender.

This guy was Ma Fei. He was Li Shihan’s current boyfriend.

The other guy was the boyfriend of Chen Hao’s female high school classmate who scolded Chen Hao a while ago. He naturally sat at the place where Chen Hao was about to sit just now.

“Ma Fei, we were just talking about you. Speak of the devil! Oh yes, we have a new friend today. Let me introduce him to you.

His name is Chen Hao!”

Chen Lin smirked while pointing at Chen Hao, who was sipping his tea.

“Oh? So it's him! Is he the poor loser, Chen Hao? It's my pleasure to meet you!”

Ma Fei pretended to be surprised and walked toward Chen Hao, looking like he wanted to shake hands.

Chen Hao only frowned. He sat still and ignored him.

In fact, Chen Hao felt a jolt of anger at this moment.

He was too naive. He thought since they were all old classmates and he hadn't seen them for several years, he would come to the gathering.

It would be fun.

However, when he arrived, he only realized that Chen Lin wasn't sincere in inviting him to attend the gathering. She just invited him so that he could be the barrel of



laughs.

Everyone looked down at him, including Li Shihan, who had already become a stranger to Chen Hao.

In short, Chen Hao was totally disappointed.

Chen Hao didn't bother about Ma Fei, but Ma Fei looked at him with a grin and said, "Haha, Chen Hao, you are quite a character. Please excuse me, I was just kidding. Shihan mentioned that both of you were close back then."

"Hmph! Chen Hao, Ma Fei wanted to shake your hand. Look at your attitude! You have no manners at all!"

"That's right! Ma Fei, there is no need for you to apologize to him. Shihan also knows that he is just a poor idiot!"

"Hahaha, watch your words. He is from Jin Ling College after all. Who knows that he might find a job on Jin Ling Commercial Street after he graduates?" The others continued mocking him.

“Oh, then wouldn't we be colleagues? Chen Hao, I would appreciate your guidance!”  
Ma Fei said with a simper.

He loved to joke around. Furthermore, he often heard Shihan's high school friends discussing Li Shihan and Chen Hao.

He thought, How was it possible that Li Shihan fell for that poor dude back then?

Sometimes, it made him feel humiliated.

Therefore, once he saw Chen Hao, Ma Fei took the opportunity to make fun of him and anticipated his reaction.

And now...

Well, this fellow has no experience at all. He'll know the misery once he heads into the real world!

“Haha, Ma Fei, stop making jokes. All I can say is if Chen Hao was hired to work on Jin Ling Commercial Street, the employer would have to be blind!”

“Oh right, Ma Fei, you haven't told us how

you became the sales manager at the store you're working at!"

The topic of the conversation was back to Ma Fei.

"Oh, it's a long story. I think it's probably because I'm good at sales but my boss thinks I'm inexperienced, so he only gave me an annual salary of 300,000. Sigh, I still need to improve on a lot of things!"

"Wow! That's awesome!"

It was rare for a fresh graduate to get an annual salary of 300,000. Moreover, he was working for a well-known company, the Jin Ling Commercial Group.

This made Chen Lin feel jealous of Li Shihan.

The two of them were equally beautiful. Chen Lin was more open-minded while Li Shihan was more reserved.

With her personality, Li Shihan became a divine beauty whom people liked more.

Pride crossed Li Shihan's face.

She then shifted her gaze to Chen Hao who was sitting at the corner.

She sighed with relief internally.

At the same time, she was scared. She thought, What would have happened if I had dated Chen Hao on a whim back then?

"Haha, that's my luck. You guys are doing well too! Chen Lin, I heard you have become a teacher in an elementary school. Is it a permanent position?"

Chen Lin nodded her head and said, "Yes, that's right!"

"That's great! Then most of us will probably be settling down in Jin Ling. My plan is to buy a house in Jin Ling in two years and marry Shihan then!" Ma Fei said with a smile.

"Haha. How about you, Chen Hao? What's your plan after your graduation? Will you be applying for the public service position? Have you decided which line of work you

are going to do? Do you want to work in sales or perhaps the design industry? Maybe administrative work?"

"But I would recommend you to choose administrative work. It could be difficult for you to pass the public service examination. As for sales, to be frank, I don't think you have any talent in this area at all. Designing sounds simple yet it's actually the most difficult job. You would need good logical thinking. I don't think you're suitable for design either. Jobs that don't require much thinking probably suits you more. As long as you know how to use a calculator, you should be able to do the job!"

As soon as Ma Fei finished speaking, everyone looked at Chen Hao with derision.

The food had been served, so Chen Hao only focused on eating.

He just nodded his head slightly and said, "I still haven't decided but I will do whatever that suits me. You don't have to worry about my future!"

“Sir, we really can’t accommodate you. The dishes have been served to the customers inside.”

“Damn, you’re still rejecting us? Do you know who is treating us today? I’ll give you three minutes! If you can’t settle this within three minutes, believe it or not, I will call your manager!” the guy said haughtily.

“Ok, I’ll try!”

The female waitress quickly entered the room and told them the entire situation.

Chen Lin and the rest of them were reluctant to do so.

Who did these people think they are? We’re here first! Furthermore, we’ve already taken our seats and

we're in the middle of eating. How could they ask us to move just because they wanted this room?

Just who did they think they were?

"No way! Tell them that we won't be moving!"

Chen Lin's expression was cold and her temper started to flare.

"Hmph! I want to see who has the guts to defy Young Master Zhou!"

The door to the private room flew open and a group of people barged in.

Based on their imposing manner, it seemed that they wanted to start a fight.

Now everybody's attention was

focused on Ma Fei.

To be honest, an ordinary rich second generation heir would not be afraid of Ma Fei at all.

At this moment, everybody was looking at Ma Fei with hopes in their eyes. After all, Ma Fei was part of the Jin Ling Commercial Street community.

Ma Fei cleared his throat and stood up.

“My dear friends, I reserved this place first. Of course, we definitely won't move as there is no reason for us to do so. Why don't I treat all of you to a meal in Homecook Kitchen Restaurant the next time you come to Jin Ling Commercial Street?”



Ma Fei was calm and steady. He only smiled indifferently.

His speech was quite eloquent. Not only did he convey his standpoint, he even indirectly expressed that he had connections in Jin Ling Commercial Street.

“Damn! How dare everyone use Jin Ling Commercial Street as their guise? Do you think I do not have powerful, good friends in the Commercial Street just because I am not from Jin Ling?”

At this moment, somebody walked in with his hands in his pockets and scoffed.

“Young Master Zhou? It’s you!”

When Ma Fei saw this guy, his rigidity immediately turned into

adulation.

Even Li Shihan gave him a slight glance.

The person standing in front of him was Young Master Zhou, also known as Zhou Ze. He studied in Jiang Nan College and was a very rich person. Lately, he had been hanging out with Young Master Bai a lot.

Some time ago, Young Master Zhou had attended a cruise ship gathering. Rumor had it that he had gotten acquainted with one of the big shots there.

How could it not surprise them? Young Master Zhou was definitely not an ordinary rich second generation heir.

“Huh? You actually recognized me?” Zhou Ze smiled casually.

“How could I not? I hung out with Kun before this and he knows you.”

Ma Fei looked cautious. Where did all his loftiness go?

“Damn, you are one of Kun’s friends. I came here for a meal. Do you have a problem with giving up this room for me?” Zhou Ze sneered.

“No way, I would never dare do that. However, Young Master Zhou, as you can see, we have already started our meals. Could you spare me some dignity here?”

“F\*ck, how dare you talk about dignity in front of me. Are you going to move or not?” Zhou Ze was

getting impatient.

Ma Fei gulped.

The rest of the people gulped as well.

They could never cross Young Master Zhou.

Ma Fei's connections in Jin Ling Commercial Street was useless. He could not use it to bargain with Young Master Zhou. Young Master Zhou only needed to breathe a word to Young Master Bai and Ma Fei would immediately be kicked out of Commercial Street.

Although Ma Fei felt as if his dignity was shredded into pieces, he still gritted his teeth and said, "Ok, we will move, we will definitely move!"

“Oh my God, there is so much food here. How do we move?” At this moment, Chen Lin pouted.

She acted like a tigress just now.

She spoke the same words as before, but this time she sounded like a little lamb.

“We should let Chen Hao bring the dishes to the other room to make some space for Young Master Zhou!” said one of the girls.

“Ok, so be it!” Ma Fei and the rest of them nodded their heads.

On the other hand, Zhou Ze was a little dumbstruck.

Chen Hao?

At this moment, he looked toward

the young man who was sitting with his back toward him. He was quietly eating the dishes.

To be honest, when Zhou Ze entered just now, he did glance at Chen Hao for a moment, and he felt that Chen Hao looked familiar.

However, he snapped out of his stupor after somebody called out Chen Hao's name.

He walked toward Chen Hao to take a closer look at him.

He nearly gave out a high-pitched scream.

Wasn't this Chen Hao, also known as Young Master Chen?!

"Ch-Chen Hao, you are here!"

When he recalled Bai Xiaofei's reminder a few days ago, Zhou Ze started to tremble as he said those words.

Several of his good-for-nothing friends who were standing behind him had seen Chen Hao before. They were so surprised that they were rendered speechless.

Who knew that Young Master Chen would be here? He was even hanging out with this bunch of people!

"Huh? Young Master Zhou, do you know this poor loser?" At this moment, Ma Fei said in surprise.

Unbeknownst to him, when Zhou Ze said Chen Hao's name, Ma Fei and a lot of the guys present there were green with envy. Why had

Young Master Zhou recognized Chen Hao but not them?

Why?!

“It’s none of your business. Damn it, get lost!”

When Zhou Ze heard Ma Fei addressing Chen Hao as a poor loser, he was instantly furious.

He scolded Ma Fei until his face was flushed.

“Oh, Zhou Ze, it’s you. We met each other once when I went to your college. By the way, have you found your ticket yet?” Chen Hao set his chopsticks down and asked casually.

He intentionally changed the story a little.



“Oh yes, I found it! Thank you Chen Hao, I am really grateful for your help!”

Zhou Ze bent 90 degrees forward. This was a joke! After all, he was so respectful in front of Young Master Bai, how could he show any less respect for Young Master Chen?

“Thanks, Chen Hao!”

The rest of his good-for-nothing friends also bowed down and showed him their gratitude.

It was a greeting to Chen Hao.

“You’re welcome. Then, Young Master Zhou, could you give me some face and use other rooms?”

“Of course, of course!”

Zhou Ze did not know what Chen Hao was doing here. However, he would obey whatever orders that Chen Hao gave him. After a few more exchanges, he immediately left with everyone else.

The room returned to its previous quietness because at this moment, everybody was staring dumbfoundedly at Chen Hao. How could a poor loser like him have this kind of connection? How was it even possible?

“Chen Hao, how do you know... this Young Master Zhou? And why did he thank you?”

Chen Lin was the most frustrated of them all. Hence, she quickly asked the question.

“Oh, that was because I found the

bus tickets that he lost the last time !”

What?

The crowd's eyes grew wide.

Did Chen Hao think that they were stupid? Why would Young Master Zhou thank someone like that just for picking up his bus tickets?

Chen Hao was stunned. Although he had plucked the lie out of thin air, who knew it would be that illogical?

“Oh, I must have forgotten. It might have been a plane ticket.”

“Huh?”

Chen Lin and Li Shihan were surprised. Even if it was a plane

ticket, there was no way Young Master Zhou would act like that.

Chen Hao scratched his head. He did not know how to continue his lie anymore. "I really have forgotten what kind of ticket it was already. Anyway, he was really grateful to me. Haha!"

Chen Hao managed to muddle his way through the questions with one sentence. At this point, he had eaten his fill already.

He felt that there was no reason for him to be there anymore.

He excused himself for personal reasons. Then, he left the room and snuck away.

After Chen Hao's departure, everybody in the room started

looking at one another.

Chen Hao was definitely lying to them.

However, how did Young Master Zhou know him?

Why did he not recognize them? If he did, then they would have...

Some of them were envious, while Li Shihan and Chen Lin felt somewhat agitated.

They were even afraid that Chen Hao's luck would turn around after he got to know Young Master Zhou. He could find a good job. It could be possible.

If that was the case, Li Shihan and Chen Lin would definitely regret it.

They were especially afraid that such thing would happen.

Sigh! It's making me so anxious!

“Haha, I think Young Master Zhou won't think too much of him. After all, he would only express his gratitude once or twice. Did this poor loser really think that Young Master Zhou would repay him? No way!” As if seeing through their worries, Ma Fei said with a grin.

Only then did everyone feel much better.

Chen Hao could actually get back at them for their ridicules just now. However, he chose to leave.

That was because he recalled his past relationship with Li Shihan. Hence, he decided to preserve

## Chapter 109 Su Tongxin's Intuition

some of her dignity. No matter what Li Shihan was like now, she did help him out back then.

They were even now.

He patted his belly. Chen Hao had his fill already, and now, he wondered if Su Ziyue and the kids had their meals already. Hence, he brought along some food with him.

Chen Hao went to visit Su Ziyue.

For the next seven days, Chen Hao would go over to Su Ziyue's place to chat with her and see the children. Chen Hao felt relaxed and comfortable because their life was simple.

It was way better than staying in college.

Chen Hao and Su Ziyue were getting closer by the day.

He added Su Ziyue on WeChat and they were constantly messaging each other.

Was Chen Hao falling in love with her? Chen Hao could not answer that question yet but he really did like her.

Since he was chatting with Su Ziyue all the time, he was occasionally late in replying Su Tongxin's messages.

Until one night, Su Tongxin suddenly asked, "Chen Hao, are you chatting with some other girls besides me?"



Su Tongxin and Chen Hao were more than good friends.

Until now, Chen Hao had never expressed any intention to pursue her.

Both of them just talked to each other.

On the other hand, Su Tongxin kept joking around with Chen Hao and said that he was her fake boyfriend.

This made him feel like she did not want to take their relationship a step further, but she often threw tantrums in front of him.

In short, their relationship was just too vague.

“I am asking you a question. Why aren't you replying? Were you

chatting with other girls these past few days?" Su Tongxin typed.

Girls were sensitive creatures. They could smell trouble brewing from a mile away.

These days, Chen Hao was acting out of the ordinary. Chen Hao usually replied to her text messages within a few seconds.

Now he took more than a minute to reply back.

This made her feel anxious.

Chen Hao did not want to hide this from Su Tongxin, for there was nothing to hide anyway.

"Yes, we were just chatting with each other!" Chen Hao typed.

“Haha, you don’t have to explain yourself. Even if you did something else with her, I wouldn’t know. Since you are that awesome, I bet many pretty girls are pursuing you. I just know it! The person you are chatting with, she must be quite pretty right? What’s her name? Do I know her?”

Su Tongxin sent a continuous stream of messages.

“You don’t know her. I have only known her for a week. In terms of beauty, I would say her soul is way more beautiful than her appearance...”

To be honest, Su Tongxin had been joking around with Chen Hao a lot for quite some time now.

This made him feel that she did not

have any intentions to take their relationship to the next level.

Even if she knew that he was rich, she only treated him as a friend.

On the other hand, Chen Hao did not have any intentions toward Su Ziyue. He only thought of her as an old friend. Hence, he didn't think much about it.

"A girl with a beautiful soul? Wow that's amazing. So that's why Young Master Chen abandoned his current girlfriend. It turns out that he has a new girlfriend already!"

"Since when did I abandon you? Besides, you keep saying that I am your fake boyfriend. And she is not my girlfriend!" Chen Hao explained.

Su Tongxin sent him a facepalm

emoji.

“Then tell me, which step in the relationship are you both at right now? As your best friend and your closest sister, I would like to know!”

When Chen Hao saw Su Tongxin typed those words, especially the word ‘closest sister’, his heart sank.

Haha! He thought that their relationship had progressed to the point where he could call it love.

However, she only treated him like a brother in her heart.

He could see why. He was rich, yes, but he lacked class. Hence, in terms of boyfriend material, he could never meet Su Tongxin’s standards.

“We haven’t reached that level yet. We are just friends. I like her kindness and admire her courage! In addition to that, I really have great respect for the things that she does!” typed Chen Hao.

“Wow! She is really cool. I need to meet her one day. Could you introduce her to me?”

“Ok! You will definitely like her once you see her because she is a really good person!”

“By the way Tongxin...”

“Huh?”

He wanted to ask her if she was free the next day, but he had only managed to type 4 words before he saw a bright red exclamation mark appearing at the left side of his

messages.

It was a prompt that indicated she had blocked his number.

Chen Hao was dumbfounded.

What happened?

The conversation was going smoothly just now, so why did she block him?

Chen Hao called Su Tongxin in a hurry.

However, her mobile phone was switched off.

What happened?

Chen Hao scratched his head.

Unbeknownst to him, just now, Su

Tongxin was lying on her bed while chatting with him.

To be honest, when Chen Hao was slow to reply to her messages, Su Tongxin had been making a lot of wild assumptions these past few days.

She jokingly asked him whether he was chatting with other girls because if she had asked him in a strict manner, wouldn't that show that she was a shameless person?

However, as expected, there really was a girl chatting with Chen Hao!

Su Tongxin felt a stab of pain in her heart.

She felt as if somebody had stolen something from her. All these while, she had grown accustomed to



that she only considered him as her brother as she wanted to hurt him. She even asked about that girl's situation and told him that she wanted to meet her.

In the end, Su Tongxin blocked him from her friends list. After she blocked him, she actually flung her mobile phone viciously against the wall. The impact was so great that the phone was switched off!

"Tongxin, what's wrong? Are you alright?" One of her roommates asked.

"I'm fine, let's go to sleep!"

Su Tongxin covered her head with her blanket.

The number you have dialed could not be reached at the moment...

Chen Hao called her continuously but none of his calls went through.

He still did not understand what was wrong with Su Tongxin.

He felt a bit depressed. After putting in so much effort, he thought he had a chance with Su Tongxin. In the end... Sigh!

I am going to sleep then. I will not let these troublesome matters bother me anymore.

The next morning, Chen Hao, Yang Hui and Li Rui went to the cafeteria to eat their breakfast.

“Chen Hao, come take a look quickly. Look who’s that!”

The moment Chen Hao entered, Yang Hui nudged him gently and

pointed toward a corner.

Chen Hao looked at where he was pointing and saw that Su Tongxin was eating breakfast with two of her roommates.

Chen Hao still felt depressed about yesterday's incident. Why did Su Tongxin block him?

He made his way there and sat opposite Su Tongxin.

"Tongxin, why did you block me last night?" Chen Hao asked.

"Huh? Did I? Why don't I know about this? Did I accidentally do so? No way, why would I block you?"

Su Tongxin was asking him these questions in a strange manner.

There was a hint of anger in her eyes.

Chen Hao brought out his phone and said, "It's true, take a look. You really did block me!"

Slam!

Su Tongxin immediately slammed her chopsticks down on the table. Then, she replied coldly, "Are you guys done yet? Let's leave now!"

After giving Chen Hao a glance, Su Tongxin left with a cold look on her face.

"I'll be damned. What happened last night, Chen Hao? Su Tongxin has always treated you very well. Why are you guys fighting?" Yang Hui asked excitedly.

“I don’t know. I was chatting with her when this happened. Maybe she is starting to hate me?” Chen Hao laughed at himself.

“That’s not possible. There is no reason for her to hate you unless you did something wrong. All girls need to be coaxed. Why don’t you give it a try? Do you still want to pursue her?” asked Yang Hui.

This was considered a flaw in Chen Hao’s personality.

He did like Su Tongxin. Hence, he paid extra attention to her thoughts and values. The moment they had disagreements, Chen Hao would take her seriously. This had something to do with Chen Hao’s past experience as well.

After all, Chen Hao had only begun

to learn how not to blush in front of girls. As to understanding a woman's heart, this was an important skill that Chen Hao needed to learn and practice.

But she said that she wanted to be my sister. If I were to pursue her, wouldn't that mean that I would lose her as a friend? Chen Hao sighed in his heart.

However, Yang Hui was right, girls definitely needed some coaxing. Why not give it a try?



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

After Chen Hao returned to the classroom, he added Su Tongxin's WeChat ID again.

He included a message that read, "I have something important to tell you!"

Of course, Yang Hui taught him how to write that message.

Su Tongxin was angry and Chen Hao knew that he was probably the cause. Hence, he wanted to clear the air with Su Tongxin.

This message was really useful.

Not long after that, he managed to get a hold of Su Tongxin.

"What do you want? Speak up quickly!"

“Are you free this afternoon? A new movie just premiered in the cinemas. It is a very good movie and I want to watch it. I am looking for someone to accompany me there.”

Ma Xiaonan taught him to write this message.

In short, many of Chen Hao’s best friends were gathered around him. They were all devising strategies and advising Chen Hao.

“Haha, then why don’t you go and ask that awesome girl then. Why are you asking me?” Su Tongxin replied coldly.

“I want to find the most beautiful, most generous yet easily angered lady to accompany me to the movies. After thinking about it, I



think you are quite suitable. If you do not want to go, why don't you recommend another girl who fits the above criteria then?"

"Get lost, I don't have anyone to recommend!"

"There's only you then."

"Since when did you become such a smooth-talker? It's so unlike you."

Su Tongxin sent him a surprised emoji.

To be honest, if you combined all their previous text messages, none could have made Su Tongxin more happier than the two sentences Chen Hao sent just now.

"So, do you want to go? I have already bought the tickets for you.

It's ok if you reject me, but you need to recommend another girl exactly like you to accompany me. Only then will I agree."

"Hah! Since you are so sincere, I shall go under one condition. That is, you have to treat me to a meal. No way am I going there for nothing!"

"No problem."

It was a date then!

Yang Hui and Ma Xiaonan gave him the thumbs up.

Chen Hao only smiled bitterly while scratching his head.

It turned out that there were so many things that you needed to know while chatting up a girl.

In the past, Chen Hao didn't know all these. He would only answer the question that was asked and nothing more because Yang Xia had said that she was attracted to Chen Hao's honesty.

Hence, both of them got along well.

Now, the same sentence spoken with the same intention had a different effect to it when you added a few other words.

This was a whole new ballgame altogether, Chen Hao thought to himself helplessly.

The movie was scheduled to begin at 11.

Chen Hao planned to reach there earlier with Su Tongxin at approximately 10.

The moment he stepped out of the classroom after his classes ended, Chen Hao's mobile phone rang. He was surprised when he saw the number.

Su Ziyue was calling him.

They had exchanged their numbers early on. Chen Hao told Su Ziyue that no matter what happened, she could give him a call.

He immediately answered the call.

Su Ziyue sounded quite anxious.

"Chen Hao, where are you?"

"I am on campus, what's up?"

"It's Ying! Ying suddenly fainted and fell on the floor just now. I have brought her to the hospital b-but I

don't have any money and they won't treat her unless I pay!"

"What? Which hospital are you guys at now? Ok, ok, I will go immediately!"

The moment he heard that Ying had fainted and her condition was quite serious, Chen Hao started to panic.

They had gotten along quite well the week before.

Hence, he was really worried about Ying's condition. Chen Hao immediately ran downstairs and drove his car to the hospital.

When he reached the hospital's entrance, Chen Hao saw Su Ziyue and the rest of the children waiting there. They looked anxious.

He stopped the car by the roadside and immediately ran over.

“How is she?”

Chen Hao took a look at the trembling Ying, whose face was drained of color.

“Ying had these symptoms in the past, but this time it’s very bad.”

Su Ziyue was so anxious that she nearly broke down and cried.

Two of the children also shook Chen Hao’s arms and said, “Chen Hao, please save our sister.”

“Ok, let’s bring her in and let the doctor take a look at her.”

He took Ying from Su Ziyue’s arms and prepared to run into the

hospital's Emergency Department.

"You better stop where you are now! Why are you all being so persistent? I have already told you that we do not accept any patients who can't pay for their treatments. You better think of a way to raise the money quickly. Don't pester us anymore!"

Two security guards surrounded them, thereby blocking Chen Hao's way.

"I have the money. Please treat this kid first," said Chen Hao quickly.

"Hey kid, it's not that we do not want to help you, but if we allow you to go in and you can't pay up, we would have to chase you out again. Why don't you think of a way to raise the money quickly?"

Both of the security guards did not look young. When they saw that Su Ziyue did not have it easy, they toned their voices down a little.

Obviously, Su Ziyue had been kicked out once before this.

“What’s wrong Mr. Liu and Mr. Lee? Who are these beggars standing in front of the hospital’s entrance? Huh? I thought I had chased these people out since they don't have any money to pay. Why are they still here?”

“Dr. Qin, I am terribly sorry, I will chase them out now.”

“Make it quick, don’t ruin our hospital’s reputation. Let’s go and have a meal, Mei Mei and Li. Today I will treat you all to something nice. Hehehe!”



Dr. Qin fondled the two beautiful ladies.

The two beauties were looking at Chen Hao and the rest of them with disdain. “Haha, you’re quite stubborn. You better think of a way to raise the money quickly!”

“Look at them. I don’t think they can afford the treatment anyway!”

Both of them continued mocking them.

They obviously looked down upon Chen Hao and Su Ziyue because of their attire.

“Dr. Qin, I beg you, please treat Ying! I beg you!”

Su Ziyue was so anxious that she nearly knelt down in front of Dr. Qin.

“I have the money. Please treat her, and I will give you the money once she's treated!” said Chen Hao with a cold look on his face.

“Oh? Do you really have the money then?”

“Hahaha, this is the greatest joke I have ever heard!”

“You stupid kid, are you trying to pull my leg here? Look at you! Haha, do you think you can fool me? No f\*cking way! Get lost now!”

Chen Hao looked at Su Ziyue. “Give me half a minute, I will get us in soon.”

After uttering those words, Chen Hao glared at Dr. Qin and the two beautiful ladies. He immediately ran to the side of the road and got

into his car. Then, he stepped on the accelerator and drove the car to the entrance.

“F\*ck!”

“Oh my God!”

“What is this?”

All three of them were stunned.

Especially Dr. Qin, whose face had turned white.

It was a Lamborghini Reventón. That luxury car was worth 18 million!

This guy really was a wealthy person!

Both of the pretty ladies were so surprised that they covered their

mouths.

The visual assault of this luxury car was way too much for them!

“Now, can we go in?” Chen Hao wound the windows down and said casually.

“Of course, of course. I will arrange for a team to see her immediately. I will not go out to eat anymore. I will do it as fast as I can,” said Dr. Qin anxiously.

Chen Hao smiled coldly.

Some people were just like that. If you were to ask them nicely, you would never get through them. However, if you were to hurt their pride, they would obediently follow your commands.

Ying was immediately pushed into the Emergency room.

Very soon, the diagnostic report was out. Ying had anemia, and it was serious.

However, they were confident that her condition could be treated within a year.

Only then did Chen Hao and Su Ziyue relax.

“Young Master Chen, you have to pay extra attention to Ying and take care of her. Let her eat lots of fruits, alright?”

At this moment, both of the pretty nurses surrounded Chen Hao.

They were giving him lots of advice in an intimate manner.

Chen Hao only smiled bitterly and nodded his head.

Chen Hao only let out a sigh of relief when Ying was finally admitted to the wards.

“Ziyue, you better go back to work, or else the principal will scold you again,” both of the children shook their heads and said.

“Ah! It’s ok, I have to take care of Ying.”

“We will take care of her, besides, Chen Hao is here as well!”

“How can a bunch of guys be meticulous enough to take care of her? Besides, what if Ying wanted to go to the toilet?”

Su Ziyue was put in a difficult

position. She really needed to go to work but she had to take care of the three children as well.

However, Ying was more important.

“If you are busy, just go to work then. I will ask one of my friends to take care of Ying.”

Should I ask those two nurses?

To be honest, Chen Hao did not trust them.

If he were to stay behind to take care of her, it wouldn't be convenient as well.

Hence, Chen Hao suddenly thought of a young lady. She would be the perfect candidate.

Chen Hao was about to give Zheng

Yue a call.

F\*ck!

The moment he looked at his mobile phone, there were already 30 missed calls from Su Tongxin, not including the text messages and WeChat messages she sent him.

The reason was, Chen Hao had a habit of putting his phone into silent mode when he was attending his morning classes. When his classes ended, he did not switch off his silent mode because he was in a hurry and he was kept busy until now.

When he looked at the time, it was nearly 1 o'clock.

In other words, he had stood Su



Tongxin up for at least 2 hours...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Firstly, he called Zheng Yue.

Zheng Yue loved money, but after getting along with Chen Hao these past few months, she really took his matters to heart.

Sure enough, after Chen Hao made that call, she came immediately.

Only then did Chen Hao wipe away the cold sweat from his forehead. Then, he called Su Tongxin again.

The number you have dialed could not be reached at the moment...

Her mobile phone was switched off again.

Chen Hao sent her a message on WeChat.

Sure enough, she had deleted his

number and blocked him.

Sigh!

To be honest, Chen Hao blamed himself more than he did yesterday when he said the wrong things to Su Tongxin. This time, he had stood her up big time and he did not know how to explain it anymore.

When Chen Hao returned to school, he went to look for Su Tongxin a few times. However, the door was slammed right in his face.

Su Tongxin completely ignored him.

He did not know how long this cold war would last.

Chen Hao walked alone in the campus grounds and eventually jogged to the garden where he

planned to stay alone for a while.

Chen Hao was really at a loss when it came to dealing with relationship problems.

Today, he heard a saying that went like this, 'When a girl says she doesn't want it, she actually means the opposite!'

He thought of Yang Xia.

Both of them had walked hand in hand in this very garden before.

Eventually, Chen Hao had plucked up his courage and asked Yang Xia whether they could get a hotel room.

Slap!

"Get lost, Chen Hao. What kind of

girl do you think I am?"

Chen Hao still remembered that he was slapped and scolded by Yang Xia.

It was obvious that she did not want to.

He really felt that her attitude at that time meant that she did not want to!

Chen Hao really blamed himself then. That was right. Yang Xia was such a nice girl, so how was it possible for her to have such a thought? Chen Hao gradually treated her better after this.

However, thinking about it...

Sigh, women.

I wonder where Yang Xia went and what is she doing right now?

The scene reminded him of Yang Xia.

However, these thoughts only appeared for a fleeting moment.

He sat in the garden until it was 5 o'clock in the evening.

At this moment, Chen Hao's mobile phone rang. It was Zheng Yue.

"Young Master Chen, w-where are you?"

He noticed that Zheng Yue sounded anxious. She also sounded like she was crying.

Chen Hao's nerves were set on edge, did something happen to

Ying?

“I am in the campus now. I am about to bring some food to the hospital for all of you. Zheng Yue, what’s wrong?” asked Chen Hao.

“Young Master Chen, something happened this afternoon. It’s my mother! I thought she was pulling my leg in the beginning and I told her clearly that I did not want to go. But now, my mother has actually reserved a table in a restaurant and wants me to go for a blind date!”

“Young Master Chen, I really don’t want to go. I am still too young! Tell me I’m right!” Zheng Yue was crying as she said that.

Chen Hao heaved a sigh of relief after hearing her words.

Her family must be forcing her to go on a date.

To be honest, it wasn't the first time this situation had happened around Chen Hao.

It wasn't out of the ordinary anyway.

Now that they were going to graduate soon, not to mention Zheng Yue who had graduated a long time ago, wasn't there a saying for people like them? At every stage of life, almost everyone would be experiencing the same thing as their peers.

Dating was one of them.

"You really don't want to?"

"Yes, Young Master Chen, I really



don't want to go. What should I do? My mum has already arranged the banquet and the guy's family are headed there already. They did not specifically say that it was a date but a friendly gathering between our families!"

"Ok, I will go with you later. I will reject them for you!" Chen Hao said casually.

"Huh? Young Master Chen, do you really mean it? You are too nice! Then, Young Master Chen, do I tell them that you are my counsellor or friend? Or..."

"Just tell them I am your friend." Chen Hao smiled bitterly.

Since Zheng Yue had helped him out today, he should return the favor as well.

After all, Zheng Yue was his employee and since she had begged him to help her, he couldn't just ignore her.

Hence, Chen Hao took the initiative this time.

After the agreement was made, Chen Hao went to the hospital to bring Ying her meal. After Su Ziyue returned, only then did he leave with Zheng Yue.

The banquet was held in one of the private rooms of a restaurant in Jin Ling.

This was not the first time that Chen Hao did something like that, hence he was quite familiar with the procedures already.

All of them started the same way.

He pushed the door open.

“Oh, Zheng Yue, you’re late! Huh? Who’s this guy?”

In the private room, a fashionable-looking middle-aged woman was looking coldly in the direction of Chen Hao. She must be Zheng Yue’s mother.

Chen Hao’s ordinary appearance alone was enough to make the middle-aged woman look at him with contempt.

She was from the city, hence since a long time ago, she had always looked down upon people who came from the countryside.

“Yes, his name is Chen Hao and he is my, erm, boyfriend.”

Zheng Yue did not know what she was thinking at that time, but she actually blurted out these words.

I thought we agreed that we were just friends?

Damn, I have become somebody's boyfriend again!

Chen Hao felt embarrassed, but it was too late and there was no way he could refute the statement.

On the other hand, Zheng Yue stuck her tongue out after saying those words. She was a bit emotional right now.

Yes, what was she thinking back there?

Of course, she was thinking about how nice it would be if Chen Hao

was her boyfriend.

These past few days, Zheng Yue even thought about it in her dreams.

In the past, she only liked Chen Hao after she knew that he was rich.

However, after spending some time with each other these past few months, Zheng Yue had clearly seen the other side of Chen Hao. He was a humble and reserved person. In addition to that, he was a warm and forgiving person and he really trusted her.

Zheng Yue had liked him from the start but his personality made Zheng Yue respect him even more.

Naturally, she was head over heels for him.

“What? Zheng Yue, what did you say? He is your boyfriend?”

Zheng Yue’s mother and father were surprised. Both of them were so stunned that their mouths were wide open.

Both of them were public officials and they were very particular about finding the right match for their daughter in terms of social and economic standing. However, their daughter had actually brought along her boyfriend to this blind date. This can’t be happening...

“Father, mother, you’re right, he is indeed my boyfriend. We have been together for quite a while now.”

“Chen... Hao, come and greet my parents.” Since Young Master Chen did not correct her, Zheng Yue was

emboldened and reminded him to greet her parents.

“Nice to meet you, Madam...”

“What do you mean nice?! Hmph! Where did this kid come from and how did a scumbag like you get acquainted with my daughter? Get lost immediately!” Zheng Yue’s mother immediately criticized him.

She was put in a difficult situation. She had just made a promise to the leader’s wife to let both their children meet and get acquainted with each other.

If everything went smoothly, they would have been in-laws by the end of the night.

Wouldn’t that have been great?

She did not expect her daughter to deviate from the path that she had planned for her. Now, look at the mess she had made! How could her daughter bring her boyfriend along after she had expended so much effort to force and threaten her to come?

The young man's family was going to arrive soon. If they were to see Chen Hao later, they might turn into enemies instead of friends.

This was infuriating. Naturally, she resented Chen Hao very much.

While they were talking, the door to the room suddenly opened.

Outside, a group of people came in carrying something.

"Mr. Zheng, I am so sorry that we're



late. Hahaha!”

Four people came in. Amongst them, there was a young man and a young lady.

That young lady looked very pretty.

To be honest, the Zheng’s family was still in a daze when they saw them.

What was happening? This young man must be Mr. Jiang’s son.

Then who was this young lady?

Could he have brought along his girlfriend?

“Oh yeah, Mr. Zheng, let me introduce you to my third brother’s daughter who is also my niece. She wanted to tag along with her

cousin. She is a fourth year student in Jin Ling College.”

“My dear niece, please greet Mr. Zheng warmly.”

However, this young lady didn't seem to hear her uncle's words. At this moment, she was staring fixedly at Chen Hao.

The corners of her mouth curved upward into a mocking smile.

“Haha, Chen Hao, fancy seeing you here.”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Obviously the girl knew Chen Hao.

Chen Hao was startled when he saw the pretty girl in front of him.

“Jiang Weiwei?”

Ever since the incident of beating Wang Yang, the relationship between Chen Hao and Jiang Weiwei had ruptured.

Jiang Weiwei had been secretly in love with Wang Yang for so long. Even if Chen Hao had given her expensive clothes as a present before, in her eyes, he was still incomparable to Wang Yang.

Moreover, Jiang Weiwei was almost dismissed as the president of the student council because of him and therefore, she had been shooting daggers at him when she

bumped into him these days.

Who knew that they would meet here today?

“Chen Hao, what’re you doing here?” Jiang Weiwei said differently.

“Chen Hao, do you know each other?” Zheng Yue came to Chen Hao’s side immediately and asked flirtatiously.

“I know her. We’re in the same department!” Chen Hao smiled bitterly.

He then looked at Jiang Weiwei and said, “I’m here to meet Zheng Yue’s parents.”

“Meet her parents? Why?” Jiang Weiwei’s face darkened.

Meanwhile, the rest of the Jiang family members also looked at Chen Hao.

“Chen Hao is my boyfriend. Why do you think he is here to meet my parents?” Zheng Yue didn’t beat around the bush.

She really wasn’t interested in the guy named Jiang Ziqiao at all.

Zheng Yue hadn’t realized that her standards for a boyfriend had become higher after she met Chen Hao. I know someone who is more powerful. Even if you’re really excellent, you are nothing compared to Young Master Chen.

This was Zheng Yue’s mentality now when choosing a boyfriend.

However, her reply was like a bomb

which astonished everyone, especially those from the Jiang family.

They were excited to meet Zheng Yue as they heard that she was related to the Jin Ling Commercial Group. She was pretty and came from a family with similar social and economic standing.

Overall, it would be great if she could be the daughter-in-law of Jiang's family.

Unexpectedly, Zheng Yue had already gotten a boyfriend and they only found out now. They had even brought their son here for the blind date.

"Mr. Zheng, what's going on?" Jiang Weiwei's uncle asked in a displeasing tone.

The guy named Jiang Ziqiao also looked at Chen Hao with hostility.

He liked Zheng Yue very much!

Meanwhile, he quickly scanned Chen Hao from head to toe to find his strongest point so that he could compare himself to him.

Zheng Yue's parents apologized in a hurry, saying it was all a misunderstanding.

However, they were cursing Chen Hao viciously in their heart, Why was this loser here? He's messing things up!

"Dad, calm down. Just like Uncle Zheng said, it might be a misunderstanding. Besides, this guy is Weiwei's classmate!"

Jiang Zicheng raised up his hand to show off his watch, smiling nonchalantly.

“Haha, classmates? Chen Hao, now I know why you have been behaving so gloriously. It turns out that you have become someone’s boyfriend. To be frank, although I was irked that you became rich after winning the lottery, I thought that you were not as disgusting as before because you’ve given me expensive clothes as a present, even though I still hate you.”

“But now, you are more disgusting than I could ever imagine!”

“I didn’t understand how you became so rich. You’ve just won a lottery but your money never seemed to run out, but I finally get it now. You’ve been provided for. As



expected, there's something going on between the two of you!"

Jiang Weiwei had kept silent all the while after she entered the room.

It slowly dawned on her that the girl was Zheng Yue.

She was the girl whom Xu Chao was pursuing. The other day, Xu Nan and Lin Jiao had caught her red-handed with her boy toy, Chen Hao, in her car.

She had witnessed the incident with her own eyes but Jiang Weiwei thought it was impossible after she observed further.

From her point of view, she would never keep a scum like Chen Hao as her boy toy if she really wanted to.

But now, this girl had admitted that Chen Hao was her boyfriend!

Therefore, Jiang Weiwei didn't care about courtesy anymore when she talked.

She stared at Chen Hao proudly and thought, You think you're superb, huh? Hahaha, you're just a boy toy, and nothing else!

Listening to her words, Zheng Yue's parents were humiliated.

Jiang Weiwei had implied that he was a freeloader.

Zheng Yue's mother pointed at Chen Hao and asked her daughter, "Zheng Yue, tell me, who is this Chen Hao? Is he really your boy toy?"

“Mum, no! Listen to my explanation!” Zheng Yue said anxiously.

She never knew that this simple act to refuse the marriage would turn into a mess.

She was speechless toward Jiang Weiwei. She had appeared at the worst possible time.

“I don’t want to listen to your excuses. Tell me, yes or no?” Zheng Yue’s mother asked firmly.

Crossing her arms, Jiang Weiwei walked up to Jiang Ziqiao’s side and said with a smile, “Brother, you don’t have to worry. Do you remember what I told you about this poor dude in our department? He is so poor that he doesn’t even have dignity, and so poor that his

ex-girlfriend dumped him. The ex-girlfriend immediately dated a rich heir after that.”

“Later on, he kept bragging after he won some lottery. Do you still remember him? Hahaha, that’s him!”

Jiang Weiwei thought, Since I have fallen out with you, it can’t get any worse now.

You, Chen Hao, have made me suffer a lot.

Initially, I wanted to become your friend, thinking that you have become rich.

Before I found out that you weren’t really wealthy, I even wanted to become your girlfriend, especially when you gave me the piece of

clothing which cost about 50,000 to 60,000. Although you said that it was to thank me for my help, you were still willing to give me such an expensive item.

It's a lie if I said I wasn't touched by that.

But now, you're just a jerk! It's useless even if you have money!

She purposely said it in public so that Zheng Yue would be aware of his previous behavior and dump him.

Jiang Ziqiao's eyes glimmered at that moment. If Chen Hao was really that poor dude, he had nothing to worry about.

"Zheng Yue, tell me! Is Weiwei telling the truth? Is he just a poor

## Chapter 113 A Boy Toy

loser?”

Zheng Yue's mum asked forcefully. What a shame! What an embarrassment!

“I...” Zheng Yue had no idea what to say.

She didn't know how to answer her mum.

“Yes, I was poor before, but I didn't lose my dignity because of poverty. I just wanted to earn money for my living expenses so that I could study hard and have a bright future. Is that wrong?”

Chen Hao was triggered by Jiang Weiwei's disdainful remarks.

He couldn't help it but vent it all out.

Chapter 113 A Boy Toy

“Why do you guys always judge me? Although I’m poor, I have never done anything to offend you. Why do you all keep bullying me?”

Staring at Jiang Weiwei, Chen Hao growled in fury.

For the past three years, the number of times Jiang Weiwei had humiliated him were as many as Lu Chen and his gang.

She never cared about his pride or dignity at all even in public. There was once, she bumped into him walking out of the classroom with Yang Xia.

She actually scolded him in front of everyone, “Chen Hao, how can a poor loser like you get a girlfriend? Oh my gosh, I’m really speechless!”

“By the way, go clean the lecture

## Chapter 113 A Boy Toy

hall. There's no need for you to eat with your girlfriend. Besides, it doesn't matter whether you go to the cafeteria or not. You're just a poor scum who can't even afford to eat once you stop working part-time!"

"What? Are you going against me?" Slap! She had slapped him on his face. "Believe it or not, I'll stop your student subsidies and kick you out!"

This happened when they were still in their first or second year in college. Jiang Weiwei treated him that way in front of Yang Xia.

Yang Xia even had several arguments with her because of this.

As for Chen Hao, he felt like he was



## Chapter 113 A Boy Toy

repressing a demon that had possessed him. He had been bearing all the grievances in his heart.

Things got better in his third year. It was because Jiang Weiwei was too lazy to even scold him. Haha...

Chen Hao remembered everything she had done and said to him. He never mentioned it but it didn't mean that he had forgotten.

"Hmph! So you really are a poor loser! Stop wasting my daughter's time. You better get out now!"

Zheng Yue's mother was trembling in anger. Suddenly, she grabbed a cup of hot tea from the table and splashed it on Chen Hao's face...

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

“Mom! No!” Zheng Yue was stunned when she saw this.

Her eyes widened and she quickly stopped her mother, but it was too late. The water had been splashed out.

Chen Hao didn't have time to dodge either.

Fortunately, her mother missed the target. The cup of hot tea only managed to land on Chen Hao's body.

Chen Hao was drenched at once and he was covered with tea leaves.

“Hmph, a person like you is not worthy of my daughter! Get away from her!”

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

Zheng Yue's mother angrily smashed the cup on the ground.

By doing so, she was giving off a message.

She wanted to let the Jiang family know that Zheng family was absolutely sincere.

As for the loser Chen Hao, she was too lazy to care about him.

“Hmph, you deserve it, Chen Hao. Raise your head, I want to record a video of you so that the whole department knows that you are a disgusting loser. Haha!” Jiang Weiwei laughed in relief.

Jiang's family also sneered.

Chen Hao never thought that Zheng Yue's mother would do this.

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

To what extent did she hate him for her to splash the tea on him in public?

With his hands, Chen Hao carefully picked the tea leaves on his body.

His eyes scanned everyone in the room furiously, especially Jiang Weiwei.

“Wei Wei, do you think I'm really poor? What would you do if you found out that one day, I was not poor but actually very rich?”

“And the rest of you, your behaviour of despising the poor and currying favor with the rich is disgusting. Just because someone is poor, it doesn't mean that they are not human beings. Why are you so arrogant? If you found out that you were the poor losers in my eyes,

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

what would you do then?"

Zheng Yue thought Chen Hao was going to get angry, but his voice was surprisingly indifferent.

"Hahaha!"

"Chen Hao, you are a fool! You are going crazy thinking about money! You think you're very rich? Oh please! I've recorded what you just said, so let's show the world what an embarrassment you are!" Jiang Weiwei held her stomach and laughed with derision.

"Zheng Yue, is this person really your boyfriend? Haha, you still treat him as a human? Just look at him, does he look like a human? Poor scum, this kind of person should just die on the street for good. He is poor now and will always be poor

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

for the rest of his life. He will never be successful!”

“You’re right! Look at his clothes. Zheng Yue, I know that you might be blinded by love, and I understand that. Well, Uncle Jiang managed to get three tickets to visit the outer section of the villa. Isn't there an event at Hot Spring Villa today? Let Ziqiao and Weiwei accompany you. Go have fun together. Oh right, you used to be a supervisor in the villa right? You have to bring Ziqiao and Weiwei around!”

Jiang Ziqiao's mother chimed in.

It looked like she knew how to handle things.

“I...”

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

“Just go, don’t mind me!”

Chen Hao said lightly. Zheng Yue wanted to shake her head, but she was too scared to refuse when she heard his tone.

Chen Hao finally understood that it was impossible for him to lead a simple college life.

There’s always someone out there looking for trouble!

There’s always someone out there looking to mock me!

In that case, there’s no need for me to submit to them.

At this time, Chen Hao reached into his pocket and wanted to take out a tissue to wipe his shirt.

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

With a thud, his Lamborghini car key fell out as he pulled out his tissues.

He really did not do it on purpose.

Chen Hao didn't mean to prove them wrong in this way.

He reached out his hand to pick up the key.

“Oh! A car key? It looks weird!”

Before he could touch it, Jiang Weiwei had picked it up.

She looked at it closely.

“Pfft!” Finally, she scoffed.

“Oh dear! It's a Lamborghini car key. My God, Chen Hao, do you drive a Lamborghini?”



## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

“Haha, this car key is fake. Lamborghini keys don’t look like this!”

At first, Jiang Ziqiao was shocked.

However, when he looked closely, he smiled.

This car key was obviously different from the others. It looked like a controller with the logo of Lamborghini.

To be honest, not many people have seen this car controller.

Therefore, Jiang Ziqiao and Jiang Weiwei couldn’t be blamed for having this reaction.

“Hahaha, Chen Hao, I can't imagine an idiot like you valuing your vanity this much. You even bought a toy

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

car key. Please, if you want to amaze people, can't you use a more realistic one?"

"I really don't want to talk about him. Brother, let's go to Hot Spring Villa in your Maserati. Zheng Yue, let's go!"

"Hmph! Chen Hao, from today onward, the most disgusting person in our department is you! You should get lost immediately!"

Bang!

Jiang Weiwei threw the Lamborghini car key in front of Chen Hao.

Zheng Yue didn't dare to go against Chen Hao, so she left reluctantly.

"Mr. Zheng, why don't you follow us

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

and have a look at Ziqiao's new car?" Jiang Weiwei's father suggested.

"All right, let's go together! Damn, get out of my way!"

When Zheng Yue's mother walked past Chen Hao, she gave him a hard shove.

"Sigh!"

Chen Hao exhaled heavily. He picked up the car key and followed them out.

In that case, he didn't have to tolerate anyone anymore...

When he walked out, Jiang Weiwei and the gang hadn't left. They had surrounded the Lamborghini Reventón while discussing

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

heatedly.

“Oh dear! This is the one. Brother, do you know? I'm telling you, this car belongs to a rich tyrant in our college! Oh my gosh, he must be here! He must be eating in this restaurant!”

When Jiang Weiwei saw the car, she jumped excitedly.

She had always wanted to know this rich heir of Jin Ling.

“Ziqiao, do you know what car this is?”

At this time, Jiang Ziqiao's father and Zheng Yue's parents came.

Everyone was shocked.

They hadn't noticed this car when

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

they came here just now!

One look and you could tell that this car was a luxury car.

“It’s a Lamborghini. I don’t know what model it is, but it should be more expensive than a Lamborghini Veneno! Such luxury!”

“Oh my God!”

The Zheng family and the Jiang family all took a breath of cool air.

“This is a Reventón. It belongs to a rich heir in our school!” Jiang Weiwei hastily added.

While she was talking, Chen Hao walked past them.

“Chen Hao, what are you doing?”

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

“This poor loser hasn't left yet?”  
Jiang Ziqiao sneered.

“Yes, what is this poor loser doing  
in the parking lot?” Zheng Yue's  
mother said.

“This poor loser is here to take his  
car. Everyone, see you!” Chen Hao  
smiled softly and pressed a button  
on his car key. Beep Beep!

The car sounded and the  
headlights flickered. The roof  
retracted automatically and turned  
into a convertible.

Chen Hao climbed into the car.

“What?”

Everyone was dumbfounded,  
especially Jiang Weiwei. She  
almost let out a high-pitched

## Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

scream.

C-Chen Hao's the owner of this car?  
So that car key was real! Is this car  
really Chen Hao's?

The mysterious rich guy in the  
faculty is Chen Hao. He must be  
the superb Ordinary Guy too!

“Ah! Chen Hao, what’s going on? Is  
this car yours? Is it really yours?”

Instead of feeling as if she had  
been slapped, Jiang Weiwei felt as  
though a bomb had just exploded  
in her heart.

Her whole body was trembling and  
she was bewildered!

Disbelief spread across her face.

It can't be! He was just a poor loser!

Chapter 114 No More Tolerance

What's going on here?



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



Zheng Yue's parents were shocked.

They even called him a poor loser and told him to stay away from their daughter a while ago. No wonder he said that they were the ones who were poor in his eyes.

It was exactly the case!

Honk!

Chen Hao sounded his horn. The engine roared to life and he slowly exited the parking lot.

When he passed by Jiang Weiwei, Chen Hao didn't look at her at all. She dreadfully hoped that he would spare her a glance. It didn't matter if he wanted to scold her or slap her in the face.

But he did nothing. He just ignored

her.

As for Chen Hao, he felt like he had done enough for Zheng Yue.

He stepped on the accelerator and sped out of the parking lot.

Silent revenge was much better than ostentatious flaunting.

Chen Hao couldn't care less about their reactions.

"How much is his family's net worth?" At that moment, Jiang Ziqiao gulped.

Jiang Weiwei was utterly lost. She felt weak and her brain was blank. She couldn't answer this question at all.

To be honest, she had an urge to

ditch her own dignity just now. She wanted to spring forward to apologize to Chen Hao and ask for his forgiveness. After all, he was wealthy now. He looked so utterly handsome when he got into the car!

She even had an impulse to take a picture of Chen Hao's car and let the whole school know as a way to show off, but Jiang Weiwei calmed down.

Are you stupid, Jiang Weiwei? If the whole school knew Chen Hao's identity, then wouldn't there be more competitors?

Besides that, if everyone knew how awesome Chen Hao was, you would be the first to be humiliated, Jiang Weiwei.

Therefore Weiwei, you have to work hard! After all, many love stories start with conflict between the male and female protagonist.

The voices in her head were constantly reminding Jiang Weiwei.

The others were curious about Chen Hao's identity, so they looked at Zheng Yue for an explanation.

Zheng Yue just shook her head and said, "Don't ask me, I don't know anything! I really don't know anything!"

It was a little late now. It was around seven o'clock when Chen Hao sent a message to Su Ziyue to ensure that Ying was fine and rested.

After that, Chen Hao was ready to

go back to the dormitory to sleep.

Suddenly, the phone rang again.

It was Li Zhenguo.

Why is he calling me at this hour?

“Young Master Chen, where are you? I'm sorry to call you at this time!”

“Oh, I'm about to drive back to college. What's the matter?”

“Ahem, well, it's about the General Manager position of Jin Ling Commercial Group. Miss Chen Xiao has sent a new General Manager to replace me, and this General Manager has been a friend of mine for many years. His name is Zhao Zixing, and he boarded a flight tonight immediately after he

accepted the position.”

“I know, my sister mentioned it to me.”

“Well so, he meant to pay you a visit and asked me to contact you!”

Chen Hao thought that this person was very good at currying favors.

The first thing he did after he got off the plane was to arrange to meet him.

Sure enough, those who were employed by her sister were no ordinary people.

“Pay me a visit? Where shall we meet? How about this, let’s meet at the villa tonight. Please help me make arrangements, see you at the villa later!”

“Alright, Young Master Chen!”

After hanging up the phone, Chen Hao turned his car around and went straight to the villa.

He didn't know anything about Zhao Zixing, but since he wanted to visit him, Chen Hao thought it best to agree. Acting high and mighty was something that only his sister would do. He wouldn't enjoy doing that.

No harm meeting and having a meal.

Soon, he arrived at the villa. There was an event at the villa to welcome Zhao Zixing, the new General Manager.

Although it was already late, the villa was brightly lit.

There were many rich second generations, young masters and tycoons entering and leaving.

When Chen Hao arrived at the entrance, he took one look and decided that he didn't want to get down here.

He drove around to the back and entered from the exclusive passage.

He reached the lobby.

At this time, Li Zhenguo and a middle-aged man were already standing at the door respectfully.

Only two of them were present.

The middle-aged man must be Zhao Zixing.



He looked steady and mature. However, looking at his eyes, Chen Hao felt that he was the kind of person who was very aggressive in his work.

“Young Master Chen!” Li Zhenguo shouted with respect.

“It's my honor to meet you, Young Master Chen. I'm Zhao Zixing!” Zhao Zixing bowed, full of respect.

“Hello, General Manager Zhao! Drop the formality. Let's go in and talk.” Chen Hao smiled.

After a brief exchange of greetings, Zhao Zixing started to introduce himself and talked about Jin Ling Commercial Group's future development plans.

It was very creative and powerful

enough to overthrow Li Zhenguo's previous operating model.

At work, he didn't seem to be considerate of his good friend's pride.

"By the way, Young Master Chen, I heard from Zhenguo that you recently bought Cloud Manor? Is there further renovation being carried out?" Chen Hao nodded.

"Ahem, Young Master Chen, I was a professional interior designer before this. I studied in Europe and majored in interior design. Can you put me in charge of the renovation work of Cloud Manor? I promise I will be able to satisfy you, Young Master Chen!" Zhao Zixing smiled respectfully.

Bang!

This time, Li Zhenguo couldn't bear it. He couldn't help but place his tea cup down with a thud.

“General Manager Zhao, you have just arrived and are unfamiliar with the workings of the company. It's better for you to take some time to acquire the necessary knowledge. Besides, I've already started the renovation for Young Master Chen's mansion. It's expected to be completed in ten days. Don't you worry about it!”

Damn, I've shown you courtesy by introducing you to Young Master Chen. You are going too far by snatching my project 5 minutes after you have arrived!

“General Manager Li, ten days is it? If I were in charge of the project, I would be able to finish the

renovation of the mansion within five days with superior quality. I'll never delay Young Master Chen from moving into the mansion!" Zhao Zixing retorted.

"In five days? General Manager Zhao, isn't that too far-fetched?" Chen Hao laughed.

"I am prepared to sign a deed for it. If Young Master Chen can't move into the mansion after five days, I will immediately submit my resignation to the headquarters!"

Zhao Zixing stood up while saying and looked dead serious.

Chen Hao couldn't bring himself to reject him.

Anyway, it was just a renovation project. It didn't matter who was in

charge.

In addition, Li Zhenguo was too frightened to refute at the moment. He dared not make such a deed.

Besides, why am I being jealous? No matter how close Zhao Zixing is with Young Master Chen, I guess he can never come close to my relationship with Young Master Chen.

Therefore, this matter was assigned to Zhao Zixing.

After they ended their conversation, Zhao Zixing still needed to entertain some guests. Chen Hao decided not to join and headed to the villa's bedroom to rest.

“Well done, General Manager Zhao, I admire you for your style and

courage. But I have to remind you that you must be careful while working in Jin Ling, especially when it comes to Young Master Chen. His identity hasn't been announced to the public. Consider this a friendly reminder!”

‘I’m aware. Apart from me, almost all the people I brought with me don't know about Young Master Chen's identity. I didn't even tell my wife. I know that General Manager Li was dismissed from the headquarters due to the incident in which Young Master Chen's identity was exposed and was almost killed. I won't make such a mistake. Haha!” Zhao Zixing smiled nonchalantly.

Li Zhenguo just took a deep breath. This matter indeed pained him the most. His negligence had almost

caused Young Master Chen to be killed by Ning Fan. It was scary to think about it.

After Chen Hao took a rest, he did not fall asleep. His mind was wandering aimlessly, and just then, his sister called.

“Damn, there are only two days left. What have you been doing? Didn’t I tell you to finish spending the money? There’s still 200 million left! Do you want to see me dead?” His sister's roar frightened him.

It suddenly occurred to him that it only cost him 800 million to buy the mansion. There was still another 200 million left.

What should I do? How should I spend it? I’m doomed!

Chen Hao couldn't sleep for the whole night. Early in the morning, an idea came to mind...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



How should I spend the remaining 200 million?

An idea sparked in Chen Hao's mind.

Chen Hao had discovered it by chance when he was talking to Su Ziyue some time ago.

Su Ziyue had posted a photo in her Wechat Moment. It was also the only post that she had.

The background of the photo was a mountain.

The whole mountain was covered with thick jungle and the scenery was breathtaking.

At that time, Chen Hao even teased that her beauty matched the magnificent view of the mountain.

He remembered that photo.

Meanwhile, Su Ziyue also told Chen Hao the story of that place. Su Ziyue stayed in an orphanage for some time until she was adopted by her foster parents. She used to live in the village at the foot of the mountain with her foster parents.

However, her foster parents passed away in a car accident later. Only then did she leave the village to make a living after that.

Chen Hao hit his own thigh when he thought of the idea.

I have to get started in investment sooner or later. That mountain has not been developed yet. How about building a new entertainment villa on this mountain?

He immediately gave Su Ziyue a call.

Su Ziyue was initially very surprised after hearing his plan but she reassured him that the view on the mountain was really out of this world, especially if viewed from the peak of the mountain. Listening to her description, Chen Hao was very excited.

He asked Su Ziyue to make time to visit the place with him tomorrow.

Then, Chen Hao proceeded to call Li Zhenguo immediately and asked him to provide him with a report of this mountain, including the investment value and such.

Ever since he knew that he was a descendant of a wealthy family, this could be considered his first

meaningful investment. His investment in SameCity Live Streaming App did not count because it was a decision that he had made on the spur of the moment.

Thus, not only did Li Zhenguo pay high attention to it, Chen Hao also took this very seriously.

After arranging everything, Chen Hao still couldn't sleep due to the joy and excitement inside him.

Since he was extremely bored, he decided to take a bath in the hot spring.

He jumped out of bed and left his room.

The welcoming event for Zhao Zixing had ended by this time.

The villa had quietened down.

It was even more secluded here in the hot spring.

Chen Hao knew how to swim ever since he was young. He changed into his swimming trunks excitedly and jumped into the hot spring.

Right after Chen Hao dived into the water, a pretty lady in a sexy bikini with long hair emerged from the center of the hot spring. As she flipped her hair, it formed a beautiful arc in the air before dropping on her back.

A few people jogged toward the entrance of the hot spring.

It was a woman with four bodyguards.

“All of you are so careless! The company is paying you to protect Miss Shen Qian'er. I can't believe you actually let Miss Qian'er soak in the hot spring alone!”

“Damn you! Don't you know that the paparazzi are trying hard to take Miss Qian'er's photo to create gossip?”

“Sorry, Madam Hong. It's our fault, but this is Hot Spring Villa. Paparazzis wouldn't dare to come in here, right?”

“Cut the nonsense! We should do our best in protecting her. Miss Qian'er still has an important film to shoot. You can't bear the consequences if anything happens to Miss Qian'er, not even if you gave her your lives!”

Madam Hong nagged all the way from the corridor to the hot spring.

Shen Qian'er had finished bathing at this time.

After her performance in Jin Ling City today, she found it boring to stay in the room alone. It was tiring to care about her image all the time.

She had heard that Hot Spring Villa was a famous place for a long time now. That was why Shen Qian'er turned down the invitation of some big bosses, who invited her to spend time in their rooms, and came here to take a hot spring bath instead.

“Madam Hong, I was the one who asked them to stay outside. I wanted to enjoy the hot spring bath

here. Everything is fine so just wait for me near the rockery. I'm changing now." Shen Qian'er said coldly.

The bodyguards gulped when they saw Shen Qian'er's sexy figure.

They followed her orders and went out.

Her manager immediately brought a white bathrobe for her.

"Sigh, I don't know what's wrong with my company. It's so irksome to be followed by all those stinky men all the time!"

"Haha, let me guess. If it was Young Master Chen from Jin Ling who followed you all day round, you wouldn't find it irksome anymore, am I right?" Madam Hong laughed.



“Sigh, speaking of Young Master Chen, I’m a bit disappointed because I thought I could meet him here today. Hmph, what a waste of my effort. He wasn’t even here!”

“Is that why you’re here in a three-point bikini? Aren’t you afraid of being photographed by the others? You’re too bold! You’re an A-list celebrity. You should be more careful!” Madam Hong smiled and said helplessly.

“Nah, the Hot Spring Villa is well-known for its tight security. Not only do I want to wear a bikini, I even want to skinny-dip.”

While saying that, Shen Qian'er fiddled with her bikini strings mischievously and was about to loosen it.

“Pfff! I can’t hold it anymore!”

Just then, there was a loud sound coming from the water.

Chen Hao emerged from the water and gasped heavily.

“Ah!” the two women shrieked in terror at the same time.

They had moved to the other side of the hot spring in fright.

Actually, when Chen Hao plunged into the water just now, he had already seen Shen Qian'er’s silhouette under the water.

As Shen Qian'er’s swimsuit was too revealing, it reminded Chen Hao of the quotes from Guo Degang, a famous comedian, that went like this, ‘In the olden days, you can only

see a woman's bottom when you lift the swimsuit, but nowadays, you can only see the swimsuits when you pull a woman's buttcheeks apart.'

Chen Hao thought that this woman was naked.

He was startled when he saw her, so he lifted his head halfway out of the water to observe and listen to them.

That was when he found out that this woman was actually a celebrity who was very famous lately—Shen Qian'er!

She was probably invited to perform in this villa today.

Chen Hao initially planned to hold his breath under the water until the

female celebrity had left.

He never thought that Shen Qian'er, who was usually a dignified lady, would actually want to skinny-dip.

She almost untied her bikini!

He was afraid that there would be a misunderstanding so he immediately jumped out of the water.

“Oh f\*ck! How long have you been here?”

Shen Qian'er quickly covered the lower part of her body. Her bikini was almost untied and it was nearly falling off. Of course she would be embarrassed. Her furious roar followed.

“Oh my gosh. That’s why I told you

to be more careful, Qian'er. This jerk is certainly here to snap photos of you! He must have seen your whole body!" Madam Hong panicked and quickly wrapped Shen Qian'er's body with the bathrobe.

"You f\*cking get out now!"

Rage pulsed through Shen Qian'er's veins. She pointed at Chen Hao and scolded him furiously. She even grabbed a big rock.

"Woah, calm down. I'm getting out now!"

Chen Hao had seen Shen Qian'er's dramas before. Why was she so different from what he saw in the drama?

It was too coincidental. If he had known that Shen Qian'er was

bathing here, he would never have gone down into the water.

“Miss Qian'er, I'm your fan... Oops!” Chen Hao explained in a hurry, but before he could finish, he felt something warm flow out from his nose. It tasted metallic.

His nose was bleeding!

“F\*ck, and you say that you didn't see anything?” Madam Hong was stomping her feet angrily.

“Ah! Madam Hong, look at that!” Shen Qian'er noticed something and pointed at Chen Hao. Two of them blushed when they saw his erection.

“Oh f\*ck. I had never seen a pervert like this in my life before. Ah! I'm going mad! Bodyguard!

Bodyguard!” Shen Qian'er stomped her feet.

Chen Hao was helpless.

Oh shit. This is so embarrassing!

He didn't mean for his nose to bleed but Shen Qian'er was so pretty and sexy, especially when her bikini was about to fall off. What was under the bikini was faintly discernible.

Any normal man wouldn't be able to calm himself down.

A few bodyguards rushed in immediately...

One look at Miss Qian'er's expression and you would know what she was thinking. Her body—the body of an A-list female movie star—had just been seen.

All three of her bodyguards were furious.

“Hmph, how dare you peep at me! I will make you pay for it today! Where is General Manager Zhao? Give him a call now and gouge this loser's eyeballs out!” Miss Qian'er was pissed.

The person before her actually had a nosebleed and an erection after seeing her body.

If Young Master Chen were to have such a reaction, then she would be so delighted. However, instead of Young Master Chen, it was this



loser instead.

“I am afraid that only a loser would act this way...” Shen Qian'er muttered to herself reluctantly at the moment.

Madam Hong was her manager, hence she was more calm and collected at that moment.

She took a look at Chen Hao. He did not look like a paparazzi who came here to take pictures of Shen Qian'er. Besides, he was wearing his swimming trunks. It was most likely a coincidence.

Hence, she said coldly, “Miss Qian'er, please don't let things get out of hand for now. An important movie contract is coming soon. You have to paint yourself in a positive light. You cannot afford to

allow negative news such as this to be publicized. It is not good for your future career development.”

“But Madam Hong, what should we do? This person peeped at me. I will not rest easy until I teach him a lesson.”

Shen Qian'er held onto her bathrobe tightly.

At this moment, somebody shouted, “Something is happening at the hot spring area. Let's go and have a look!”

“Huh? It's so late already. Could there still be guests at the hot spring? Let us take a look then.”

Suddenly, the voices of the security guards of the Hot Spring Villa were heard.

Madam Hong and Shen Qian'er panicked.

If they were discovered, they would make the headlines tomorrow.

“Just leave it, Qian'er, let's go for now. This brat got off easy this time.”

“Hmph, we can go, but...”

Shen Qian'er's gaze shifted and without warning, she lifted her leg and kicked in the direction of Chen Hao's crotch.

Chen Hao had fast reflexes. He quickly retreated backward.

She did not manage to kick him. On the other hand, because she had put too much force into her kick, she lost her balance and her legs

lifted up even higher.

Once again, Chen Hao saw her in all her glory.

It was a sight to behold.

“Ah!”

Shen Qian'er nearly went crazy. In the end, she left after Madam Hong persuaded her.

The group of bodyguards gave Chen Hao a look of warning before taking their leave.

This was just a minor incident.

However, it was a feast for Chen Hao's eyes.

When he went back to this room and lay on his bed, he could not

sleep a wink even after repeatedly tossing and turning in his bed.

He even had the impulse to reveal his identity and asked Li Zhenguo to bring Shen Qian'er here so that he could sleep with her.

However, when he recalled that Li Zhenguo was still compiling information for him, he was too embarrassed to ask Li Zhenguo to do such a thing. Chen Hao eventually controlled his impulses.

He suddenly remembered that Han Siyu had sent him some photos on his other WeChat ID, thus he decided to take a look at them to quench his desires.

He logged into his account.

Before he was able to take a look,

he was disturbed by Meng Cairu's continuous stream of messages.

"Gosh, Ordinary Guy, today was a tiring day!"

"Ordinary guy, are you asleep?"

"Are you asleep? Why do you sleep so early?"

To be honest, Chen Hao really hated Meng Cairu now.

Maybe because he wanted to get back at her for what she did, Chen Hao had a sudden impulse to toy with Meng Cairu.

"I am not asleep yet..." Chen Hao replied/.

"Oh you finally replied. Why aren't you asleep yet? Are you looking for

pretty young ladies? Are there many of them beside you?"

Meng Cairu sent him a shy emoji.

"I am thinking of them and I'm thinking of you. Come, send me a picture so that I can see you."

Apart from Shen Qian'er's enticement, Chen Hao wanted to exact his revenge on Meng Cairu as well. That was why he sent that message.

He wanted to see how Meng Cairu looked compared to her usual strict demeanour and disdainful attitude.

Ping!

Sure enough, the next moment, Meng Cairu had sent the pictures over to him.

The moment he took a look, the blood from Chen Hao's nose nearly gushed out.

This was just too much.

You could faintly discern her entire figure. It was as if her whole body was exposed in front of Chen Hao.

"Do you want to take a look? Ordinary Guy, if you video chat with me, I will let you see whatever you want!" Meng Cairu sent him a naughty emoji.

F\*ck! What is going on today?

Chen Hao was just a guy like everyone else, hence he nearly agreed.

At this moment, he heard a knock on his door. It was Li Zhenguo who



came to see whether he was asleep already or not.

Only then did Chen Hao calm down.

Chen Hao, Chen Hao, what happened to you? You are such a jerk, scumbag and a loser!

Chen Hao scolded himself as he felt that he was turning naughty.

He quickly pulled himself together before opening the door.

Li Zhenguo came to discuss with Chen Hao about developing the mountains. The data revealed that they could give this a try.

It was quite late by the time the discussion ended. Chen Hao did not bother about Meng Cairu anymore. He switched off his

mobile phone and went to sleep.

The next morning, Chen Hao left Hot Spring Villa and returned to college.

He happened to see a young lady selling flowers in the early morning outside his campus.

The roses were lovely.

He thought of Su Tongxin. It had been a day since he had looked for her after their argument.

Chen Hao wanted to find a good opportunity to clear the air and resolve their misunderstandings.

Since he had two periods of free time in the morning and had nothing to do but to stay in campus, Chen Hao thought that he

would buy some flowers to give to Su Tongxin and invite her out for a chat.

The moment the idea popped into his head, he decided to act on it.

Chen Hao bought a bunch of flowers and went straight to the Broadcasting Department.

"I'll be damned. Who is that guy? Did he come to confess his love this early in the morning?"

"Look at him, he is not wearing anything appropriate and yet he dares come to our Broadcasting Department to confess his love! Hahaha!"

"I know, he looks like that poor loser from the Literature Department. His name is Chen

Hao. In the past, people often posted pictures of him looking like a poor b\*stard. I've seen it!"

"Oh my God, that poor loser Chen Hao? I know him. Isn't he the guy who sent Durex to his ex-girlfriend? He was quite a sensation at that time!"

"Yes, that's him alright. How disgusting!"

The Broadcasting Department was very different.

The moment Chen Hao entered, he saw that other than a handful of handsome guys, the rest of the department consisted mostly of beautiful girls.

All of them had different styles and a certain elegance to them.

The moment Chen Hao entered with his flowers, a lot of girls came out to take a look out of curiosity. Is there yet another handsome guy coming to their department to confess his love?

It wasn't the first time a pretty girl from their department received a love confession.

However, when everybody saw Chen Hao, they all looked disappointed.

"Haha, my dear brother, if you want to confess, why don't you take a look at yourself first?"

"That's right. How could you come here to confess like this? If you were to succeed in your confession, I would jump off this building. I don't care if I die."

Two handsome guys dressed in suits were also holding some flowers in their hands. They laughed contemptuously at Chen Hao too when they saw the crowd ridiculing him.

Chen Hao smiled bitterly. If he knew what he was up against at the Broadcasting Department, then he wouldn't have shown up with flowers.

It was all Ma Xiaonan's idea. She told him that he could not act like a chauvinistic male in front of women. He needed to learn some tricks. Even though certain girls said that they did not like flowers or bags, it would be good if he could still treat them to a meal.

However, if he thought that girls were straightforward, then he

would be this close to getting kicked.

So, Chen Hao ended up buying roses before coming here. However, he was surrounded because of that, it was indeed...

“Chen Hao, what are you doing here?”

Just when Chen Hao was in a bind whether to leave or not, a few familiar female voices rang out behind him.

When Chen Hao looked back, his eyelids couldn't help but twitch.

The people heading in his direction were none other than Zhao Yifan, Xu Xia, Lin Jiao and the rest of their roommates. Obviously, they were on their way to class.

“Chen Hao, I am asking you something!”

When Chen Hao did not reply, Xu Xia frowned and repeated herself again.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



“Say something!”

Because of Yang Hui, Xu Xia treated Chen Hao like her own family. In addition to that, they were quite close with each other as well.

Hence, she asked him in surprise.

“Oh, I came here to look for someone and to give them something,” Chen Hao stammered.

The moment he lifted his head, he came eye-to-eye with the hottest girl amongst the crowd, which happened to be Zhao Yifan.

At this moment, Zhao Yifan was blushing as she looked at Chen Hao and the flowers he was holding in his hands.

She crossed her fingers back and

forth.

Just now, Zhao Yifan and her roommates arrived at their department together.

The moment they saw Chen Hao, not only was Zhao Yifan surprised, even Lin Jiao and the rest of them were surprised because based on their experience, Chen Hao was an honest person regardless of his economic standing.

Unexpectedly, Chen Hao came to their department today.

Moreover, Chen Hao wasn't the same person as he was back then.

Ever since Lin Jiao's ex-boyfriend, Xu Nan, helped Lin Jiao and Zhao Yifan out, he and his cousin Xu Chao ended up beating one of the

rich young masters of Jin Ling.

In the end, they had taken their revenge in a vicious manner.

Zhao Yifan's family was also implicated in that incident.

The matter was only resolved in the hotel when Chen Hao asked General Director Huang to show up.

From then onward, Zhao Yifan and Lin Jiao have been speculating whether Chen Hao was some kind of powerful person.

Could he actually be the Young Master Chen of Jin Ling?

But there was no way that he was the Young Master Chen of Jin Ling because Chen Hao simply did not have that kind of appearance.

However, he was definitely not an ordinary person and he was definitely rich.

Hence, Lin Jiao really regretted it.

Zhao Yifan was feeling thankful and regretful at the same time.

She wanted to find an opportunity to resolve their previous misunderstandings and to start their relationship anew.

However, she had not seen him since that day.

Hence, how could she not be surprised to bump into Chen Hao so early in the morning in her department?

“Chen Hao, who are you giving these flowers to?” Zhao Yifan

straightened her hair. Then, she lowered her head and asked him in a whisper.

She was so cute and gentle like a little lamb.

Could it be that... Chen Hao had changed his mind?

After all, Ma Xiaonan, Xu Xia and Yang Hui wanted to set them up previously. Hence, no matter what, they still had some unresolved feelings.

In addition to that, Zhao Yifan was sure that Chen Hao did like her in the beginning.

As far as she knew, Chen Hao was not in a relationship with anyone from the Broadcasting Department.

Hence, Zhao Yifan's heart was thumping madly now.

"Haha, who else could it be? Yifan, how is he supposed to answer you?"

Xu Xia clapped her hands with joy.

Then, she looked at Chen Hao with approval. "Chen Hao, I can see that after you became rich, your EQ has really improved by leaps and bounds. You actually know how to plan a surprise, and it's such a big surprise too. Haha."

Yes, today was indeed a surprise. Chen Hao had a hard time answering her question.

I'll be damned! Chen Hao had only wanted to buy a bunch of roses to give to Su Tongxin and then take a

walk together. It was as simple as that.

Who knew that all the girls in their department would act like that. They rushed over the moment they saw somebody else from another faculty.

And now, he actually bumped into Zhao Yifan! It was obvious that he was misunderstood by Xu Xia and Zhao Yifan. Chen Hao was having a headache dealing with all these matters.

It was even worse now. A lot of students had gathered by the stairs and Chen Hao and Zhao Yifan were pushed to the center of the circle.

They were even recording the scene with their mobile phones.

“I’ll be damned! Newsflash! Come and take a look quickly. A poor loser from the Literature Department is confessing his love for the stunning beauty Zhao Yifan from the Broadcasting Department!” All the girls were in disbelief.

Oh my God, who would be attracted to a person like him? He really had the guts to do that. He really was courageous!

“I’ll be damned. He actually wants to confess his love for the stunning Zhao Yifan? That’s so gutsy of him.”

The two guys who were ridiculing Chen Hao were in disbelief as well.

At the same time, at the other end of the department, someone said,



“Tongxin, come quick, somebody came here to confess again!”

Su Tongxin was reading her books while propping up her cheeks with her hands. Nobody knew that she was stuck at the same page for quite some time already.

At this moment, the excited screams of one of the students woke her up from her daydream.

“Let’s go, Tongxin. Let’s take a look.”

“No, I’m not interested. I’m not going,” Su Tongxin said while frowning.

“Haha. Why not? It’s so lively there. I heard that it was a loser from the Literature Department who came here to confess his love for a girl.”

“What?”

Su Tongxin’s eyes grew wide as her body began to tremble.

The Literature Department? Wasn’t it Chen Hao’s department?

Then that loser was...

To be honest, although Su Tongxin knew Chen Hao’s true identity, she had always felt that Chen Hao was a loser.

She chuckled. However, she still liked him most when he was being silly in front of her. She could never forget his silliness even if she wanted to.

So, the moment she heard this, Su Tongxin thought of Chen Hao.

Did that stupid man finally get it?  
Was he here for her?

Hence, Su Tongxin stood up immediately, thereby causing her chair to fall over. Then, she ran out.

When she went out to take a look, there was indeed a crowd gathering at the staircase. And within the crowd, Chen Hao was seen holding a bunch of fresh flowers.

It was really him!

Su Tongxin was delighted but she intentionally kept a distance. Her heart was thumping wildly now.

“Oh my God, this loser is pursuing Zhao Yifan from our department. Zhao Yifan is such a cold heartless lady. Would she agree to it?”

“No way. Don’t be fooled by her coldness, she is actually a b\*tch. She really despises the poor and curries favor with the rich.”

“What? He is pursuing Zhao Yifan?”

When she overheard the students’ discussions, the smile on Su Tongxin’s face froze.

She felt a stabbing pain in her heart and she wanted to cry.

“Oh, Tongxin, you’re here too. Yes, this loser came to pursue Zhao Yifan. Look, isn’t that Zhao Yifan right beside him?”

Su Tongxin was too focused on looking for Chen Hao just now.

When she took a closer look, Zhao Yifan was indeed right beside Chen

Hao.

Su Tongxin gulped.

Her face paled immediately.

Haha, did you think that Chen Hao came to pursue you?

He came to pursue Zhao Yifan, not you.

Why am I so stupid?

She had always felt that Chen Hao was silly. Hence, no matter what, he would never leave her side and would always spoil her. He would be nice to her and her alone.

A few days ago, when Chen Hao was praising another woman, Su Tongxin was indeed jealous. However, when she saw him

becoming anxious just because of her, she knew that he liked her.

The only thing was, he was so silly that he did not confess to her even after she had hinted him a few times already.

In short, Su Tongxin had been overthinking these last two days.

She even thought of taking the initiative to find Chen Hao first.

Su Tongxin, did you really think that Chen Hao was such a simple-minded person?

Do you know who he is? He is the son of one of the richest men on the planet. A top tier second generation heir!

Guys would always become a jerk

when they turned rich, let alone Chen Hao, who has no idea how rich he even is!

You thought he liked you but in reality he was only toying with you.

Haha! Isn't this the cold hard truth? Chen Hao came to my department to confess his love for another girl in such a flamboyant manner. Isn't this the reality of the situation?

Su Tongxin's eyes were brimming with tears. It turned out that everything she knew was wrong all these while.

As for Chen Hao, the situation he was in could be said to be extremely tense.

All the girls who were watching the drama unfold directed their gazes

at Chen Hao and Zhao Yifan. Xu Xia and the rest of them had retreated to a corner.

Chen Hao was utterly shocked.

He was at a loss.

On the other hand, Zhao Yifan was thinking that since Chen Hao had the money and connections, she did feel attracted to him.

In that case, why shouldn't she give this relationship a chance?

Even if Chen Hao had an ugly past and had always been looked down upon by Zhao Yifan, she could still give him another chance. To be honest, Zhao Yifan still looked down upon him even until now as she considered him to be an extremely lucky person. However,



since he was rich and he did lend her a helping hand in the past, she could still consider giving him a chance.

Hence, Zhao Yifan opened her mouth to speak...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Alright, Chen Hao, I’ll be your girlfriend,” Zhao Yifan said gently after straightening her hair.

“Damn! The goddess Zhao Yifan actually said yes to his confession?”

“What? Did I get it right? Oh my gosh, there are so many rich tycoons in our department who are courting Zhao Yifan. She wasn’t interested in them at all and now she actually becomes the girlfriend of this loser?”

“Does that mean that she prefers losers? I would have pretended to be a loser if I had known this earlier! This is Zhao Yifan’s first love, isn’t it?”

The boys were wailing while the girls found it unbelievable.

They thought that Zhao Yifan was crazy. Chen Hao was rather good-looking, but how could Zhao Yifan, who always had high expectations toward guys, actually had an interest in him?

No matter what the others thought, Zhao

Yifan had indeed agreed.

She then took the flowers from Chen Hao's hand.

Zhao Yifan walked away from Chen Hao coyly and went back to her class.

"This calls for a treat! You should treat us to a meal tonight!"

Xu Xia and the others were over the moon and clapped happily.

Lin Jiao was the only one who was frustrated. She glared at Chen Hao in fury and left.

What do you mean by that, Chen Hao? Don't you know that I have feelings for you, even when I was dating Xu Nan?

Now, you actually confessed to another girl in front of everyone?

Lin Jiao's pride was hurt.

Sigh!

Chen Hao's eyes widened and he stood still. He hadn't recovered from his shock.

What was he doing here? He was here to ask Su Tongxin out.

Damn! How did I become Zhao Yifan's boyfriend?

F\*ck! I didn't even say a word! How in the world did I become Zhao Yifan's boyfriend?

Actually, Chen Hao wanted to explain himself just now.

However, Chen Hao's mind went blank and he didn't know what to say when he was surrounded by so many people.

He had only been off-guard for a second and that was all it took for the entire atmosphere to change.

Since things had happened to this extent, he would be hurting everyone's pride if he denied that he was here to confess to Zhao Yifan.

Moreover, Xu Xia was making a big fuss about them. Chen Hao was in a dilemma where he wanted to explain but he couldn't.

No, I need to talk to Zhao Yifan and make myself clear. I shouldn't stay here any longer. If Su Tongxin saw this, she would never believe me no matter how I explain myself.

Chen Hao scratched his head and turned to leave.

"Chen Hao!" Just as he started to walk away, a girl's voice rang from behind. He stopped.

Chen Hao's whole body trembled when he heard the voice.

It was Su Tongxin.

Only then did Chen Hao realize that Su Tongxin had been watching him from the crowd.

I'm doomed! She must have seen it!

“Tongxin, listen to me! I can explain!” Chen Hao quickly said.

Chen Hao had indeed liked Zhao Yifan before this because she was very beautiful, but after interacting with her a few times, he had lost interest.

The girl that Chen Hao wanted to court the most remained to be Su Tongxin. She was irreplaceable.

However, things had suddenly taken a turn for the worse. He would never get to explain himself now.

“It’s okay, Chen Hao. You don’t need to explain yourself. I’ve seen everything! Good for you. I wish you happiness!” Su Tongxin stared at Chen Hao and said with a stutter.

“Hmph! What a scumbag. He flirted with our Su Tongxin everyday but now he’s courting another girl. You’re just a f\*cking loser. Why are you so arrogant? Our poor Tongxin must have been blinded by love!”

“Bah! What a disgusting scumbag! You’re

so sickening!”

Obviously, Su Tongxin’s roommates knew Chen Hao. They were all scorning and berating Chen Hao and almost wanted to spit at him.

“Get lost from our department now! You are shameless!” The girls were menacing.

“It’s all a misunderstanding! Tongxin, listen to me...”

Slap!

Before Chen Hao could finish his words, Su Tongxin suddenly turned around and gave him a slap on his face.

It was a loud one.

She then gave him a glance to show that she didn’t give a damn about him anymore and left.

Chen Hao was stunned.

He never thought that this matter would snowball.

He couldn't recall how the others ridiculed him after that. He didn't even remember how he left the Broadcasting Department.

Why did I even care about Zhao Yifan's feelings?

Why did I care about other people's feelings?

Why didn't I explain myself from the start?

If I had explained everything since the beginning, I wouldn't have messed things up!

Chen Hao kept scratching his head in frustration.

Meanwhile, Chen Hao received a message from Zhao Yifan.

"Chen Hao, Xu Xia and the girls asked us to have dinner together later. What's your plan?"

Chen Hao let out a sigh. He wanted to tell Zhao Yifan then and there that he had no intention of confessing to her nor did he



love her. It was all a misunderstanding.

But looking at how passionate Zhao Yifan was and how friendly Xu Xia and the girls were, Chen Hao didn't know how to tell them the truth.

Perhaps all Libras were complicated.

"You guys go, I have something else to do. I won't be joining. Claim the expense from me later!"

Chen Hao casually replied to her. He would talk to Zhao Yifan about this matter later.

He believed that Zhao Yifan would notice his apathetic tone.

"What? What do you mean by 'you guys go'? Chen Hao, is it because getting me was too easy?" Zhao Yifan sent another message.

Chen Hao turned off his phone instantly and wandered on the street in the campus aimlessly.

Vroom!

Suddenly, he heard the sound of engines. They were resounding.

Following that, five dazzling Ferrari sports cars drove into the campus, magnetising the whole campus instantly.

At the same time, one of the luxury cars passed by Chen Hao. As Chen Hao wasn't paying attention, he was almost knocked over by the car.

He stumbled backward and fell on the ground as he had lost his balance.

"Ah! Luxury cars! There are so many of them! They are all Ferraris!"

"Oh my god, which young master has arrived? Damn, I would give anything to get a chance to sit in a Ferrari! I don't care if I have to sleep with him!"

"He's certainly a rich young master. Who are they picking up?"

These five sports cars managed to attract half of the girls in the campus in just a while. There were also a lot of guys who

came to have a look.

In short, there were a lot of people on the street discussing among themselves, full of admiration on their faces.

Meanwhile, a male student jumped out of the car.

He seemed really aggressive. "Damn, are you f\*cking blind? Don't you know how to dodge our Young Master Zhao's car? We should have ran you over!" he scolded Chen Hao. This student looked handsome with his red-colored hair.

Chen Hao usually didn't wear flashy clothes.

People would know that he was an honest person with just one look.

Naturally, this rich guy didn't care much about him.

"Oh, Su Jie, look at him. Just one look and we know that he's a nerd. You don't have to be angry with this kind of person."

“Hahaha, that’s right, Su Jie. Don’t shout because your loud voice is going to scare him to death! Hahaha!”

There were two girls dressed in expensive clothes in the car. They had gotten out and were clinging onto Su Jie’s arms, which made them feel proud.

“Hmph, I’ll take care of him later! Let’s go and see Young Master Zhao!”

Su Jie raised an eyebrow, walked to one of the cars in the middle respectfully and opened the door.

“Young Master Zhao?”

“Who is Young Master Zhao? Damn, Su Jie looks so handsome and he’s so overbearing. The person in the car must be really important since he is so polite!”

“I know who he is! Do you guys know that Jin Ling Commercial Group has changed their General Manager? The new General Manager’s surname is Zhao. Don’t tell me that this Young Master Zhao is... Oh my god!”

Some of the girls were so excited that their ovaries almost exploded.

“Yes, I heard that the son of General Manager Zhao has transferred to this college!”

Some of the girls were gossiping loudly.

Everyone in Jin Ling Commercial Street knew that Young Master Chen was impressive, but his existence was just a legend. He was incomparable to Young Master Zhao, who could be seen and touched in real life!

In short, they might not be able to get Young Master Chen, but they might be able to get the attention of Young Master Zhao if they worked hard enough!

After all, love worked in mysterious ways.

Meanwhile, Su Jie placed his hand on the top edge of the car to prevent the young master from hitting his head. The young master got out of the car gradually from his driver's seat.

At this moment, the atmosphere of the whole campus tensed up...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

As soon as the guy straightened his back, the whole campus was in an uproar!

“Oh my god, he’s handsome! He is so handsome!”

Some girls cheered and jumped.

The guy was wearing sunglasses. He was indeed quite cool and handsome!

He also had a very strong aura.

At present, looking at all the worshiping eyes around him, he smirked and said, “Hello, everyone. Actually, I planned to hold a welcoming conference in the college and meet all of you today, but since everyone is here, let me introduce myself in advance. I come from the Southern Region and studied at Nan Yang College. All of you may have seen the news. My father Zhao Zixing will take over the position of General Manager in Jin Ling Commercial Group from now on. Therefore, I was also transferred to Jin Ling College to continue my studies!”

“Of course, I’m not the typical domineering

rich second generation although I'm wealthy. Haha, whoever wants to visit Jin Ling Commercial Street in the future, just mention my name. My name is Zhao Shan, as in the Sun, but with an extra 'h'."

Then, Zhao Shan threw his glasses onto the ground.

He looked so powerful.

"My goodness, he's so handsome. Is this Young Master Zhao? Jin Ling Commercial Street will be managed by their family from now on? Oh my God!"

"Mr. Zhao, I love you, I want to be your wife!"

"Mr. Zhao, I want to bear your child!"

Some girls shouted shamelessly!

Zhao Shan and some of his followers behind him all laughed bitterly and shook their heads.

Aye, I'm used to it. Wherever I go, I'll be pursued by these girls. I'm really tired!



“Let's go and have a look at our Managerial Economics Department's classroom !”

Zhao Shan climbed into his car. Su Jie, who was at the front of the car, pointed his middle finger at Chen Hao, who was getting up.

“Motherf\*cker, I'll run you over next time if you don't pay attention!”

After that, the cars whizzed away amidst the girls' screams.

So, he was Zhao Zixing's son.

Why was he so wild?

Chen Hao was almost hit. He was also a little angry but if he were to take revenge, his identity would be exposed.

It was not worth it.

Besides, he is Zixing's son. I have to give him some respect.

At present, Chen Hao just wanted to leave.

A lot of things happened today and it made Chen Hao dejected.

“Haha, this loser almost got hit just now!”

“Oh, yes. But if he was hit, he wouldn't be able to afford to pay for the damages!”

“Tell me about it. Each of us has one shoulder and one head, but how can the difference between two people be this big? Look at the obvious contrast between Zhao Shao and this loser!”

“Forget about it, let's not talk about him. Let's go and see what Young Master Zhao is doing in the Managerial Economics Department!”

A few girls began to walk toward the Managerial Economics Department.

When they passed by Chen Hao, they all tutted with disapproval.

Chen Hao walked to the garden sadly and calmed down.

He was thinking about Su Tongxin.

At this time, Su Ziyue called him.

“Chen Hao, my leave was approved. I can go to Yunmeng Mountain with you!”

That big mountain was called Yunmeng Mountain.

Chen Hao and Su Ziyue had both agreed to go there to have a look today after her leave was approved.

“Alright, wait a moment. I'll call Li Zhenguo. Once he has compiled all the information, let's go together!”

Phew!

After the phone call, Chen took a long breath.

I will treat the trip to Yunmeng Mountain today as a break. I've been upset for the whole day!

After he had made an appointment with Li Zhenguo, Chen Hao drove to pick up Su Ziyue. They then headed to the village at the foot of Yunmeng Mountain located

outside the suburb of Jin Ling.

As Li Zhenguo had already given the villagers a call in advance, the leaders of the village were waiting for him by the time they reached.

To be honest, Yunmeng Village was far away from the city and transportation was not very convenient.

So, not many businesses chose to invest in their development.

Now, it was good to hear that a big boss was coming to invest and develop their village.

It had attracted considerable attention from the local leaders.

As for Chen Hao, this was also the first time he had signed a development contract by himself.

He was a bit nervous.

However, standing at the foot of Yunmeng Mountain, he could feel that the place was

lush and the air was very fresh. While looking at the data collected by Li Zhenguo, he saw there were lakes and streams running down the mountain which were very beautiful and refreshing. Therefore, Chen Hao immediately decided to develop Yunmeng Mountain.

The specifics of the contracts were discussed by Li Zhenguo.

This was the first time in history that a whole mountain was contracted for development.

500 million was needed to contract the whole mountain!

In addition to the 200 million that his sister gave him, he had spent 300 million from his own pocket.

But the whole mountain was worth that amount of money no matter how he calculated it.

Chen Hao then signed the contract. After that, there were also some discussions with the leaders of the village.

Chen Hao left the matter to Li Zhenguo and brought Su Ziyue out from the meetings. He wanted her to bring him around the foot of the mountain.

Naturally, Su Ziyue was very familiar with the place.

First, she took Chen Hao to a famous old lake called Jingshan Lake in Yunmeng Mountain.

They took a stroll around the lake.

Looking at the clear lake, Chen Hao's mood improved a lot. Just as he sat down on the bank, he heard some noise coming from behind.

"Damn, Ding Hao. I never thought that your hometown was so beautiful! How about having a picnic here in the evening?"

"Sure! This place is like a paradise. Aye, Ding Hao, if we didn't need to work in Jin Ling, I would have married you, hahaha!"

There were around ten young men and women walking toward the Jingshan Lake

while talking and laughing.

They were talking about how they yearned for nature but one could tell that they were money-minded.

“To have a picnic would be a bit difficult. Something big is happening in Yunmeng Mountain, so picnics and other activities are forbidden since yesterday! But since all of you wanted to have a picnic, I'll take the risk. Also, we must clean up all the charcoal fire before we leave and make sure the fire is put out!” the guy named Ding Hao said.

“Hurray! Let's have a picnic and barbecue here! Let's bring lots of beer too. We won't go back without getting drunk!”

Everyone cheered.

“By the way, Ding Hao, just now you said something important is happening in Yunmeng Village. What's the deal? You've been so mysterious since the morning. Spill the beans!”

Others were beginning to wonder.

“Haha, I can't reveal too much. My father told me about it and reminded me not to spread it around. But since you all want to know, I will just tell you that our Yunmeng Mountain is going to be developed. Hahaha, they are signing a contract today. A big boss has paid a lot of money to contract the mountain!”

“What?”

Everyone was shocked.

They started to scream. If so, then Ding Hao would have the chance to inherit the valuable properties from his dad in the future!

They couldn't quite believe it.

They were still bantering when they reached Chen Hao.

As for Chen Hao, he felt that some of them sounded familiar when he heard their voices. Subconsciously, he turned to have a look.

As soon as he saw them, Chen Hao's



## Chapter 120 He Bought A Mountain

eyelids twitched.

Why are Chen Lin, Li Shihan and the others here?



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Chen Hao?”

When Chen Lin and Li Shihan dropped by along with the others, they spotted Chen Hao as well as Su Ziyue who was standing beside him.

Today was the day that Chen Lin and Li Shihan had promised each other that they would go on a vacation since they would be graduating soon. After all, they would not have the time to do so after entering society as working adults.

Some time ago, they heard from Ding Hao, their high school alumni, describing how beautiful his hometown was and he invited everybody over to hang out.

Since they were free now, they had invited their best friends over to join them on this trip.

However, they did not expect to bump into Chen Hao here.

“Chen Lin, do you know this guy?” several girls asked while frowning.

When they saw Chen Hao's appearance, they felt that he was an utter disgrace. Furthermore, the girl standing beside him looked to be of lower class than he was.

This made some of the girls pout with disdain.

"Haha, of course we know each other. He was my high school classmate whom I was telling you about yesterday. Haha, trouble really does follow him wherever he goes." Chen Lin smiled with contempt.

During the previous high school gathering, Chen Lin was very surprised that Chen Hao was actually acquainted with Zhou Ze, who was also known as Young Master Zhou.

Everybody thought that Chen Hao had hit the jackpot.

However, after a multifaceted investigation, they concluded that it was nothing worth fussing about.

That was because they had asked a friend to ask around and they found out that

Young Master Zhou had already forgotten about Chen Hao in the blink of an eye.

When somebody asked Young Master Zhou whether he knew Chen Hao or not, he immediately replied that he did not have any idea who this person was.

Haha! Anyway, rumors had it that Young Master Zhou was a whimsical person. He might have taken an interest in Chen Hao that day in the restaurant and that must have been the reason why he acted the way he did.

However, it was indeed terrifying. Those who did not know this would have regretted ridiculing Chen Hao.

Hence, Chen Lin was in a good mood now. In fact, she would feel even better if she could ridicule him a few more times today.

“Chen Hao, is this your girlfriend?” Li Shihan couldn’t help but ask.

However, she gently shook her head following her question.

As the saying went, 'Birds of the same feather flock together'. A poor guy would naturally find a woman of the same status to be his girlfriend. Judging by their appearances, both of them were just disgraceful.

Li Shihan had the urge to laugh when she recalled that she was once in an ambiguous relationship with him in the past.

"No, she is my best friend," said Chen Hao casually.

"I'll say. Although Su Ziyue is poor, she is still pretty good looking. I wouldn't think that she'd be a great match for this poor loser," Ding Hao chimed in coldly at this moment. It was obvious that he knew Su Ziyue. After all, Su Ziyue's foster parents stayed in Yun Meng Village.

"Ding Hao, are you acquainted with Su Ziyue?"

"Of course, let me tell you something about her..."

Ding Hao lowered his voice and started whispering something to the girls.

After listening to it, their gazes turned even more disdainful when they looked at her.

Su Ziyue knew that Ding Hao was telling them that she was an orphan and an abandoned child.

Her self-esteem was hurt then, however she could only lower her head and grip the edge of her clothes tightly.

At that moment, Chen Hao grabbed her wrist and told her that he had her back.

“Su Ziyue, let’s go back!”

Chen Hao had enough of his high school classmates.

He did not want to say anything further and decided to leave.

“Oh my, someone is pissed. Please don’t leave. Since you guys are already here, why don’t you help yourself to some free lamb kebabs. You guys have probably not tasted

it before right? Haha, since we're currently short-handed, why don't you guys stay back and help us skewer those meat?" Chen Lin said while sneering.

It was actually a lightbulb moment for her as she thought, Since there were two free laborers here, why not put them to good use?

Chen Hao wanted to ignore them.

"Su Ziyue, how dare you walk away?! Stay back with Chen Hao. Don't you forget that the repair works done on the road a few years ago would have destroyed your foster parents' graves if it weren't for my father. Here I am treating you to a meal and in return, I just need you to help skewer some meat, yet you're unwilling to do that?" Ding Hao said in a frivolous manner.

He was a reserved person in the past, and in the eyes of others, he was considered a person of lower status.

However, everything was different now. He was a rich second generation heir who

inherited his fortune after his family's home was torn down to make way for new development. Furthermore, his net worth had increased exponentially, and thus, he was currently the center of everybody's attention.

It was obvious that Ding Hao's attempt at taking the moral high ground to extort Su Ziyue was really effective.

Su Ziyue stopped in her tracks and whispered, "Chen Hao, why don't you leave first? I'll stay back to help them skewer the meats."

Chen Hao had already told Su Ziyue his real identity, and he wanted her to keep it a secret for him.

Which was why Su Ziyue knew that Chen Hao would never be able to do such menial labor.

Besides, how could Chen Hao be asked to wait upon people like them? Hence, she decided to stay back herself.

On the other hand, when Chen Hao saw



that Su Ziyue did not want to leave, he felt embarrassed to leave as well.

Sigh! If they want someone to skewer their meats, then so be it. I could accompany Su Ziyue while I am at it.

Eventually, he made the decision to stay back. He gave Li Zhenguo a call to explain his situation and ask him to go back whenever he was done with his work.

Since they had found some manual help, Ding Hao immediately made a call to order some mutton. Furthermore, he also ordered somebody to bring over the barbecue stove, a few dozen crates of beer and much more.

The lakeside campfire picnic had officially started.

Chen Hao and Su Ziyue slogged for several hours, only then did they manage to finish skewering all the mutton.

“Here you go. I shall give you 50 sticks of mutton as a reward. Take a small stove to a corner and grill them by yourself.”

Chen Lin tossed Chen Hao a handful of skewers. Then, she went back to the campfire to chat with the others.

Chen Hao couldn't have asked for more.

However, at this moment, a gasp of shock reverberated through the crowd.

'What? Shihan, you want to break up with Ma Fei? Are you for real?'

"It's true. In fact, we've been quarreling quite frequently these past two days. After giving it some thought, I think we are not suitable for each other. I have decided that I will break up with him tonight. In addition to that, I am embarrassed to say that Ma Fei had always been intimate with other girls." Li Shihan said in an aggrieved manner.

"Oh my God! He's such a jerk. He seemed to love you on the surface, but he actually does these things behind your back. How disgusting is that? You have done the right thing by breaking up with him," some of the girls responded loudly.

## Chapter 121 A Campfire Picnic

"I second that decision. If Ma Fei was such a jerk, then Shihan was right to break up with him. There still are many good guys in the world and they are far richer and more handsome than him!" said Chen Lin.

Li Shihan straightened her hair while nodding her head.

To be honest, after the high school gathering, when Li Shihan saw Ma Fei's pathetic attitude in front of Zhou Ze, she had already lost all her love for him.

Haha! She always thought that as long as a guy treated her well and had ambitions, along with a family background that wasn't too bad, it was enough for her. However, she was just too naive to think that.

Ma Fei was nothing in front of a true rich second generation heir. At most, he would just be an employee.

Take Chen Hao as an example. Just look at him. Even if he was a hardworking and a studious person, what good did it do for him? In the end, he was still another ordinary person.

## Chapter 121 A Campfire Picnic

That was the reason why Li Shihan's attitude started to change gradually.

"Shihan, I considered you as my friend since this is not the first time we have met each other. So, let me give you a piece of advice, as the saying goes, out with the old, in with the new. We have to look forward to our future," Ding Hao added at this moment.

Li Shihan lifted her head to look at Ding Hao. Then, she straightened her hair again and nodded her head in agreement. She even gave him a smile to show that she would do her best.

Several astute students who were present at the scene seemed to sense something else.

Apparently, they felt that Li Shihan was slightly attracted to Ding Hao, and Ding Hao obviously had feelings for her. They could see the lovey-dovey gazes the two were exchanging just now.

If you think about it, Ding Hao became a rich second generation heir due to the

## Chapter 121 A Campfire Picnic

development project. Even though Ma Fei was an exceptional person, he still relied on other people to make a living. Therefore, Ding Hao would still be a better choice than him.

So, how could a person like Chen Lin miss out on this? At that moment, her eyebrows knitted together as the feelings of jealousy washed over her.

Ding Hao was her classmate. And she wasn't selfish in introducing her male friends to her best friend, Li Shihan as she already had Ma Fei as her boyfriend.

However now, after knowing that Ding Hao had met with some recent windfall, Chen Lin had something else in mind.

But she never expected that despite her carefully planned arrangements, she had unintentionally brought Li Shihan and Ding Hao together. Chen Lin felt depressed because of that.

Just then, Chen Hao decided to come over to get some more skewers for the barbeque.

## Chapter 121 A Campfire Picnic

Since Chen Lin had nowhere else to release her anger, she roared at Chen Hao, "Is eating the only thing you know?! I hope you die of gluttony! You sick moron!"



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

## Chapter 122 | I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

Chen Lin was jealous.

She was currently in a bad mood, so much so that the moment she saw Chen Hao walking toward her, she felt that he was being an eyesore.

Usually, she would still be able to preserve a modest bit of decorum. However, she was so furious now that she started spouting ridicules at Chen Hao.

In short, she spat quite a lot of nasty things about him in front of everyone.

Her anger gradually subsided after everybody took turns persuading her to calm down.

To be frank, all Chen Hao really wanted to do right then was to give her a huge slap across the face.

He was fine with her continuous mockery, but now she even had the audacity to direct her rage at him! How dared she look down upon him with such contempt?

“It’s ok, Chen Lin, you don’t have to waste

## Chapter 122 | I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

your energy to yell at him. If he wants to eat, just let him be. You should be more aware of your attitude since you will have a secure job in the future as a teacher," said Ding Hao with a smile at this moment.

Chen Lin's temper only dissipated completely after Ding Hao came over to persuade her.

"Hmph! I really hate this person everytime I see him. You are definitely better than him, Ding Hao. You were quite poor in the past, but you are now a rich second generation heir due to the development project. You wouldn't forget about your old friends after meeting new ones right? Especially me?" Chen Lin leaned in towards Ding Hao.

"How could I ever forget? No matter what happens in the future, you will always be my best friend." Ding Hao laughed heartily.

His words upset Li Shihan who was sitting beside him.

In fact, everyone here could tell that the atmosphere wasn't right tonight. It seemed



## Chapter 122 | I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

that Chen Lin and Li Shihan were trading barbs with each other.

Both of them were pulling out all the stops in their fight over Ding Hao.

Since Ding Hao's family's property was going to be developed soon, he would definitely get a few houses under his name no matter what. In the worst case scenario, he would still acquire approximately a few million and that would be enough for him to live out the rest of his life without any worries.

No wonder the two pretty girls were fighting against each other.

"Chen Hao, come here and take a seat. I have finished grilling the meat."

Su Ziyue sensibly pulled Chen Hao aside after seeing Chen Hao's balled up fist and his rising temper.

It was because of Su Ziyue's persuasion that caused Chen Hao not to explode there and then.

## Chapter 122 | I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

Hah! It's fine that you look down upon me now. Just wait for the day that I announce my true identity. I wonder how your faces would look like then, Chen Lin and Li Shihan?

Would they regret their actions today? He laughed bitterly.

Chen Hao did not bother about them anymore and left with Su Ziyue to enjoy the scenery by the lakeside.

Tonight, Ding Hao had arranged for everyone to stay in the village's guesthouse.

Chen Hao noticed that it was getting quite late. In addition to that, Su Ziyue looked as if she wanted to stay here for the night. She must have missed the times she spent with her foster parents.

Chen Hao waited until Chen Lin and the rest of them entered their rooms before arranging for another two rooms, one for him and the other for Su Ziyue.

In short, other than the incident with Chen

## Chapter 122 | I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

Lin, Chen Hao found the day to be quite relaxing.

He really hoped that the development of the mountains could be finished quickly so that he could live on top of the mountains.

The night passed silently.

Early the next morning, Chen Hao drove Su Ziyue down the hill since he did not want to bump into Chen Lin and the rest. As he was afraid that if he did, he would not be able to control his impulses to beat them up.

When he arrived at a certain place, Chen Hao suddenly stepped on the brakes and stopped his car.

Chen Hao smiled and said, "Why don't I bring you to a Michelin-starred restaurant for a meal since there is still some time before my class and your next work shift?"

Chen Hao pointed to a Michelin-Starred restaurant just by the roadside.

"Huh? Chen Hao, I heard my colleagues

saying that a Michelin-starred restaurant is a very expensive place to dine in. Only rich people like you can afford to enter. I am not going in." Su Ziyue lowered her head and shook it vigorously.

Chen Hao smiled. "Don't worry, you can even eat there everyday if you want to."

Ever since he became wealthy, Chen Hao spoke with a firmer tone compared to before.

Besides, he was speaking the truth! Although a Michelin-starred restaurant was expensive, he could eat there everyday if he wanted to.

Since Su Ziyue kept refusing his suggestion, Chen Hao decided to reserve a good seat online instead.

In the end, Chen Hao still brought Su Ziyue to the Michelin-starred restaurant.

"Good morning, sir. May I know how many people would be joining you?"

After they entered, a waitress came over

## Chapter 122 I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

with a smile.

“A table for two please. I have already made reservations,” said Chen Hao casually.

The waitress frowned because no matter how she looked at it, these two people did not look like they could afford to eat in a Michelin-starred restaurant.

However, due to her professionalism, she only nodded her head politely.

Just when she wanted to ask Chen Hao which seat he had reserved, a couple came over.

The girl was obviously stunned the moment she saw Chen Hao. “Chen Hao, is that really you? Did you actually come to a Michelin-starred restaurant?”

“Huh? Wang Xiaoti?”

Chen Hao was also surprised to see the beautifully dressed Wang Xiaoti in a tight fitted black dress.

## Chapter 122 | I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

Chen Hao vaguely recalled that during Han Siyu's celebration party, this crazy woman actually splashed a glass of water on his face for touching her mobile phone.

He was so mad at that time that he wanted to take his revenge on her. However, this crazy woman ran away so swiftly that the moment he came out, she was nowhere to be seen.

Chen Hao was seething with hatred these past few days.

No one expected that they would actually bump into each other in the Michelin-starred restaurant so early in the morning.

"Hmph, how dare a person like you call me by my stage name?! It's so unexpected that a loser like you would actually come to a place like this. Oh my, you even found yourself a girlfriend."

Wang Lina said with contempt when she saw the girl next to Chen Hao.

"Lina, do you know these two people?"

## Chapter 122 | I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

The tall handsome guy who was standing beside Wang Lina was looking at them coldly at this moment.

“Of course I know them. This is the poor loser from Han Siyu’s class. Young Master Lee, didn’t you say that a Michelin-starred restaurant was the most expensive restaurant in Jin Ling? Then, how could these two people enter here? Just look at their appearances.” Wang Xiaoti grabbed and shook his forearm impatiently.

Initially, she was eating away happily in the Michelin-starred restaurant as this was a very classy place to be in.

Women were indeed vain creatures.

Especially since the both of them had the window seat where they could be seen by passers-by on the streets.

Wang Xiaoti would feel thrills whenever they’d throw them a look of admiration.

By the way, speaking of Young Master Lee, he deserved a brief introduction.

## Chapter 122 | I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

Young Master Lee was a student of Jiang Nan College and a second generation heir as well. He fell in love with Wang Xiaoti through her live streaming and gave her 20,000 that night itself, and now Wang Xiaoti considered him as her brother and potential love interest.

They were initially happily enjoying their meal.

However, after a trip to the washroom, they unexpectedly bumped into this loser.

How shameful was that?!

“Haha, don’t be impatient, Xiaoti. As you mentioned just now, they most likely came here to work. I mean, how would they even afford a meal here?” Young Master Lee quickly consoled her.

“Hmph, I don’t care. Anyway, I do not wish to see this person here anymore. How disgusting it is to meet a person like that so early in the morning. You better tell your manager later that they should hire someone classier even if it was just their service crews. If not, rich people like us



## Chapter 122 I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

will not come here to have meals anymore.”

Wang Xiaoti acted coquettishly in front of Young Master Lee while telling off the waitress standing beside Chen Hao in a cold manner.

“Huh? Miss Wang, they are not part of our service crews. I think they are here as our customers.”

The waitress was trying to butter up Wang Xiaoti and Young Master Lee at this point. This was because she looked down upon Chen Hao from the very beginning, hence she was not careful with her manner of speaking.

“I’ll be damned. He’s not a waiter?” Wang Xiaoti was stunned.

Chen Hao had enough of it.

At this moment, he glared coldly at the waitress and said, “Are you done speaking? Where is the seat I reserved? Bring me there now! I came here specifically today to taste the food served

## Chapter 122 I Came Here Today to Spend My Money

here!”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

“Sir, I’m really sorry to tell you that our restaurant’s prices are a little high... look...” the waitress said apologetically.

She wasn’t foolish enough to offend a guest like Wang Xiaoti because of such a person.

“Is it?” Chen Hao forced a slight smile.

He then took out his phone and showed it to the waitress, the screen displaying his reservation booking that he had done online for VIP seats.

The waitress’s expression tensed when she looked at the phone screen.

The reservation was actually for VIP seats.

She knew that she would get at least 2,000 in commission if she served a VIP guest.

It was because there was even a special violin performance for the VIP guests as they enjoyed their meals.

Immediately, her expression changed drastically, from contemptuous to

## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

enthusiastic as she said, "Sir, this way please!"

After bowing, the waitress led Chen Hao to an area which was very different from the ordinary sitting area.

After that, a violinist in a suit came to their table with a violin.

Wang Xiaoti was almost dumbfounded by the scene.

To be able to enjoy her meal by the window had made her feel vain enough, she thought.

But now, this loser, Chen Hao, was a VIP guest, enjoying this kind of first-class service.

Where does this poor loser Chen Hao get his money from? Wang Xiaoti was puzzled.

"Chen Hao, how much money do you actually have? Are you sure you want to spend it this way? Haha, don't tell me you're here to act cool just to court a girl." Scoffs crossed Wang Xiaoti's face as she

## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

mocked him.

Chen Hao only ignored her.

He was too lazy to bother about this woman.

She still didn't want to accept the truth after he had used his actions to prove her wrong.

"Sir, do you want to buy some flowers? These are Damascus roses from the beautiful Bulgaria. Although it's expensive, it's worthy of your tastes. How about buying a bouquet for your lover?"

Just then, a beautiful foreign waitress pushed a flower cart carefully from table to table.

The fragrance of the flowers wafted behind her as she passed. All the customers were attracted by the color and fragrance of those roses.

"It's Damascus roses! It's the most famous rose in the world. I have always wanted to have a bouquet of it. Young Master Li, can

## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

you buy me a bouquet of the roses?”

When Wang Xiaoti saw the romantic roses, she moved her gaze away from Chen Hao.

She couldn't stop staring at the flower cart.

“Alright. Since you like it so much, I'll buy whatever you want.”

Young Master Li shook the gold watch on his wrist and took a bouquet of the roses from the flower cart. There were around thirty stalks in the bouquet and they gave off a nice fragrance.

“How much is this bouquet?” Young Master Li asked.

“Thank you sir. You really have good taste. This bouquet matches your beautiful girlfriend perfectly!” the pretty waitress quickly said with a smile.

“All right, how much is it?” Young Master Li felt proud when he noticed that everyone in the Michelin restaurant was looking at him in admiration.

## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

He took out his wallet and asked,

“There are thirty-six roses in this bouquet. It costs only 72,000, sir!”

“What?”

As his hands trembled, Young Master Li dropped his wallet on the ground. He stared at her and questioned.

He heard that a bouquet of roses could cost around 20,000 to 30,000.

But it was the first time he heard of a bouquet that actually cost around 70,000 to 80,000.

He was dumbfounded.

“Are you alright, Young Master Li? Damascus roses are specially planted for the first lady of certain countries. The petals are silky smooth, and these roses have been cultivated professionally before planting, thus they can be kept fresh for almost three months. It’s absolutely worth it for 70,000!”

## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

Seeing how Young Master Li was startled by the price, Wang Xiaoti pleaded as she badly wanted the roses.

The pretty waitress hurriedly nodded her head and said, "Sir, your girlfriend must be an expert. She's right! Do you want to pay by card or cash?"

"Cough, I think I don't need these. I just remembered that I have already ordered another bouquet of roses for Xiaoti!" Li Shao's lips twitched and he placed the roses back on the cart.

Wang Xiaoti was disappointed, especially with so many people staring and laughing at them.

It made Wang Xiaoti feel embarrassed.

In fact, she took great pride in comparing with others.

She thought she had finally found a catch. Although Young Master Li was incomparable to the Ordinary Guy, he was considered rich too.



## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

Wang Xiaoti thought she finally could enjoy the life of being rich and pampered.

However, looking at Young Master Li now, it was obviously not the case.

As for Young Master Li, it wouldn't be a problem for him to spend around 20,000 to impress girls. However he wouldn't be able to spend more than that, let alone spending around 80,000 for a bouquet of roses.

Feeling dejected, Wang Xiaoti tried to avoid the mocking gazes from the customers in the restaurant.

As she turned her head to the side, she happened to see Chen Hao laughing at her direction.

He was laughing while talking to his ugly girlfriend.

Wang Xiaoti hit the roof at once.

“Damn it! Chen Hao, what are you laughing at?”

## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

Wang Xiaoti stood up and yelled while pointing at Chen Hao who was sitting at the VIP seat.

Loser, what are you laughing at? You're just pretending to be cool sitting at the VIP seats. How dare you laugh at me?

"Hm? Since when did I laugh at you? I'm looking at the flowers. Does it bother you that much?"

Chen Hao replied in a displeased manner.

Chen Hao had seen that Su Ziyue was fascinated by the flowers, and he was asking her which flowers she wanted. He never thought that he would be scolded by Wang Xiaoti because of this.

"My god, you're looking at the flowers? Do you think that you could buy it?" Wang Xiaoti spoke sarcastically.

Chen Hao shook his head without saying a word.

Instead, he snapped his fingers to signal the waitress who was selling the flowers

## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

to come to him.

The waitress pushed the flower cart in front of Chen Hao with a smile.

“How many flowers are here in total?”

“Huh? Sir, are you asking how many flowers there are in the whole cart?” The pretty waitress was stunned for a while and answered in a hurry. “There are a total 1001 stalks of roses here, sir!”

“1001 stalks, which means that they cost around 200,000 right?”

“Yes, sir. Sir...What do you want to do with them?” The waitress gaped, her eyes wide in astonishment.

Su Ziyue realized what Chen Hao wanted to do. She had been staring at the Damascus roses since just now.

She remembered seeing these flowers in a textbook when she was young.

She was enchanted by the flowers as she didn't expect to see the amazing

## Chapter 123 I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

Damascus roses in real life today.

Chen Hao must have noticed that I am fond of these flowers and intends to buy them.

It was too late when she wanted to stop him from doing so.

Chen Hao had already handed over his card and said nonchalantly, "I'll take all the flowers. I'll pay by card."

"What?"

The waitress was flabbergasted when she heard that Chen Hao wanted all of them.

Wang Xiaoti gulped loudly.

She felt as if she was slapped.

No way! What is this loser trying to do?

I'm sure that he's just putting on an act. Does he have that much money?

However, the sound of a successful transaction after swiping his card had

## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

proven that Wang Xiaoti was absolutely wrong. She felt like she had received countless slaps on her face.

200,000!

Oh my God, Chen Hao actually has more than 200,000, and he couldn't care less about spending it at all?

"I'll help you to bring the flowers back and decorate your house beautifully!"

Chen Hao took no notice of Wang Xiaoti's shocked expression and kept talking with Su Ziyue with a smile instead.

After finishing their meal, they left straight away, they didn't look at Wang Xiaoti at all.

Chen Hao's disregard for her made Wang Xiaoti feel extremely hurt.

Oh my gosh, the one whom I have been looking down on is actually so rich!

Ah!

No way, I must figure it out!

## Chapter 123 | I Could Simply Prove You Wrong

Wang Xiaoti pursued him.

However, the only thing that she could see was a familiar Lamborghini leaving. Where was Chen Hao and that girl accompanying him?

Is it that luxury car? My God, the owner of the luxury car has finally driven it. It means that the mysterious young master was here just now! Argh! I should have come out earlier. I might get to know the identity of this young master if I were here earlier!

Wang Xiaoti stamped her foot furiously as she missed the chance of getting to know the young master.

But...

Something crossed her mind at the moment and for a moment Wang Xiaoti was stunned.

Wait a minute, where is Chen Hao?

Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

As soon as she came out, she saw the Lamborghini leave.

Chen Hao was gone.

Chen Hao shouldn't have gone far.

Does that mean...

Shh!

I dare not think about it anymore!

Wang Xiaoti inhaled sharply, Does that mean Chen Hao is the owner of the Lamborghini?

It reminds me of the first time I met Chen Hao. At that time, he cut watermelon on the car bonnet without a care.

And now, both Chen Hao and this car appeared here at the same time!

What was more, Wang Xiaoti saw Chen Hao's lavish manner with her own eyes just now. He didn't even hesitate when he spent 200,000!

## Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

Argh!

If Chen Hao is the owner of the Lamborghini, he should be very wealthy!

Wang Xiaoti could hardly stand straight. This is not real, absolutely not!

After dropping Su Ziyue, Chen Hao drove back to college.

He drove his car to the remote area in the park where he would usually park.

As soon as he locked his car, a girl appeared from the bushes and startled Chen Hao. "Hello, Chen Hao!"

"Oh dear! What're you doing?" Chen Hao quickly stepped back in fright.

Chen Hao couldn't believe his eyes when he finally recognized the person in front of him.

The girl in front of him was Jiang Weiwei.

"Haha, Young Master Chen, I've been waiting for you. I knew that you would park



## Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

your car here!”

“Whoa whoa, Chen Hao, you’re amazing! I didn’t expect that this car really belongs to you! You’re so mean. Why didn’t you tell me earlier that this is your car? I even misunderstood you last time!”

Jiang Weiwei and her family bumped into Chen Hao when he went to meet Zheng Yue’s parents as her fake boyfriend. Since then, Jiang Weiwei had known that the luxury car belonged to Chen Hao.

What everyone might not know was Jiang Weiwei couldn’t sleep at all after going back to her room that night. All she could think of was Chen Hao.

And all the things that happened between Chen Hao and her in the past.

Before this, Chen Hao was a poor loser who always got bullied by her.

He did everything that she asked him to do.

In her eyes, Chen Hao was worse than a

## Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

dog.

But now, she wondered since when she started to have a change in her attitude toward Chen Hao.

Even until now, Jiang Weiwei still wasn't sure if she had fallen for Chen Hao.

There was no reason for her to dream of Chen Hao!

Moreover, no matter how she looked at him now, she felt that Chen Hao was really handsome, charming and attractive.

There was even a night she masturbated while looking at Chen Hao's photo. How embarrassing!

All in all, Jiang Weiwei had been eager to meet the handsome Chen Hao these days so she waited for him for a long time.

"Chen Hao, why aren't you speaking?"  
Jiang Weiwei's voice turned gentle.

Especially under her soft gaze, it made Chen Hao have goosebumps all over.

## Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

“Er, Jiang Weiwei, you don’t have to be like this. To be honest, I really hated it when you bullied and laughed at me last time. But I prefer the way you treated me then compared to now. Can you stop being like this?” Chen Hao gulped.

“Hmph! Chen Hao, now only I know that you have a tendency toward masochism. Hmm, do I have to scold you and even beat you like before to make you happy? Or do you prefer me to whip you on the bed to make you happy? How perverted you are! You’re so naughty!” Jiang Weiwei dropped a hint.

But Chen Hao didn’t get it at all.

He got goosebumps listening to her words.

If he knew that she was like this, he wouldn’t have disclosed his identity to Jiang Weiwei.

Miss, how can you say that you like me when you actually are fond of my money?

Chen Hao didn’t dare to make any remark.

## Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

Jiang Weiwei stamped her foot anxiously and said, "Hey, I know that you've always been quiet since I first met you. Can't you be more outgoing and act like a man? Hmph, I'll give you a chance to punish me for mistreating you before this. It's up to you to decide whatever you want to do to me."

After saying that, she tugged Chen Hao's arm and brought him in her arms.

Jiang Weiwei had been thinking of Chen Hao like crazy these days.

She was determined to win his heart.

Her current behavior showed her strong intentions.

To be honest, in the past if Chen Hao was able to tame a beauty like Jiang Weiwei, who liked to bully him, into an obedient puppy, he would definitely feel accomplished.

But now, Chen Hao found it scary. Shivers were sent down his spine and he had goosebumps all over his body.

## Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

He immediately ran away from her.

“Chen Hao, you come back here!” Jiang Weiwei yelled anxiously.

However, she burst into laughter after Chen Hao left.

Haha, I originally thought that Chen Hao would be annoyed by seeing me or even give me a slap. But it seems like he is only afraid of me and doesn't hate me.

It means that I still have a chance!

While thinking of that, Jiang Weiwei crossed her arms and glanced at the passenger seat of the Lamborghini.

One day, I, Jiang Weiwei, will sit there proudly and let Chen Hao drive me around the campus!

Meanwhile, Chen Hao had run back to the classroom.

Look at that, that's why I choose not to reveal my own identity.

## Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

I'm not trying to be narcissistic. I'm pretty sure that gold diggers like Jiang Weiwei and Yang Xia will swarm me and disturb my daily life after knowing my identity.

And no matter how he would live in the future, the only goal Chen Hao had currently was to complete his studies.

As soon as he entered the classroom, Chen Hao saw his classmates having a heated discussion.

Long story short, the discussion was mostly about the new transfer student, Young Master Zhao. They were discussing how cool he was as many girls had confessed to him and so on since he came to their college. In short, he was very impressive.

"Chen, you're here! Come, sit down and listen to Young Master Zhao's news. We'll deal with you later about how you never told us what happened between you and Zhao Yifan."

Yang Hui showed Chen Hao his fist.

## Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

He then said, "Chen, it's too bad that you didn't attend the welcoming conference of Young Master Zhao since you took leave yesterday!"

"Er, the college really held a welcoming conference for him? Since when does our college have this welfare?"

Li Rui interrupted and said, "It wasn't a welcoming conference actually. The conference is actually to celebrate Young Master Zhao's father's investment of fifty million to our college. How cool is he! To put it simple, it is actually a welcoming conference for Young Master Zhao! Haha!"

Jealousy could be sensed in Li Rui's words.

"Sigh, the funniest thing is that our counselor, Meng Cairu was appointed to be the welcomer as she was the best looking among the teachers. She even flirted with Young Master Zhao and exchanged glances with him. I'm speechless!" Yang Hui laughed and said.

"Er..." Chen Hao forced a smile and shook

## Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

his head helplessly.

Now only you guys know about it. I've known how Meng Cairu is in real life for a long time.

You will know it just by looking at those pictures she sent.

As Chen Hao thought about it, he secretly logged into his WeChat account. He didn't get to look at them properly as he was angry that day. His desire was provoked again when he heard his classmates talking about her.

He then saw the photos that she sent him. Ever since that day, Meng Cairu had been sending him her sexy photos every night. Her face was clearly seen in all the photos.

It made Chen Hao's blood boil.

He only replied a single word to her—  
Lustful!

Unexpectedly, Meng Cairu replied to him just in a few seconds.



## Chapter 124 Jiang Weiwei Had Completely Changed

“Who’s lustful? Hmph, you’re the only one I have shown the lustful side of mine. I’m just playing around with the other guys. Hmph, are you jealous because you saw that I was close with Young Master Zhao yesterday in the conference? Tell me if you don’t like it. I’ll never look at him again!”

“No, I’m not jealous!”

“Nah, I don’t buy it. Ordinary Guy, if you are willing to meet me, I’ll show you my naked photos after this.”

“We’ll talk about that later!”

“You’re so naughty. Alright then, I’m having class now.”

As Chen Hao chatted with her, he realized that this had become a bad addiction of his. The more Meng Cairu behaved this way, the more revengeful Chen Hao felt.

Suddenly, the door of the classroom was opened harshly.

“Time for class now. Shut up!” A cold scolding sounded from the door.

## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

“Chen Hao, come out for a bit!”

Meng Cairu scanned the classroom with a cold look on her face before asking Chen Hao to step outside.

“Chen Hao, I need to tell you something. Tomorrow, one of my ex-college mate’s husband is having an opening ceremony for his bar and they are short-staffed. If you are free tonight, you should head there and offer yourself as a part-timer. The salary there is much higher compared to the other bars,” Meng Cairu said casually with arms crossed.

“Part-time? I...” Chen Hao was stunned.

“What do you mean ‘I’? Do you understand a word I just said? He is only hiring on that particular night as there would be many people during the opening ceremony and he is short-handed. Do you think that a guy like you could hold down a permanent job there? Do you even know the location of his bar? It is at the Jin Ling Commercial Street! Do you understand what this means? This means that from today onward, he will only be hiring tall and

## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

handsome guys.”

“I...”

“What do you mean ‘I’? It’s settled then. I will be attending their opening ceremony tomorrow night and I am bringing you along as well.”

As soon as she finished, Meng Cairu rolled her eyes at Chen Hao and left.

I... Oh f\*ck you! Chen Hao cursed inwardly.

He wanted to tell her that he did not want to go because there wasn’t any need for it. Besides, he had had enough of her domineering attitude.

For the past three years, he had to do whatever Meng Cairu wanted.

When he pictured Meng Cairu’s half-naked body that night and compared it to her cold haughty manner just now, he felt like laughing.

However, the situation was a bit awkward now and it wouldn’t be appropriate if he

## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

did not show up.

Sigh! I better go then. Besides, it's just for a day.

Chen Hao scratched his head and went back to class.

The morning classes were boring but it wasn't long before noon arrived and classes were dismissed.

"Chen Hao, are you free in the afternoon? Let's have a meal together."

At this moment, he received a text message from Zhao Yifan.

The words were dull and meaningless. However, her message made Chen Hao recall that he still had some unresolved matters with her.

Zhao Yifan became his girlfriend due to a misunderstanding that occurred yesterday and this matter was giving Chen Hao a huge headache.

Furthermore, it was obvious that Zhao

## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

Yifan wanted him to get close to her.

Truthfully, if she had become his girlfriend back then, Chen Hao would have been happy even if she used to look down upon him. He would even have treated her well. After all, she was a really gorgeous girl!

However, Chen Hao's heart only yearned for Su Tongxin right now.

If he were to continue this ambiguous relationship with Zhao Yifan, then he would really be a jerk. Because why should he continue this relationship if he did not love her?

It would be better if he cleared things up with Zhao Yifan. Otherwise, the misunderstanding between them would deepen and he would be in hot soup.

Chen Hao thought about it and decided to answer bluntly in a single sentence.

"Zhao Yifan, let's meet up in the garden after classes. Please come alone as I need to clear up something with you."

## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

“Ok!” Zhao Yifan replied swiftly.

Chen Hao headed to the garden right after his class. Even then, Zhao Yifan was already waiting for him there.

It was obvious that she was all dolled up specially for today.

Her face lit up with delight when she saw Chen Hao.

“Chen Hao, you came!” She smiled sweetly and that made her devastatingly beautiful.

Though the moment she saw Chen Hao, Zhao Yifan felt conflicted.

In the past, she really treated him with disdain, the kind that went bone-deep. However, she suddenly realized now that he looked quite handsome and his aura was especially attractive. Yet, she did not know why.

“I was going to let you treat me to a meal yesterday night but that’s the kind of attitude I get from you? Why did you do that?”

## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

Zhao Yifan walked toward Chen Hao. He felt as if he was in a dream when he smelled the sweet scent emanating from her body as the stunning beauty that he couldn't have in the past was standing shyly in front of him now.

He chuckled to himself as he thought that this was too dramatic. Even so, he still planned to tell her the truth.

"Because I don't want to be in a relationship with you anymore!" Chen Hao said bluntly.

"What did you say?"

"Erm, Zhao Yifan, I think there is a huge misunderstanding here. I-I wasn't pursuing you at that time. Ahem! I shall tell you everything today. I went to your department that day to find Su Tongxin as I wanted to ask her out for a meal. However, the moment I stepped foot into your department, the girls over there surrounded me as they thought I wanted to confess my love. Then..."

Chen Hao told her everything that he had

## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

been repressing inside his heart.

Zhao Yifan's chest was rising and falling rapidly. Every single word was like a sharp thorn that pierced her heart deeply. Her petite figure couldn't help but shiver.

"Then, I happened to appear at that exact moment and mistakenly thought that you were confessing to me. I even agreed to it, am I right?" Zhao Yifan frowned.

"That's right. Moreover, with the atmosphere at that time, it would have been embarrassing if I were to explain the situation right away then," answered Chen Hao while lowering his head.

"Haha! Now I understand everything. I am a complete idiot! An idiot who was toyed by another person!" Zhao Yifan scolded with a cold look on her face.

It was akin to have shown excessive passion to a cold person yet resulted in having eggs thrown onto her face.

Zhao Yifan felt like a joke.



## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

The first time she fell in love was with Zhuang Qiang, whom she had mistaken as the person who helped her out. However, after getting into a relationship with him, it ended up with her being humiliated.

And now, the second time she fell in love was with Chen Hao, who had always given her a helping hand. Yet, she had once again made a fool out of herself.

Enough was enough!

She only wanted to find a rich and sophisticated boyfriend. It was supposed to be a simple matter but why did she find it so difficult to pull it off?

Slap! Zhao Yifan slapped Chen Hao angrily across the face.

“Chen Hao, you are such a jerk! You think you could simply toy around with me just because you have some money? Just you wait, one day I will find a boyfriend that is even richer than you and make you eat your words today!”

The more she thought about it, the angrier

## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

she got. After slapping Chen Hao, she gave him a vengeful look and turned around to leave.

Chen Hao touched his stinging face.

A bitter smile formed at the corner of his mouth.

Sigh! I think I shouldn't be telling you this, but how could you find another person in the world who is richer than me? Ahem!

Anyway, the matter was finally resolved after he had told her everything.

Chen Hao was glad now. Besides, he did not hurt Zhao Yifan too deeply.

Let's just leave it at that.

Chen Hao sat down quietly in the garden.

He enjoyed the view by the lake and this rare moment of peace.

Just then, his mobile phone suddenly rang. Chen Hao was delighted when he saw the number.

## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

It was Su Tongxin!

Since yesterday, Su Tongxin had completely severed all ties with Chen Hao. Therefore, he did not expect her to call.

He quickly answered the phone.

“Chen Hao, I am sorry to bother you but may I know whether you are free right now? I have something to tell you.” Su Tongxin sounded strange on the phone.

Chen Hao smiled bitterly and said, “Of course I am free, I don’t have a girlfriend anyway.”

“Haha, yesterday’s confession was sensational, did you think that I would miss it?”

Chen Hao could obviously tell what Su Tongxin meant.

He proceeded to explain everything to Su Tongxin in detail.

“Ok then!” Su Tongxin replied indifferently even after listening to Chen Hao’s

## Chapter 125 To Tell the Truth

explanation. She did not comment any further whether she believed him or not.

“Why did you call me?” asked Chen Hao.

“Do I need a reason to call you?”

Su Tongxin sounded slightly annoyed.

“But I thought that you said that you have something to tell me. What happened?”

“Nothing!”

Beep... Beep...

She hung up the phone immediately.

Chen Hao nearly went mad, absolutely mad.

It was so difficult to be around women, especially the brilliant ones.

You could never figure out what was going on inside their heads forever.

Sigh! Forget it, I shall go and find her...

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

"I'll be damned. Come quickly Tongxin. That jerk is here!"

"I thought he was in a relationship with Zhao Yifan? Why is he standing at the entrance of our classroom?"

"Tsk, does this loser have his eyes on Tongxin as well? Oh my, why did Zhao Yifan agree to become his girlfriend? What was she thinking?"

The moment Chen Hao reached the entrance of Su Tongxin's classroom, he was immediately ridiculed by the crowd. However, Chen Hao was already immune to this.

He only wanted to ask Su Tongxin out for a walk.

Su Tongxin was surprised that Chen Hao came to find her in person as she was waiting for him to call her back again. Unexpectedly, just when she was on the verge of disappointment, he showed up at her class. Needless to say, she agreed to go out for a walk with him.

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

That was because she made the decision to trust him again. In fact, after slapping him the other day, she had regretted her actions because no matter how much she thought about it, Chen Hao just wasn't that kind of person. Therefore, when Chen Hao explained the situation to her just now, she immediately believed him.

Under everyone's surprised gaze, they walked out of the classroom to the campus walkway.

"Chen Hao, do you remember my cousin who returned from M Country last time? She was busy sorting out some business matters these past few days but she is currently free and she really wants to meet you. I tried to postpone the meeting with her several times but I couldn't drag anymore."

Then, Su Tongxin said, "I would like you to treat my cousin to a meal."

"Ok, no problem. When is she coming?"

When Chen Hao saw that Su Tongxin wasn't angry anymore, he knew that he did

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

not have to worry about this matter any further and agreed to her right then.

“You don’t have any classes in the afternoon right? Shall we set the lunch date at noon? My cousin will be busy the next few days and after that she will be leaving for M Country again.”

“Sure!”

After finalizing their plans, Chen Hao started to look around for a suitable place for their lunch date.

He did not want to go to the Jin Ling Commercial Street as he was too familiar with that area. Besides, if he were to go there, it would look as if he was flaunting himself.

After discussing with Li Zhenguo, they eventually settled for a quiet place called Wind Bamboo Pavilion where Li Zhenguo promptly made reservations.

Although it was not part of the Jin Ling Commercial Street, it was one of the restaurants that was built and developed

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

by the Jin Ling Commercial Group.

In terms of financial performance, the combined profits of three or four ordinary restaurants at the Jin Ling Commercial Street could not measure up to Wind Bamboo Pavilion's profits.

After hearing that, Chen Hao decided on the Wind Bamboo Pavilion and came here with Su Tongxin.

When they arrived, Chen Hao felt that the Wind Bamboo Pavilion wasn't as huge as he thought it would be.

It was as if they were stepping out of the city into a small village on the mountains. All the rooms of the pavilion were made out of rocks.

The style was similar to that of the period when Republic of China was established. It was quite elegant.

"Tang Chu, over here!"

Within less than half an hour, a fashionably-dressed beautiful woman



## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

walked into the restaurant.

Chen Hao and Su Tongxin were waiting at the entrance. When Su Tongxin saw her, she greeted her with delight.

“Tongxin, who chose this place and why? It’s so old-fashioned.”

The woman named Tang Chu walked over. She took off her sunglasses and scanned the surroundings with a look of disdain.

“Nice to meet you Tang Chu, my name is Chen Hao. I reserved this place.”

Chen Hao smiled casually.

Tang Chu was almost similar to Tang Ran. She was an exceptionally beautiful woman and she also had a different aura due to her being an overseas returnee.

Anyhow, her immediate nitpicking attitude was within Chen Hao’s expectations.

He chuckled to himself. Wasn’t her younger sister, Tang Ran like that as well?

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

“So, you are Chen Hao then. I have been wanting to meet you. I heard both of my sisters telling me that you are a rich guy. You could even afford a Lamborghini with the winnings from the lottery. Haha, so how could you bring me to a place like this?” said Tang Chu while walking into the private room. She was indeed a blunt person.

Furthermore, she even pinched her nose lightly.

It was so clean here, so how could it smell? Chen Hao only smiled bitterly and shook his head.

“Chen Hao, tell me, how much money do you have left from the lottery winnings?” Tang Chu immediately went straight to the topic.

Chen Hao smiled faintly. “Not much, it’s almost gone.”

“Haha, I can tell. People like you have the classic upstart mentality. It’s good for those who know how to be thrifty. However, for one like yourself, the moment

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

you obtain your winnings, you spend it on a luxury car. You definitely got ahead of yourself!”

Tang Chu shook her head lightly while Chen Hao only smiled bitterly and nodded his head.

It seemed that Su Tongxin and Tang Ran did not tell her about his true identity yet. In a way, they were helping him out by keeping it a secret.

“So, Chen Hao, what are your future plans?” asked Tang Chu.

“I haven’t figured it out yet,” replied Chen Hao in a careless manner. Then, he thought to himself, Why is it always the same questions?

Tang Chu shook her head in disappointment.

Su Tongxin tried to change the topic at this moment.

“Tang Chu, didn’t you say that you were expecting your friends who were working

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

and studying abroad with you to arrive in Jin Ling today? Where are they?”

“Oh yeah, they will be arriving soon. Sigh. Originally, I wanted to invite them over for lunch and introduce them to you so that you guys could get acquainted with them. They are considered the *crème de la crème* of those who went abroad to pursue their studies. However, just look at this place! How could I invite them over to such a tasteless place?”

“Huh? Tang Chu, I think this place that Chen Hao reserved is quite nice. Furthermore, they have accommodations here as well. We could even arrange a place for them to stay here,” said Su Tongxin.

“Hah! Do you want me to embarrass myself in front of my friends by letting them stay in a place like this?” Tang Chu was feeling exasperated.

Her phone suddenly rang at that moment.

She quickly answered it.

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

“What? You guys have arrived? Huh? Your brother is fetching you? Yes, I haven’t eaten yet, but I am planning to have lunch with my cousin now. I think it’s called the Wind Bamboo Pavilion. Do-Don’t come here, this place is really shabby. Why don’t we go someplace else?”

As Tang Chu spoke, she cast a disgusted look at Chen Hao since she thought that he was a person with low standards.

“I’ll be damned. You guys are actually coming?”

Nobody knew what went on during their conversation. However, the overall conclusion was, Tang Chu’s friends were coming to the Wind Bamboo Pavilion to take a look and this nearly scared the living daylights out of her.

After that, she hung up the phone.

“My dear cousin, I am going to embarrass myself in front of my friends today because of you. I postponed one or two gatherings with my local classmates just to come here this afternoon. Alas, look at

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

the mess your boyfriend made. Initially, I had wanted him to also help arrange my friends' accommodation, but let's just forget about it," said Tang Chu woefully.

Chen Hao was speechless.

The Wind Bamboo Pavilion looked modest, but here in Jin Ling, other than the extremely expensive dishes at the Hot Spring Villa, nothing else could match the prices of the dishes here in the Wind Bamboo Pavilion.

The Hot Spring Villa's main theme was a combination of scenery, entertainment and dining.

On the other hand, as it's name implied, the Wind Bamboo Pavilion's main theme was about fine dining in an elegant, vintage looking environment.

The vast expanse of bamboo and stone huts illustrated that point.

In addition to that, the chefs here were some of the top culinary experts in the country's local cuisine.

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

However, judging from her looks, Tang Chu was not satisfied with the place. If he knew this earlier, he would have arranged their lunch date at the Hot Spring Villa.

Just then, a luxury car drove inside and Tang Chu's phone rang.

Tang Chu stood up in embarrassment. "They still came. Sigh. Guess I'll just have to show them around."

While answering her phone, Tang Chu walked out with her arms swinging by her sides.

"Wei Lin, Nuo Yi, you guys came!"

"Of course we came, Chu. But I'll be damned. What kind of place is this? It doesn't look like much!"

Two pretty girls alighted from the car and greeted Tang Chu.

One of them named Wei Lin dragged the driver to the front of Tang Chu. Apparently, the driver was a handsome young man.

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

“Chu, this is my younger brother Wei Qiang. He came from Wuzhou specifically to fetch me and he insisted on accompanying me to do some shopping in Jin Ling.”

“Wow, Wei Qiang is really a handsome young man.” Tang Chu was smiling from ear to ear.

“Chu, nice to meet you. I couldn’t believe my ears when I heard my sister praising your beauty. However, after meeting you in person, you are way more beautiful than what my sister described!” said Wei Qiang with a smile as he smoothed out his suit.

Tang Chu was really flattered.

“By the way, Chu, is this beautiful young lady your cousin Su Tongxin? The one that you often mentioned to us? She seemed to be about the same age as my brother,” said Wei Lin with a smile.

Wei Qiang took one look at Su Tongxin and he couldn’t take his eyes off her as she was just too pretty.



## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

“Haha, that’s right. I wanted to introduce her to Wei Qiang so that they can get acquainted with each other and get along as friends.”

Tang Chu smiled while turning her head and motioned Su Tongxin to come over and greet them.

However, she suddenly recalled that Su Tongxin already had a boyfriend and this unpleasant looking guy was standing right beside her.

Oh my! How could she forget about Chen Hao?

“Nice to meet you, Wei Lin. This is my boyfriend, Chen Hao. He will be treating us to lunch today.”

Su Tongxin held onto Chen Hao’s arm and introduced him wholeheartedly.

Both Wei Lin and Wei Qiang looked disappointed when they saw this.

So she already had a boyfriend?

## Chapter 126 Wind Bamboo Pavilion

“Haha, is there anything good to eat around here? I heard my friends saying that the best place to dine in Jin Ling City is a place called the Jin Ling Commercial Street. There is a restaurant called Homecook Kitchen Restaurant there and I heard that it is not too bad. Let’s go there and eat. My treat!”

“I’ve heard of that place before. Ok, let’s go there then.”

Tang Chu obviously did not have any opinions.

The Homecook Kitchen Restaurant was a far cry from this place.

However, since they did not appreciate this place, Chen Hao wasn’t in any position to comment further.

Since they were willing to go, then so be it. . .

Chen Hao and the rest left for Homecook Kitchen Restaurant in their cars.

They were shocked to see Chen Hao's Lamborghini at first, but Tang Zhu soon explained it to them, telling them how profligate he was in spending money.

Surely enough, the Wei siblings, who were originally impressed by Chen Hao, shot a look of disdain at him.

They felt that it was such a waste that the luxury car was driven by a loser like Chen Hao.

In regards to that, Chen Hao only smiled indifferently.

Anyway, it was Wei Qiang's time to shine.

He gave a call to his friend in Jin Ling and brought everyone to the nice private room that he had booked at the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant.

Everyone was astonished, especially Tang Chu.

## Chapter 127 The Contempt from Tang Chu

“Hey! Wei Qiang. I never knew that you have such connections in Jin Ling. Haha, Homecook Kitchen Restaurant is indeed a high class place. It feels honorable to dine here!”

“Unlike someone who only knows places where the mossbacks would go to.”

Looking at the surroundings in the private room, Tang Chu fell in love with it.

“Great. Glad to know that you like it. My friends are regular customers here in Homecook Kitchen Restaurant. We can come again next time! What do you think of this place, Tongxin?”

Wei Qiang smiled as he directed his gaze towards Su Tongxin.

Obviously, he ignored Chen Hao on purpose.

It was because Wei Qiang felt superior to Chen Hao as he came from a rich family while Chen Hao was just a loser who won the lottery. The guy did not have any strong background at all.

## Chapter 127 The Contempt from Tang Chu

"It's fine."

What could Su Tongxin say? She could only nod her head and reply with a simple remark.

"Wei Qiang, you're in third year now. It's about time for your internship next year. What are your plans? Are you thinking about continuing your studies abroad or do you have any other goals?" Tang Chu asked delightfully.

"I might stay here and establish a startup company instead. My dream is to have my own company! Haha..."

"What a great plan. Currently, the economy in our country is quite good. You'll have a bright future if you become the CEO of your own company!"

Tang Chu nodded her head in approval.

Looking at her cousin's boyfriend who sat at his place quietly, she was totally disappointed in him.

Indeed, Tang Chu could tell the difference

## Chapter 127 The Contempt from Tang Chu

between the people who were promising and the ones who weren't at a glance. Obviously, Chen Hao was categorized as the unpromising type of person. He wouldn't be successful in his entire life!

"Chen Hao, I wonder what your plans are for an internship. Are you planning to work in a news bureau or editorial department?"

Wei Qiang sneered as he looked at Chen Hao.

"I haven't decided. I might take up some courses relevant to Economic Management," Chen Hao said indifferently.

"Haha, with the little money that you've won from the lottery, do you think that you're able to take elective courses in Economic Management? Chen Hao, I think it's better for you to look at companies for an internship. You should also get yourself some insurance and save some funds in order to secure yourself a wife."

Tang Chu burst out in laughter at once.

It was because she majored in Economic

## Chapter 127 The Contempt from Tang Chu

Management abroad.

It was hilarious for her to hear that Chen Hao wanted to study the subject.

Chen Hao understood her implicit message through her words. She was obviously hinting to him that she didn't approve of him dating Su Tongxin.

Su Tongxin quickly distracted Tang Chu with other conversation topics.

The dishes came just in time.

"Ladies and gentlemen, this is the La Romanee-Conti wine from our restaurant. Please enjoy it!" A waitress came in with a bottle of red wine courteously.

"La Romanee-Conti? I'm not dreaming, am I? This is the red wine brand which ranks the first among the top ten most luxurious red wine brands in the world!"

Tang Chu and Wei Lin were left astonished when they heard the waitress introduced the brand of the red wine.

## Chapter 127 The Contempt from Tang Chu

They lived abroad for many years, hence they had some knowledge on red wine.

“Bring it here, I want to see if it’s genuine.”

Tang Chu blushed in surprise. She carefully took a look at the red wine bottle over and over. She was even more excited after she had finished looking at it. “It’s a genuine one!”

“Really? I want to look at it too!” Wei Lin was thrilled as well.

All of them finally looked at Wei Qiang surprisingly. They thought he was considered superb at the beginning. But now they realized that he was more impressive than they could imagine after seeing the red wine bottle.

“Wei Qiang, tell us about your friend! What great connections you have! Did you know that only the big bosses overseas could get their hands on this wine?”

The more Tang Chu looked at Wei Qiang, the more she favored him.



## Chapter 127 The Contempt from Tang Chu

“That’s right, my little brother. Why didn’t I know that you had connections? Tell me, are there any other things that you are hiding from me?”

“I’m not sure about it either. Anyway, my friend really is being courteous to me today! Haha!”

Wei Qiang was puzzled by the huge gratitude.

But he didn’t think much about it. He felt jubilant as he was immersed in the admiration shown by Tang Chu and the others.

Chen Hao remained silent on his side.

This red wine bottle is probably from Zheng Yue.

This girl really made an effort to help me in earning respect from them.

Whereas Wei Qiang took away the fruits of victory. Even then, Chen Hao did not intend to unfold the truth. First, Tang Chu would never believe me.

## Chapter 127 The Contempt from Tang Chu

Moreover, what for I tell the truth? To show that I'm superb? How silly!

Chen Hao thought that it was fine as long as everyone was happy.

And so, they had their meal.

During the entire time, the more Tang Chu looked at Chen Hao, the more her dissatisfaction towards him grew. She kept showering Wei Qiang with compliments while using Chen Hao as a comparison.

After the meal, everyone went downstairs and Wei Qiang went to the front counter to pay the bill.

"Sir, you're entitled to a thirty percent discount for this meal."

"What?"

Everyone was surprised by the words of the cashier at the front desk.

"Damn, Qiang, you're so cool! Thirty percent discount! It makes us feel so

proud!" Tang Chu said that again in a surprise.

"Hehe, this is nothing much! Tang Chu and Tongxin, how about going for a ride together. We'll book a hotel room for my sister to rest later in the afternoon."

"Sure! Frankly speaking, I came to Jin Ling quite often when I was young, and I haven't been here much after I went abroad. Why don't we let my cousin apply for her leave and we can hang out together? I'm meeting some of my classmates from high school and university later. Let's have a gathering!" Tang Chu said with a smile.

"That's great! If that's the case, I will book another table in Homecook Kitchen Restaurant for tonight!"

Wei Qiang patted his chest.

"Sis, Wei Lin, we still have some stuff to do in college. Please excuse us. You guys enjoy yourselves! I'll be heading back with Chen Hao."

Su Tongxin noticed Chen Hao look slightly

unhappy. After all, Chen Hao invited her cousin for a meal today but Wei Qiang stole the spotlight at the end.

Su Tongxin also understood that Chen Hao couldn't expose his identity.

Afraid that he would be angry, Su Tongxin decided to go back with Chen Hao first.

"Huh? Tongxin, it's a pity if you're not going with us! I was thinking that you could be our tour guide!" Wei Qiang pleaded.

Seeing Su Tongxin's insistence to leave, he looked at Tang Chu with his entreaty eyes helplessly.

Tang Chu grasped the opportunity at once. She glanced at Chen Hao coldly and said to Su Tongxin, "Tongxin, come with me. I have something to tell you."



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Tang Chu called Su Tongxin aside.

Without knowing what was said in a lowered voice, Tang Chu's eyes were cast on Chen Hao from time to time, occasionally glancing at Wei Qiang.

She was probably persuading Su Tongxin to quickly break up with Chen Hao and be in a relationship with Wei Qiang.

Anyhow, Su Tongxin would never agree to it.

"Sis, have fun and enjoy yourself. Chen Hao and I will go back to school first!"

After bidding goodbye, Su Tongxin and Chen Hao left.

Tang Chu was very worried.

She stared at their backs and stomped her feet.

"Chu, it's fine. Tongxin is your sister, and so she is my good friend now. I will look for her more in the future!"

Wei Qiang was also disappointed, but he still forced a laugh.

“Well, Wei Qiang, don’t be dejected by this. Don’t worry, I will ask my sister to kick Chen Hao away sooner or later. How can he compete with you?” Tang Chu laughed.

And so, the group proceeded to explore several places in Jin Ling.

Time went by quickly and it was already evening.

Originally, Tang Chu had made arrangements to invite several friends from her high school and college to have dinner together in the evening.

Since Wei Qiang and his sister did not plan to leave yet, she decided to ask everyone out for a meal and get acquainted with each other.

As for Wei Qiang, he continued to show his generous side.

They still set the dinner place at the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant.

After all, the restaurant had boosted his ego earlier in the day. Since there were so many new friends here this time, he could show off again.

There were about five or six friends here.

This time, a bigger private room was booked.

“Hurry up and bring me all the best dishes from your restaurant!”

Wei Qiang said firmly. He tossed his car keys and crossed his legs.

“Wow, Chu, so this is the rich little brother you mentioned. His temperament is not bad! He looks very domineering!”

“Haha, by the way, Chu, does he have a girlfriend? I have a cousin sister. She is still single!”

“Sigh, I wish I could have such a macho boyfriend!”

All those who came were girls. At that moment, they all looked at Wei Qiang with

admiration.

Rich guys were naturally attractive, especially the domineering ones.

Tang Chu was reluctant to say that Wei Qiang had no girlfriend. If he was snatched by other girls, her dearest cousin would have no chance at all!

“Haha, can you girls stop being a flirt? The dishes are about to be served. There's a bigger surprise for all of you after that. Would you all like to take this opportunity to anticipate the next surprise?” Tang Chu smiled and said.

“Huh? What surprise! You've kept us guessing since we came here!”

“Yes, hurry up and tell us!”

Tang Chu chuckled. “You all will know once the waiter finishes serving the dish!”

At the same time, she had some proud expectations. This was also the reason why Tang Chu wanted Wei Qiang to be here.



This way, she would feel superior!

However, after they have managed to wait for the waiter to finish serving.

"Ladies and gentlemen, the dishes are ready. Please enjoy your meals!"

The waiter smiled and turned away.

"Hmph, wait for awhile!"

Tang Chu asked shockingly, "Are you sure it's all ready? Didn't you forget anything?"

The waiter shook his head dumbly, "No, I've served everything you ordered!"

Smack!

Tang Chu slapped heavily on the table. "Are you blind? Don't you know who is the one paying for dinner today? It's Young Master Wei. Can't you see that we haven't gotten our drinks yet?"

Tang Chu reminded the waiter.

Truthfully, this made her look really awful.

Just think about it, Tang Chu was an overseas returnee. She was living in M Country now. Moreover, she had very expensive tastes.

People of this sort usually had very high ego.

They loved nothing but their pride.

“Excuse me, Miss. You didn’t order any drinks. This is our wine list. Please have a look!”

The waiter handed the menu back to Tang Chu.

Tang Chu was almost stunned.

One of Tang Chu's classmates also sneered, “Chu, what's the situation? Isn't there a surprise after the meal was served? Where is the surprise?”

“Hmph, I don't want to look at it. I'll remind you again. This is Young Master Wei. And since he's here, shouldn't you send us some complimentary items?”

Tang Chu mentioned Wei Qiang's name again.

"I'm sorry, Miss. There are many young masters and big bosses who come to our restaurant everyday. We can't give complimentary items to every young master who comes here!"

"What are you arguing at? You're not showing us any respect. Do you know Young Master Kang? He's my buddy!" Wei Qiang said with a sneer.

"I do know Young Master Kang who comes here regularly. But what does it have to do with sending you free gifts?" The waiter was getting confused.

"Sh\*t, you're not respecting us at all!"

The faces of Wei Qiang and Tang Chu turned extremely awful.

Especially at this time, all of Tang Chu's classmates and friends were looking at her with grins.

Women would always compare among

He had to get some of his dignity back.

“Forget about the meal. Give me the bill!”  
He directly went downstairs after saying that.

Wei Qiang’s voice was quite loud.

That cashier didn't know what was going on and only settled the accounts.

“Hello, sir. The total cost is 80,000. Would you like to pay by cash or credit card?”

“What? 80,000? What about the discount?”

Tang Chu was shocked.

“Discount? I'm sorry, Miss. Our restaurant hasn't launched any special offer recently!”

Naturally, the cashier girl recognized them, though there was a little disdain in the way she looked at them now.

Talking so loudly, and pretending to be rich.

It's only 80,000, but look at how shocked

they are.

“Have you forgotten that you gave us a thirty percent discount for the meal we ate here at noon? You also gave us a bottle of rare red wine for free!”

Tang Chu’s face had almost turned green.

“Yes, I remember. But the thirty percent discount and the complimentary red wine was given due to the presence of one of our most valuable guests. The meal will be free of charge if he is the one who settles the bill, but this VIP guest is not here now!”

The cashier girl coldly explained.

“What? So, it wasn’t because of Wei Qiang?”

Tang Chu was stupefied.

But who else could be the VIP guest that was here for lunch?

Right, it was Tongxin and Chen Hao.

Tongxin had always been very humble. She

would definitely not come to this kind of place to eat. How could she become a VIP guest at the Home Kitchen Restaurant?

Wait a minute!

Unless... It was Chen Hao?



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Tang Chu asked quickly, "Is Chen Hao the VIP guest that you mentioned?"

"We don't know. We only know that one of the guests from your table earlier today is our VIP guest." The cashier gave a wee smile.

Huh?

What's going on?

The only guests other than us in the afternoon were only Chen Hao and Tongxin.

Even though the waitress didn't want to mention the name, Tang Chu was almost sure.

They are probably just showing respect to Chen Hao.

But how is that possible?

"Haha, Chu, where's your surprise? Is this the surprise you have prepared for us?" one of Tang Chu's high school classmates, Wang Damei, asked.

Wang Damei was Tang Chu's bestie in high school. They were classmates in college as well.

Although they were besties, they never stopped competing with each other in everything.

Both of them were jealous of one another.

Later on, when Tang Chu passed the exam with flying colors, she went to study abroad in M Country and worked there after.

It could be said that she was doing better than Wang Damei.

Even just now, Tang Chu had wanted to show off in front of Wang Damei again. However, she failed to do that.

It roused Tang Chu's anger when Wang Damei asked the question intentionally.

There was no discount for them for sure.

But it was more humiliating if they continued to have their meal there.



Wei Qiang had no choice and could only pay the bill with a scowl on his face.

He spent more than 80,000 for a meal which they never got to eat, and even failed to give himself airs. It was such a waste.

After paying the bill, Wei Qiang could no longer arrange accommodations for them.

“Oh yeah, Tang Chu, I believe that your friends who came back from overseas have yet to settle their accommodations right? I can take charge in arranging the meals and accommodations for them. What do you think about that? Let’s have a meal before we go back to rest. Else, it’s horrible to leave everyone starving.”

After leaving the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant in a mess, Wang Damei held her arms and sneered.

Tang Chu said indignantly, “You don’t have to. I have money. I’ll arrange it. How about staying in a five-star hotel in Jin Ling? Damei, it’s alright if you want to stay there too. I’ll take care of it as well. We haven’t

seen each other for so many years, so this is a chance for us to have a great catch up!”

“Oh, Chu, I thought that you’d be really lavished by now since you’ve come back from overseas and your family even runs a business here. How can you let your friends stay in a five-star hotel? Aren’t you being a little bit indifferent to them!” Wang Damei laughed.

Tang Chu asked, “Then tell me, is there any other place that is more luxurious to stay in Jin Ling other than staying in a five-star hotel?”

“Haha, of course! Haven’t you heard about the Hot Spring Villa?” Wang Damei said proudly.

“Of course I’ve heard about Hot Spring Villa before. It is rated as the top villa in our country. The expenses there are sky-high and all the customers who go there are prestigious.”

In order to seek attention from the crowd, Wei Qiang quickly added in some remarks

at this time.

“I’ve heard about the place too. But I couldn’t afford to arrange your accommodation there. Any other suggestions? I’ll have them arranged!” Tang Chu realized that Wang Damei was trying to stir trouble on purpose.

“Alright then, since you asked, how about the villa ranked second in Jin Ling, Wind Bamboo Pavilion? They provide both meal catering services and accommodation. As far as I know, the expenses there are a little lower compared to the Hot Spring Villa. Chu, since you’ve been doing so well all these years, I’ll be really impressed if you manage to arrange our accommodation there. I’ll really look up to you and proudly call you my sister from this day onward!” Damei said in a joking manner.

However, she didn’t think Tang Chu would take it seriously.

She was just trying to be sarcastic. After all, everyone knew that even the rich couldn’t simply visit these two places—Hot

Spring Villa and Wind Bamboo Pavilion.

Therefore, Wang Damei just wanted to remind Tang Chu to stop being snobbish just because she went to study abroad.

I'm sure you won't be able to afford that!

唐楚直接笑出了声。

Just then. Pfff. Tang Chu sniggered.

“Wind Bamboo Pavilion? Are you talking about that farmhouse? If I really managed to make arrangements tonight, be ready to fulfill your promise and call me sister then.”

Looking at how serious Tang Chu was, Wang Damei said firmly, “Sure! If you can do it, of course I'll call you my sister!”

“Hahahaha, deal! Wei Lin, Wei Qiang, get the car. Let's go to the Wind Bamboo Pavilion!”

Is this a joke?

Before having lunch at the Homecook

Kitchen Restaurant this afternoon, Chen Hao, the loser, had made reservations at the farmhouse, Wind Bamboo Pavilion.

Tang Chu couldn't stand to stay there.

Only bumpkins would go to that kind of place.

But it didn't really matter now since they had made a bet. As long as she could arrange it, Tang Chu felt satisfied enough to have Wang Damei calling her 'sister'.

Soon, they arrived at the place.

"Waitress, arrange the most expensive meal for me. Also, I'll need... Let me count... I'll need five rooms!" Tang Chu ordered.

She had never felt this satisfied in her entire life.

"Alright, Miss. I'll arrange it now. Miss, the total amount is 500,000. Please check the bill."

The waitress bowed at Tang Chu

respectfully.

How rich she is!

“Huh? What? 500,000? We only need five rooms, and they cost 500,000 for just a night? Did I hear wrongly?” Tang Chu gaped at the girl.

“No, miss. They are all our standard rooms, but the standard rooms come with a free dinner meal for every guest, and we have famous chefs from all around the world to provide you with wide choices of cuisine.”

As the waitress answered, she handed over the credit card terminal.

“W-w-wait a minute, what if we only book a table for dinner here?” Tang Chu gulped hard.

“We don’t provide free private room services for dinner. But if you really want it, you may add on an extra of 15,000 for the private room service to enjoy all kinds of cuisine from around the world. Our chefs will surely be able to provide any food of

your choice.”

Gulp!

Tang Chu was completely stunned at the moment.

Only now she knew that this wasn't a cheap place for bumpkins.

Even a prestigious person like her couldn't afford to spend here!

Tang Chu didn't know why but she immediately thought of Chen Hao.

Earlier in the afternoon, Chen Hao had booked a table here for lunch.

He was even prepared to arrange for accommodations.

It would probably cost at least around 500,000!

Which means that Chen Hao is extremely rich!

And he didn't spend all of his money!

What's more, I'm certain that Chen Hao was the VIP guest mentioned by the waitress, who was powerful enough to receive the precious red wine for free from the restaurant.

Oh my god!

It turns out that Chen Hao is the one with the most prestigious status!

"Haha, Chu, don't force yourself to do this. It's fine if you can't afford it. Just let me take charge of the arrangement. Let's quickly have our dinner. I'm starving to death!" Wang Damei shook her head and sneered.

"Nonsense! I was here this afternoon. Oh, Wei Lin and Wei Qiang, both of you were here too right? We almost had our meals and checked into the hotel here!" Tang Chu refuted.

"Chu, cut your acting please!" Wang Damei began to look down at Tang Chu.

"I'm not acting. You can ask this waitress. We were here this afternoon, weren't we?"



There was a guy named Chen Hao who booked a table and rooms here, wasn't it?" Tang Chu asked in a hurry.

"Yes, miss. There was a guest named Mr. Chen Hao who booked the rooms and a table for a meal. The rooms were all deluxe and the total cost was around 600,000!"

The waitress remembered clearly that there was a guest named Chen Hao who came here this afternoon. The manager who was usually arrogant had actually bowed to him, and it surprised all of the employees in the hotel for a while!

"My god! 600,000!" Tang Chu couldn't believe it!

She was thinking how great it would be if Chen Hao was here at this moment. She could find her way out of the embarrassment then.

But how? Ah! This is insane!

With deep regrets, Tang Chu immediately gave a call to her cousin, Su Tongxin, to

ask if she could request Chen Hao for a favor.

Unfortunately, Su Tongxin told her that she couldn't reach Chen Hao at all.

Because at that moment, Chen Hao was performing another duty. . .

“Hurry up! You're too slow! Why couldn't I reach you? I almost thought you stood me up!”

Meng Cairu sat in the driver's seat and scolded Chen Hao who was rushing to the car.

“I'm sorry, Miss Meng My phone battery was dead. Could you lend me your powerbank for a while, please?” Chen Hao pointed at the powerbank in her car.

“Take it. You really are the definition of Murphy's Law. You're hopeless!” Meng Cairu scorned.

Chen Hao charged his phone with the powerbank after that. As he promised, he followed Meng Cairu to a bar to work part

time tonight.

Sigh, he felt ridiculous when he thought about his current situation.

I'm the boss of Jin Ling Commercial Street and I'm actually going to work part time for my employees now?

Chen Hao couldn't help but to smile bitterly.

"Oh yeah, I want to remind you something."

Meanwhile, Meng Cairu nonchalantly said, as though she had thought of something.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Chen Hao, I'm telling you now that all the people who are attending today are dignitaries. Since my friend knows that you are my student, you have to perform well when you're working there later. If you embarrass me, just wait and see what happens!” Meng Cairu said rudely.

Chen Hao didn't answer and only glanced out of the window.

“No manners!” Meng Cairu snorted. After that, she stopped speaking and concentrated on driving.

Meng Cairu dressed up beautifully and sexily today. This was the first time Chen Hao had worked with Meng Cairu so closely. Smelling the fragrance from Meng Cairu's body, it would be a lie to say that this woman could not charm men.

Just when Chen Hao was about to have dirty thoughts, they had reached the entrance of the Zero Bar on Jin Ling Commercial Street.

At this moment, there were many luxury cars parked at the entrance, along with

many people going in and out.

At the entrance area, Chen Hao saw the flower stand that Li Feihong had sent. After all, they had businesses on the same street, so it was normal for them to show some respect.

Even Zhao Zixing, the new general manager of Jin Ling, had sent his blessings.

It was obvious that the owner of this bar had good social connections.

“Cairu, have you just arrived? Everyone is waiting for you!”

Surrounded by the crowd, a couple with their hands held came over to say hello to Meng Cairu.

“Qiaoqiao, I'm really sorry. I'm late because of the traffic jam. Congratulations Qiaoqiao! May your business be prosperous!”

Meng Cairu said to the woman who was obviously the owner of the bar.

“Hahaha, I'm glad you can come. By the way, where is the helper that I asked you to look for?”

“I have found one. He is right here!”

Both of them continued their chat.

As for Chen Hao, he was bored out of his mind and was staring at the people from the business district who were sending flower stands. He wanted to see if there were any familiar faces.

At this time, Meng Cairu tugged at Chen Hao.

“The boss asked for you!”

“Oh, hello, my name is Chen Hao!”

Chen Hao responded and subconsciously reached out to shake hands.

However, the atmosphere became tense.

Qiaoqiao and her lover looked at Chen Hao's extended hand and their faces went stiff.

Who are you?

Aren't you a part-time worker? Are you worth shaking hands with?

People care a lot about their pride nowadays. Though some etiquettes are necessary, the gap between our worlds is too big, and shaking hands could actually mean you disrespect us.

Qiaoqiao had that exact thought in her mind at that time.

Immediately, she gave a scornful smile.

“What are you doing? Keep your filthy hands to yourself!” Meng Cairu scolded coldly.

“Please, don't you know your place? Qiaoqiao, you can instruct him directly. What do you want him to do?”

“Well, let him go to the bar to help serve drinks!”

Qiaoqiao looked at Chen Hao as she shook her head and smiled bitterly.

Just like that, Chen Hao became the guy to help move the wine at the bar.

While Meng Cairu naturally followed the boss of the bar, Qiaoqiao, into the most luxurious private room.

It was a lot of fun in the bar.

Especially tonight, since many young tycoons from rich families came.

“Three dozen beers for the guest at table 6!”

“Ah? It’s too busy here. There’s a massive influx of guests tonight. Erm, you! Yes, you! Since you have nothing to do, send three dozen beers to table 6 now!”

The waiter at the bar was referring to Chen Hao who had just sat down to rest after moving all the wine.

“Hurry up!”

The waiter raised his voice again.

Sh\*t!



Chen Hao didn't know how to react.

But then he thought, since he had accepted the job, he should just treat it as a part-time job. It was not like he hadn't done it before!

He took the beers and walked toward table 6!

At table 6.

“Come here, sisters, let's have fun. Today, it is my treat. Enjoy to the fullest everyone! If you don't get drunk, you can't go back!”

There were six girls at table 6.

From the looks of it, they were all third-year female college students.

However, they were all sexy, mature and very beautiful.

Xiao, who was the leader of the group, drank a whole bottle and held her best friend who was sitting beside her. She said, “Xiaoti, what's the matter with you? I haven't seen you broadcast live for these

two days, and you look pretty down. Usually, you'd be the one who enjoys the bar the most. What's bothering you? Tell us what's wrong!"

"Xiao, do you think anyone would hide that they're a rich second generation heir? What I mean is, it's obvious that he looks poor and doesn't have money, but in reality, he is actually really rich. Richer than you could ever imagine!"

The one sitting there was none other than Wang Xiaoti who replied to Xiao gloomily, having gotten a slap to the face recently.

"Hahaha, there really is. But this kind of situation is rare. Though it could also mean that this man is very vain. He might even stray into the wrong path because of that. Have you heard of people getting loans just to act rich? When in fact deep down, he is still a poor man!" Xiao said.

From the looks of it, this Xiao probably came from a rich background.

Wang Xiaoti nodded abruptly. "That's right Xiao, according to my observation, this

person is particularly vain! And I've asked, he once won the lottery. Maybe he struck it rich and loves to show off!"

"Haha, I've seen many people like this. Don't take it seriously. Sooner or later, there will be a day where he becomes poor again. Come on, let's drink!"

Wang Xiaoti was a little relieved.

Truth be told, Wang Xiaoti had been feeling uneasy for the whole day.

Everything was tasteless. Even the wine she was drinking at the moment tasted as if it was diluted with water, making it insipid.

It was all because of that Chen Hao!

She really had eggs on her face this morning!

Besides, there was a high possibility that Chen Hao might be Young Master Chen!

After all, that Lamborghini could be his!

However, if the car was really his, it would mean that Chen Hao was very rich. But then, why would he be bullied by others?

It didn't make any sense.

It must have been a coincidence. Perhaps the Lamborghini belonged to someone else and Chen Hao showed up in the right place at the right time!

Coupled with Xiao's consolation, Wang Xiaoti felt much better.

"Missies, your beers!"

Just then, Chen Hao came over with the drinks.

He was preparing to leave after putting the drinks down.

"F\*ck! Stop right there! Who are you calling missy?" Xiao angrily spat.

Usually, they were very opened-minded while having fun together, however, they were very sensitive to how people address them.

And now they were addressed as missy by a waiter on the spot?

It was so inappropriate to call others missy!

Chen Hao was shocked too.

He wasn't paying attention to it just now, seeing how these girls were very beautiful, wearing miniskirts and so on.

He had subconsciously called them missy.

He didn't expect to cause trouble.

"I meant beautiful lady. I'm sorry, it's my fault! Here are your beers. Please enjoy them!"

Chen Hao slightly bowed.

He raised his head and apologized to them.

However, when Chen Hao looked up, he was shocked to see one of the girls.

As for that girl, she was also stunned

when she saw Chen Hao.

“Chen Hao!”

“Wang Xiaoti?”

It really was a small world!

Wang Xiaoti was just thinking about Chen Hao, and she did not expect to see Chen Hao here.

Moreover, how did Chen Hao end up as a waiter at Zero Bar? Hehe, isn't he very rich?

Somehow, seeing Chen Hao in such a manner, Wang Xiaoti suddenly felt a different kind of thrill.

At that moment, Chen Hao was about to leave the table.

She put on a cold expression and smirked. “Chen Hao, don't go. I am your acquaintance, am I not? Haha, isn't there something we should talk about?”

“What do you want?” asked Chen Hao coldly. He did not expect such coincidence to bump into Wang Xiaoti here.

“Haha! Let me ask you this then. After humiliating me this morning, how do you feel now, standing in front of me as a waiter?”

Wang Xiaoti asked vengefully.

When she had eggs thrown onto her face this morning, Wang Xiaoti’s feelings were a mixture of regret and hate. Furthermore, she felt really embarrassed when Chen Hao made her look foolish in that instant.

Wang Xiaoti was troubled by these emotions for the entire day.

Now, she really wanted to take her

revenge on him.

“Nothing much, I am very busy now. If you have anything to say to me, spit it out!” said Chen Hao indifferently as he gave her a bitter smile.

“Haha, busy? Don’t make me laugh, Chen Hao. Get me a napkin this instant!”

Wang Xiaoti pointed to a box of napkins beside her.

“You are a waiter now and your job is to serve the customers. If you refuse to do that, I will file a complaint to your manager.”

Chen Hao nearly fainted as he listened to her non-stop ramblings.

However, she did have a point



there. Currently, he was only a waiter and hence he was required to serve the customers.

And so, he picked up a piece of napkin and gave it to her.

“I don’t want it! My shoes are dirty and I want you to clean it!”

Wang Xiaoti was as proud as a peacock.

“Did you hear what she said? Xiaoti asked you to clean her shoes. Hah! We thought the Chen Hao she mentioned was a tall and handsome man. We're really disappointed when we saw you.”

“That’s right! Aren't you rich? Why did you come to the bar to become a waiter? Guys who pretend to be wealthy when they actually aren’t

are such disgusting creatures.”

“Haha! Xiao was right. Some people would do anything to preserve their ego!”

Several girls crossed their arms and started ridiculing him.

On the other hand, Wang Xiaoti was still waiting for him to clean her shoes with her foot raised.

However, Chen Hao did not bother to clean her shoes. Instead, he put down the napkin and said, “If you want somebody to clean your shoes, then leave Jin Ling Commercial Street and go to the bars in the red light district area. There would even be somebody to lick your feet there.” Chen Hao immediately turned to leave after blurting out those words.

“Y-You!” Wang Xiaoti almost burst out in rage.

He actually asked her to find a male prostitute!

However, if she looked at it from a different perspective, Wang Xiaoti wasn't angry anymore, instead she was quite happy.

After all, the things that she had been worrying about for the entire day were finally gone. It was akin to removing a huge mountain that had been weighing down on her shoulders for quite some time. Currently, she felt as light as a feather.

She really thought that Chen Hao was a rich person. Furthermore, she even assumed that he might be the owner of the Lamborghini.

If it was true, then she would just kill herself as she had offended a true rich second generation heir.

Wang Xiaoti was even thinking shamelessly, how nice it would be if her first meeting with Chen Hao went a little bit nicer.

In short, Wang Xiaoti was feeling regretful and depressed for the entire day.

But in the end, when she came out to relieve her boredom at night, she found out that Chen Hao was different from what she imagined him to be. He was a loser who would throw away his image just to satisfy his ego.

What a relief. She thought to herself as she laughed.

“Get lost, loser. Come my friends, let us continue our drinking session!”

Chen Hao returned to the bar counter after finally finishing his job of moving the wine bottles.

He felt depressed the entire time.

Since there was nothing else for him to do here, he figured he should tell Meng Cairu that he was going back.

Thus, Chen Hao arrived at the private room Meng Cairu was in.

A group of men and women were drinking inside the private room at this moment.

“Come on, Miss Meng, you have lost again. You can choose to

either take off a piece of clothing or finish drinking this bottle of red wine in one go. Your choice.”

A short, fat middle-aged man was currently sitting beside Meng Cairu.

He was sitting very close to her and looking at her with lust in his eyes.

“I did not lose! It’s obvious that you tricked me!”

It was clear that Meng Cairu really hated this short, fat middle-aged man and the situation she was in now.

At that moment, she was struggling to deal with them all.

“Hahaha, you still lost as you never mentioned that tricking you into losing would not have counted.

Since you do not want to drink the red wine, then just undress yourself already.” The man sniggered.

The short, fat middle-aged man grabbed Meng Cairu’s skirt and started groping his way upward.

“Are you out of your f\*cking mind?!”

Slap!

Although Meng Cairu had a hidden wild side, she still had high standards when it came to guys.

And in that moment, she lifted her hand and gave that short, fat man a slap in the face.

Then, she abruptly stood up, lifted her glass of wine and splashed it onto his face.

“Ah! President Zhang, are you alright?” asked the lady boss, Qiaoqiao, immediately when she saw the conflict.

At the same time, the entire room became silent.

As a matter of fact, Qiaoqiao had noticed earlier that President Zhang was very interested in Meng Cairu.

Hence, she tried to set them up together by suggesting they play a game.

As stated in the previous introduction, President Zhang hailed from Shanxi Province and was in the coal mining business. Because of that, he became rich after several years. Qiaoqiao’s husband only managed to obtain



the winning bid for this bar after President Zhang invested some of his money in it.

Qiaoqiao knew that Meng Cairu did not have a boyfriend yet and she really liked wealthy guys.

Seeing how both could mutually benefit each other, it was a match made in heaven.

No woman would be able to resist the appeals of a wealthy man anyway, right?

However, Qiaoqiao was wrong.

She did not expect Meng Cairu to be such a violent person. Not only did she embarrass him, she even slapped him as well.

“How dare y-you slap me?!”

Clearly, President Zhang had never been slapped by another person before in his life. Therefore, a slap and a glass of wine on his face was enough to stun him.

“So what if I did? You were groping me!” said Meng Cairu coldly with a disgusted look on her face.

You think you are so high and mighty just because you have some f\*cking money? Even if you are rich, how could you even compare yourself to Ordinary Guy?

“Hmph, you b\*tch! You are the first person who dared to slap me. I tried to be courteous to you, yet you did not accept my goodwill. Today, if you do not satisfy me, I will not let you leave this bar alive!”

Zhang Dashan flew into a rage and

started flinging the glasses onto the floor.

Four or five bodyguards emerged beside him and surrounded Meng Cairu.

She started to feel afraid. In fact, she regretted her actions after slapping President Zhang.

Although she was acquainted with Ordinary Guy, he was not someone whom she could easily reach out to.

Seeing Zhang Dashan in front of her, she knew that he was definitely a rich and powerful man.

She only felt afraid after she had calmed down.

“Then, what do y-you want me to

do? Under no circumstances will I take off my clothes!”

“Hmph! Fine, if you don’t want to undress, then drink up this bottle of red wine in one go. Otherwise, we are not done.”

Zhang Dashan smiled evilly and opened the bottle of red wine right away before placing it beside Meng Cairu.

“Ok, you better keep your word!”

Meng Cairu took a deep breath. She did not want any unfinished business here. Hence, she decided to force herself to drink up this bottle of red wine and leave.

The moment she prepared to pick it up...

“Meng, it’s getting late now, aren’t you going back?”

At this moment, Chen Hao pushed open the door of the private room and entered.

Chen Hao was eavesdropping outside the door for quite some time now. All in all, he knew what was going on inside. That stupid fat man was going to get Meng Cairu drunk.

As for the way he addressed her, Meng Cairu had reminded him on the way here to not address her as his counsellor because it would be too awkward.

“F\*ck, where did this kid come from? Get lost!” said Zhang Dashan viciously as his face turned dark after Chen Hao interrupted his fun.

“Well, I came here together with Meng and we have to go back together,” said Chen Hao casually.

It wasn't as if Chen Hao was pretending to be kind. He wouldn't be able to live with himself if Meng Cairu was raped by another person just like that.

Even if he wanted to punish her, he should be the one doing it, not them!

In short, Chen Hao did not want to leave her here right now.

“Damn it, I think this kid is getting tired of living. Security! Get him out of my sight!”

Zhang Dashan tore his shirt open, revealing a chest filled with tattoos.

Right then, two or three bodyguards came to chase Chen Hao out.

“Wait a moment, Chen Hao, please wait for me outside. Here are my car keys. I will leave after I finish drinking this bottle of red wine. Please park the car outside and wait for me.” Meng Cairu then gave him a wink.

Chen Hao had a driving license anyway, so she could allow him to drive her home if she had gotten drunk.

Chen Hao nodded his head when he saw her wink. After all, the lady boss was still here and she was on good terms with Meng Cairu. Hence, she wouldn't allow her to be taken advantage of.

With that, he took the car keys and

left.

Not long after Chen Hao left, two bodyguards were seen tailing behind him to the parking lot after Zhang Dashan gave them eye signals to follow behind Chen Hao.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



On the way to the parking lot, Chen Hao already noticed that he was being followed by two bodyguards who were dressed in black suits and sunglasses.

Chen Hao knew what their intentions were.

They were definitely here under the orders of Zhang Dashan.

Chen Hao knew he could not take on the two guys as they looked well-trained.

Hence, he secretly sent Li Feihong a text message asking him to get over here immediately.

“You better stop where you are, kid!”

Chen Hao was getting ready to get

into the car when he was suddenly surrounded by the two bodyguards.

“Is there something wrong?” Chen Hao asked rhetorically.

“Haha, what do you mean something’s wrong? You really are an idiot, aren’t you? Let me tell you something, if you understand the situation that you are in now, you should come along with us obediently. After our boss is finished with his business here, he will let you go naturally and you will suffer less.”

“However, if you do not do as we say, we will break your legs today.”

The two bodyguards in black suits were staring at Chen Hao as if he was a moron.

This kid looked like a dimwit.  
Hence, they figured that he wouldn't last long.

Originally, they brought along their batons as they were prepared to teach Chen Hao a lesson.

However, it seemed like they could scare him by using words alone.

Sigh! Both of them felt a little upset.

Why were they in charge of this kid while the rest of their colleagues got to stay behind with the boss?

Based on their boss's perverted attitude, after he had finished raping her, he would definitely ask all of his underlings to participate as well.

It was such a wasted opportunity!

Both of them had seen Meng Cairu, and she was a gorgeous young woman.

However, Chen Hao only smiled bitterly in an indifferent manner at this moment.

“Break my legs? You guys better think twice before doing that.”

“F\*ck this sh\*t. Enough of this nonsense and get into the car with us. We are going out for a drive in the suburbs.”

One of the bodyguards pushed Chen Hao into the car and then the both of them got into Meng Cairu’s car as well.

There was a specially made car

elevator as this was an underground garage.

Chen Hao did not say anything anymore. Because he felt that five to six minutes had already passed, and the bar wasn't far from Imperial KTV. Li Feihong and the rest of them should be arriving here soon.

Rumble!

At this moment the elevator started to rumble and the doors of the elevator opened.

"Quick, drive the car inside the elevator, then..." ordered one of the guards coldly. Suddenly, he stopped speaking.

Following that, his eyes grew wide as he stared at the scene in the elevator.

Because at this moment, the car elevator was filled with a group of men in black shirts. All of them were wielding knives and batons in their hands while giving him a dark, cold stare.

“I’ll be damned. What’s happening?”

Both of the bodyguards were dumbfounded.

Stomp! Stomp!

Following that, the sound of footsteps could be heard at the entrance of the underground garage.

Then, they saw another large group of people surrounding them.

Judging by the situation, there were no fewer than a hundred people

here.

The leader of the gang, Li Feihong, scanned the scene in front of him in a cold manner with a piercing stare.

“Hey boss, what do you think is happening? Should we tell our Big Boss about this? Besides, this is the Jing Ling Commercial Street. It seems that they are here for us.”

Both of them were so frightened that their faces turned pale.

“I think we should get down from the car first and ask them what is going on. I am sure that they won't do anything to us as they will keep to the code of conduct.”

Thus, the both of them got down from the car.

Chen Hao smiled bitterly and came down from the car as well.

“It’s an honor to meet you, Young Master Chen!”

When Li Feihong saw Chen Hao, he immediately bowed.

At the same time, the hundred plus people behind him followed suit as well.

Their resonant and synchronous voices reverberated throughout the underground garage.

Both of the bodyguards were scared out of their wits.

“Young Master Ch-Chen?”

At this moment, the two bodyguards looked at Chen Hao,



their faces were full of terror.

Wasn't he an insignificant part-timer?

How could he actually be Young Master Chen?

Damn it, did they nearly kidnap Young Master Chen?

"Feihong, do you know a guy named Zhang Dashan? He might have some perverted intentions towards my counsellor... I mean friend. Could you help her out?"

When Chen Hao sent a text message to Li Feng, telling him that he had met with some trouble at the underground garage and wanted Li Feihong to bring along a few people to help him out, he didn't expect Li Feihong to actually

amass a force of one or two hundred people in one go.

If it weren't for a few familiar faces in the crowd, he would have jumped in fright.

He originally thought these men were sent here by Zhang Dashan to deal with him. Did he really need to turn it into a battlefield?

At that moment, Chen Hao told Li Feihong the events that transpired just now.

"Ok, Young Master Chen, I will give them a call," said Li Feihong while nodding his head.

He then went to make a call.

After nodding his head twice, he hung up the phone.

He looked a little bit anxious as he said, "Young Master Chen, it seemed that Miss Meng was taken away by Zhang Dashan in a car!"

"Damn it, where did he take her?"

Chen Hao's eyes grew wide.

As mentioned before, Chen Hao really hated Meng Cairu, but if he wanted to punish her, it should be done by him personally. Moreover, they did come to the bar together.

If she were to get rape just like that, Chen Hao would feel really guilty about it.

"Give me five minutes, Young Master Chen. I will definitely find out their location."

If it was anything related to Chen

Hao, it definitely wasn't a small matter in the eyes of Li Feihong.

Furthermore, this situation happened in Jin Ling Commercial Street. If he did not settle it properly, then he could really jump off a cliff.

After giving his word, he pointed at the two dumbfounded bodyguards and asked, "Do you know the location of Zhang Dashan's hotel?"

"Mr. Li, we don't know. We really don't have any knowledge about this. There are several hotels that Zhang Dashan could be staying at. However, Mr. Li, if you promise not to kill us, we could help you come up with an idea to find Zhang Dashan."

Both the bodyguards replied

indifferently. However, you could detect their threatening tone underneath their indifference. After all, they had been in this field for a long time, and they were trained to be ruthless. Moreover, it wasn't the first time they have been in such a situation.

“Haha, I don't need your ideas! Kill these two person immediately!”

Li Feihong waved his hands and his underlings came immediately to surround the two bodyguards and chopped them up to pieces.

Following that, Li Feihong immediately brought some people over to the bar. A line of nearly two or three hundred people were seen making their way into the bar.

They caused quite a stir in that

place.

Everybody in the bar was dumbfounded.

“I’ll be damned. Isn’t that Mr. Li?”

“Did anybody in this bar offend Mr. Li? Did he come here to settle something?”

“No, you’re wrong. I heard that Mr. Li brought a few people here to find somebody. Shh! We better keep our voices down in case we get ourselves into trouble.”

At this moment, the pleasant music in the bar was switched off.

The staff and customers were gathered in the lounge area. All of them were curious to know what had happened.

Some of the bolder ones wanted to take pictures and make a video recording of it. However, they immediately retracted their hands in fear when they saw the cold-blooded gaze of one of the bodyguards.

In short, the atmosphere was very tense.

“The few of you there, come here and squat down!”

Following that, a dozen bodyguards were seen bringing out several men and pushing them in front of Li Feihong. They were all Zhang Dashan’s men. Moreover, the lady boss—Qiaoqiao—and her husband were among them as well.

Both of them remained silent as they were too afraid.

Faced with Li Feihong's aggressive interrogation, Qiaoqiao was seen explaining something to him but she eventually ended up in tears.

"Xiao, what's going on? Who is this young man? He is so intimidating!"

Wang Xiaoti and her five friends watched the drama unfold.

When they saw this domineering scene, their maiden hearts started to flutter.

Didn't all girls just love a hero?

"He is Mr. Li from Jin Ling Commercial Street, also known as the most intimidating man in Jin Ling. He is Li Zhenguo's subordinate and is considered one of Young Master Chen's men.



Xiao obviously knew a lot of insider secrets. Hence, at this moment, she was proudly explaining the situation to them.

“Oh my God! So he is Li Feihong and one of Young Master Chen’s men. No wonder he is so powerful!” exclaimed some of the girls with respect.

Wang Xiaoti was also filled with respect for him. Wasn’t it her most fervent wish to be acquainted with such a macho person?

At that moment, she stood on top of the table and quietly observed the scene in front of her.

Just then, a figure suddenly walked past her and squeezed himself into the crowd.

Wang Xiaoti just happened to catch a glimpse of this figure.

“What the f\*ck, Chen Hao? Why are you squeezing your way into the crowd?”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

When Wang Xiaoti saw Chen Hao, she squeezed through the crowd as well. Immediately, she scolded disdainfully.

She had seen many of this sort of person.

No matter where or what happened, as long as there was a big scene, there would always be busybodies. They would go up and ask about the situation, as if they wanted others to know how capable they were.

It was obvious that Chen Hao was this type of person.

“Yes! What are you fronting for? Be careful, otherwise it'll backfire!”

One of her besties pointed at Chen Hao and said, “I've had enough of

this loser. Look, Xiaoti, he actually butted in!”

Chen Hao didn't care about them.

Chen Hao arrived as soon as Li Hongfei finished asking about the situation. Of course, he had to follow and help to search for Meng Cairu.

“Young Master Chen, we have gotten the location. My men are going to get the car. Let's go at once!”

Li Hongfei saw that there were a lot of people and whispered to Chen Hao.

But the word ‘Young Master Chen’ was overheard by Qiaoqiao and her friends.

Immediately, they all stared in horror.

Young Master C-Chen?

Young Master Chen of Jin Ling Commercial Street?

Damn!

It had been spreaded among their circle that Young Master Chen was studying in Jin Ling College. He was very low-key so no one knew his identity.

However, he had a very loud reputation in Jin Ling.

How would Qiaoqiao and the gang not know about their CEO?

Oh my God! It turns out that Young Master Chen is Meng Cairu's

student, and I even asked him to work for me?

“Young Master Chen, this is all just a misunderstanding!”

Qiaoqiao quickly explained in embarrassment.

Chen Hao ignored them and left the center of the crowd right away.

Li Feihong even snorted coldly, “Watch your tongue. I will come back and settle this with you!”

A large number of people left in a hurry.

The only one left behind was Qiaoqiao, whose face was pale with fright.

“Damn it! Chen Hao actually left

with them. What did they say just now? That Mr Li seemed to be very polite to Chen Hao!”

Although they couldn't hear what Chen Hao said to Li Feihong, it was pretty obvious that Li Feihong was very respectful toward Chen Hao.

Wang Xiaoti and her friends were all dumbfounded.

“I don't know as well!”

Wang Xiaoti said unconfidently.

She didn't know why, but suddenly she felt that Chen Hao was very handsome and domineering when he left with his big crowd of subordinates.

A bold guess eventually popped up in Wang Xiaoti's mind.

This wild guess made her whole body tremble.

Could Chen Hao actually be Young Master Chen?

Ah!

How is this possible?!

Impossible!

At the entrance of the bar, more than ten black Rolls-Royce Phantom EWB were parked there.

Chen Hao got into the car which was parked in the middle among the rest.

The group of them rushed to a place called Wander Dragon Hotel!

At that moment, something was



happening in one of the rooms in that hotel.

“N-no! Don’t! H-h-help, help!”

Meng Cairu was thrown fiercely onto the big waterbed. She was drunk, and she felt dizzy. Her whole body felt weak.

With her remaining bit of consciousness left, she screamed weakly.

“Hahaha! My little beauty, go on and shout. Shout as loudly as you can. No one will come and save you even if you scream at the top of your lungs!”

Zhang Dashan took off his clothes while smiling lustfully.

He drooled as he looked upon the

beauty on the bed.

Ever since Zhang Dashan had been in business, he had endless pick-up tricks. As long as he fancied the woman, they could hardly escape him.

What was more, this beautiful woman named Meng Cairu even dared to slap him in public.

This was the very first time.

Not only did that fuel Zhang Dashan's desire, it also gave him a thirst of vengeance.

As for Meng Cairu's friend, Qiaoqiao, it was obvious which one she thought was more important between money and friendship.

While he was at the bar just now, he

signaled to her with only a look in his eyes, and she understood what he meant immediately!

After all, he was the main investor of the bar that her husband ran.

“Hey beautiful, I am coming!”

Zhang Dashan was almost drooling as he rushed onto the bed impatiently.

And just then.

Bang!

The hotel door was knocked down.

Then, a group of people in black rushed in.

“Sh\*t! What happened?”

Zhang Dashan was frightened and hurriedly hid aside.

However, when he saw Li Feihong walking in, his eyes turned obsequious.

“Oh! It is you Feihong! Haha, have you not recognized your own people? Let’s not have any misunderstanding between us.”

Li Feihong's fame in Jin Ling Commercial Street was absolutely of an emperor-like existence.

Zhang Dashan often came to Jin Ling. So, how could he have not known that Li Feihong was a powerful man in Jin Ling?

“F\*ck you, you just wait for your death!”

Li Feihong kicked Zhang Dashan away.

Looking at Meng Cairu on the bed, who was intoxicated, he said respectfully,

“Miss Meng, we are sorry about the terror that you faced. Someone sent us to save you!”

After that, Li Feihong waved his hand.

Immediately, a female doctor came to Meng Cairu. She covered Meng Cairu up and wiped her face with a warm towel.

In less than half an hour, Meng Cairu had almost regained her consciousness.

“Mr. Li, thank you!”

While sorting out her clothes in shock, Meng Cairu asked, "Mr. Li, may I know who asked you to come and save me?"

Meng Cairu stood up and asked nervously with a hint of excitement.

Of course she was excited!

At this critical moment, Li Feihong, a famous man in Jin Ling Commercial Street, rushed in with a group of his men and saved her.

Furthermore, Li Feihong was acting respectful towards her.

He was clearly instructed by someone. This meant that the one who gave him the order must be a more powerful man.

As for her fake bestie, Qiaoqiao,

Meng Cairu had automatically given her a 'PASS'.

No doubt, Qiaoqiao was surely involved in putting her in such a dangerous situation.

However, even if Qiaoqiao realized her conscience and decided to save her, she wasn't in any position for Feihong to be so respectful toward her!

Therefore, before she did anything else, Meng Cairu decided to ask clearly.

"As for who it is, I'm afraid I can't tell you. But he mentioned that in case you asked, I am to tell you that he is a person who likes to live ordinarily!"

Li Feihong said.

“Ah! Was it Ordinary Guy?”

Meng Cairu suddenly realized this. She was so excited and was about to jump up.

A person who likes to live ordinarily, wouldn't that be Ordinary Guy?

Besides, she wouldn't know any other powerful person other than Ordinary Guy!

Everything seemed to be connected now.

Didn't someone previously guess that Ordinary Guy was actually Young Master Chen?

Many of them didn't believe it.

But from the looks of it, Ordinary Guy, the so-called Young Master



Chen, seemed to be the only one who could make Li Feihong behave like this.

This must be the case. The bar launched today and Ordinary Guy came to have fun too. He must have witnessed the scene where I got bullied.

Therefore, he immediately called and ordered someone to come and save me.

This must be the case!

Meng Cairu's desperation and panic from earlier seemed to disappear completely while being lost in her own thoughts.

“Miss Meng, our boss has ordered us to send you back to the college safely. You'd better go back first. As

for the rest, just leave it to our subordinates!”

Although I don't know the relationship between Meng Cairu and Young Master Chen, since he is willing to save her, they must have a close relationship. It wouldn't be a mistake if I tend to her carefully!

Li Feihong thought to himself.

“Ok, Mr. Li, but before I leave, can you do me a favor?”

Meng Cairu's eyes suddenly glanced coldly at Zhang Dashan who was in the corner of the walls.

Li Feihong nodded. “Sure!”

“Have your man lend me his electric stick!”

As Meng Cairu spoke, she glanced coldly at the lower half of Zhang Dashan's body. Following that, Zhang Dashan's heart sank.

“W-w-what do you want to do?”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Argh!

A shrill scream resounded throughout the hotel. It was definitely a loud and powerful cry made by a man as if this was the last time he would ever scream.

Indeed, this was a man's very last scream!

Meng Cairu took her bag and walked out of the room after she had finished.

There were rows of bodyguards standing neatly on both sides of the corridor of the hotel.

Meng Cairu was overwhelmed by excitement.

Cool! It happened so fast when I was being rescued.

When I had my revenge just now, Zhang Dashan didn't even dare to resist, and his private parts have been electrocuted just like that. I feel so good!

And now that I am out, there are so many bodyguards standing here with respect while waiting for me.

It is just too satisfying!

Is this how it feels to be able to rely on someone? Is this what it feels like to be with Ordinary Guy?

Glory. Safety.

This is really incomparable to normal people!

“Miss Meng, please get into the car!”

At the door, Li Feihong himself opened the door for Meng Cairu and invited her into the car.

And the whole team drove away.

As for Chen Hao?

As a matter of fact, Chen Hao came along just now. When Li Feihong had confirmed the room and decided to go up with his subordinates, Chen Hao almost went up together.

However, Chen Hao hesitated.

If he had gone up, he would definitely meet Meng Cairu in person.

What should he have said if he did?

His identity as Young Master Chen

would be exposed, wouldn't it?

What would have been the point of hiding himself for so long?

Besides, Li Feihong could handle everything by himself.

It didn't really matter if he went up or not. After he said a few words to Li Feihong, Chen Hao hailed a taxi and left.

That was why Li Feihong passed those words to Meng Cairu.

In the car, Meng Cairu crossed her legs and said to Li Feihong who was in the passenger seat, "Mr. Li, thank you for what you've done today. I'll tell Ordinary Guy about your hard work!"

Her voice was no longer polite, and

instead there was a hint of a superiority.

Hehe, although Li Feihong is very impressive, he is only Ordinary Guy's sidekick. If I act too polite toward him, wouldn't I be downgrading myself?

"Thank you, Miss Meng! In addition, please inform Chen... Ordinary Guy now, so that he knows that we have completed the task!" Li Feihong could only smile and said.

"Ok," Meng Cairu answered. She was too busy getting excited and had forgotten to contact Ordinary Guy.

She logged into her WeChat and started to chat with Ordinary Guy.

"Ordinary Guy, is it you who saved



me? Love you, I love you so much!”

Chen Hao left Meng Cairu's car at the bar and returned to the dormitory to rest. He knew that she was completely fine after receiving the WeChat message from Meng Cairu. He was relieved and replied “Ok”.

“I am so touched by what you did today! I really appreciate it! Well, I won't say anything more, but, Ordinary Guy, you just have to remember that, I'll work hard to be your woman someday!”

Meng Cairu excitedly typed this passage and sent it to him.

“Sh\*t!”

In the dormitory, Chen Hao immediately gave out a roar of

shock.

“Ah? What's the matter, Chen? Did you doze off?”

“Nothing. I was just startled! I'm going to sleep. What a tiring day!”

Chen Hao went to bed.

“Miss Meng, we have reached the school!”

Li Feihong came down and opened the door for Meng Cairu.

“Ok,” Meng Cairu answered. She then got ready to get off.

As for Chen Hao whom she brought to the bar, it seemed that she had long forgotten about him.

However, when she left the hotel

earlier, Meng Cairu had thought of Chen Hao.

Her car keys were still with him.

She planned to send Li Feihong to pick him up.

But on second thought, if she let others know that someone as low as Chen Hao was her student, wouldn't she be disgraced?

Therefore, Meng Cairu didn't inform Chen Hao. She planned to return home and send a message to Chen Hao to ask him to take a taxi home.

As for her car, it was better that he did not drive it!

Her face was full of disgust!

"Ouch!"

When Meng Cairu was getting out of the car, it seemed that she had sat on something. She winced as she touched her painful buttocks.

“What's this in your car? It's hurting me!” Meng Cairu gruded.

Then, she dug from underneath her bottom. Meng Cairu was dumbfounded, Sh\*t! It's a powerbank!

“What are you doing? Putting such a broken power bank in a luxurious car! Why haven't you thrown it away?”

Meng Cairu took it down. She was so angry that she almost lost the image of a lady.

She wanted to throw it straightaway into the garbage can.

But she was stunned.

“Huh? Something’s not right! This power bank...”

Meng Cairu's eyes widened as she looked at it carefully under the moonlight.

She immediately gasped.

“Oh my God, isn’t this my power bank?”

That’s right, it is my power bank. I bought it for 300 not long ago.

Why was she so sure? It was because there was a photo sticker of her on the power bank!

If she hadn't seen her photo sticker, Meng Cairu wouldn't have thought about it.

She usually placed this power bank in her car.

When she went to the bar this afternoon, Chen Hao's cell phone ran out of power. So she lent him the power bank.

But how could this power bank mysteriously appear in this Rolls-Royce car?

Did I accidentally drop it?

How is that possible? Chen Hao only met with me but he never came even an inch near me.

Even if he had secretly returned it to me, it's still impossible!

Besides, if he did return it, why would he do it secretly?

In other words, the powerbank was not dropped by me.

It's Chen Hao. I don't know how, but he had left the power bank in the car.....

The more she thought about it, the more pale Meng Cairu's face turned.

But why would Chen Hao appear in this car?

What is his identity?

W-w-what is going on?

Don't tell me that...?

Meng Cairu felt her mind was in a mess.

"Mr. Li, I want to ask you, do you

know Chen Hao?"

Meng Cairu asked with wide eyes as it seemed that she had thought of some possibilities.

"I don't know him. What's the matter?" Li Feihong replied unconsciously. At the same time, when Meng Cairu suddenly called out Chen Hao's name, it made Li Feihong a little nervous.

"Oh, the thing is, Chen Hao is a student of mine. I lent him this power bank in the afternoon, but I wondered why it appeared in your car."

"Yes, this is the power bank you lent to Chen Hao. How could it appear in my car?" Li Feihong gulped secretly.



How did it appear?

Obviously, Young Master Chen must have accidentally left the power bank in the car when he left!

“I am asking you, Mr. Li!”

It seemed that Meng Cairu was eager to know the answer.

“Oh, well, when we knew that you were in trouble, we went to the bar to find you. However, since we haven't seen you before, we went around finding out what you looked like. Then, someone said that the one in the photo sticker was you. Therefore, I took the power bank with me...”

Li Feihong was an absolute upright and tough man. It was really hard for a guy like him to tell lies.

“Oh, I understand now!”

Meng Cairu weighed the power bank in her hand. It seemed that it was Chen Hao who gave it to him.

She then said goodbye to Li Feihong and went upstairs.

But the more Meng Cairu thought about it, the more she felt that something wasn't right.

Li Feihong seemed to have lied. Moreover, the last part of the sentence, though it might have sounded logical, it was flawed.

Something was not right!

Wait a minute!

Meng Cairu suddenly recalled the flaw in Li Feihong's words.

He kept on insisting that he wanted to know how she looked.

However, judging by the situation back then, he actually had countless ways to obtain that information.

In addition to that, was it necessary to find out how she looked?

That was because Meng Cairu had asked Li Feihong before how he managed to rescue her. He told her that he knew her location and the room number based on the information that was obtained from Zhang Dashan's underlings. Thus, he came directly to rescue her.

So, why did he need to go to such lengths to find out how she looked?

Moreover, how did Ordinary Guy know about this?

Did he really go to the bar? Based on what she knew of his personality, he did not like that kind of place.

Furthermore, the only person who knew her location was Chen Hao!

I'll be damned!

Meng Cairu started to become restless, could it be... that Chen Hao was Ordinary Guy?

Hahaha...

Meng Cairu laughed suddenly.

No way, how could this be possible?

What was she thinking?

There might have been some misunderstanding here. She would find Chen Hao tomorrow and ask him for an explanation.

She was really anxious just now. However, her heart was finally put at ease with that thought.

The night went by silently.

Chen Hao woke up late the next day as it was a Saturday.

He only opened his eyes when he heard his phone ringing.

He took a look and noticed that the person calling him was Lin Yiyi.

We have not contacted each other for a few days already. I wonder why she's contacting me today? Chen Hao thought to himself but he still answered the call.

"Young Master Chen, are you busy?" Lin Yiyi asked in a whisper.

"I am free, what's up?" asked Chen Hao.

"The thing is, Young Master Chen, did you remember the last time you helped me out once by pretending to be my boyfriend? Today, however, my aunt from Yun Gang City and some of my relatives from the Northern regions have decided to come to Jin Ling today to do some sightseeing and visit my father at the same time."

"However, General Manager Zhao

from the Commercial Street has two consecutive meetings today, and my father is in the meeting as well. Hence, I need to accompany them for the day,” said Lin Yiyi as her words came out in a jumble.

“Oh, then you can have fun while accompanying them. If you guys plan to go to the Hot Spring Villa, I can arrange a luxury suite for you all,” said Chen Hao.

Although he was beaten up by her in the beginning due to a misunderstanding between them, after going through a few things together, they finally became friends.

Hence, Chen Hao answered in a straightforward manner.

However, Lin Yiyi obviously did not

find him for that purpose.

“Young Master Chen, I am not asking you to arrange our trip to the Hot Spring Villa. I wanted to ask you whether you are free today. If you are free, could you come along with me to accompany them for some sightseeing?”

“You want me to accompany them? Are you asking me to continue pretending to be your boyfriend? Yiyi, I had enough of this charade. So please don't make things difficult for me anymore!”

Chen Hao immediately rejected her idea after he heard her intentions.

He was really against it right now.

Mainly because he was considering Su Tongxin's feelings and not for



any other reason.

Since he decided to be in a relationship with Su Tongxin, he needed to consider her feelings when it came to these matters.

However, Lin Yiyi started to sob over the phone.

“O-Ok then, Young Master Chen. In hindsight, how could a person like me ask so much of you? The main reason was that my aunt had told my cousins and all of my relatives that you were my boyfriend, and they wanted to meet you specifically. Fine, I will tell them the truth directly this time—that you are not my boyfriend, and that I am not worthy of you. I won’t put you in a difficult position anymore,” said Lin Yiyi while crying.

After listening to her words, Chen Hao felt sorry for her.

Chen Hao couldn't stomach the sight of a girl crying in front of him, particularly if he was the reason behind her tears.

At that moment, he scratched his head and smiled bitterly. "Erm, don't cry. Let's do it this way, I shall accompany you today. Just let me know the location and I will meet you there."

"Ok, Young Master Chen. You are the best! Love you!"

Her kissing sounds were heard over the phone.

Erm...

Chen Hao agreed to her request as

he wanted closure on this matter. As the saying went, 'From womb to tomb'. Since he decided to help her from the beginning, then he would have to help her till the end.

Fine, I will just have to go then!

Chen Hao changed his clothes. As it was getting late, he decided to grab a cab to Lin Yiyi's location instead of driving, as there were just too many cars on the roads.

Then, Lin Yiyi would arrange for the family's car to go to the Jin Ling Airport to pick her relatives up.

At the same moment, a group of eight or nine men and women were seen standing in a line at the exit of Jin Ling Airport.

There were some middle-aged

people as well as some young and pretty ladies within the group.

“Aunt Lin, what is Lin Yiyi doing? Didn’t we tell her that we would arrive at 9:30? It’s almost 10:30 now, why isn’t she coming yet?”

“Be patient, Wen Yun. Something must have held her up. Rest assured, I gave her a call just now and she is coming to pick us up soon.”

“Haha, I came to Jin Ling once before in the past but it looks really different now. There must be so many interesting places to visit. By the way, Hongxia, didn’t you mention that Lin Yiyi brought her boyfriend over to your place as a guest? How is he? You mentioned over the phone that he is not suitable for Lin Yiyi but you did not

elaborate further,” said a middle-aged woman who looked like Lin Hongxia.

Her name was Lin Hongju and she was Lin Hongxia’s sister. She got married to someone from the Northern region. Currently, she was the general manager of a security firm with an annual salary of a few million.

“Hmph, don’t bring up that poor loser in front of me again. I get angry whenever I think about it. That guy only won a few hundred thousand in the lottery tickets, and yet he actually had the audacity to brag about it. Furthermore, did you know that he came from a poor family? They are penniless. Did he think he could get something out of nothing? I initially wanted to introduce the son of my best friend,

Wu Qiang, to Lin Yiyi so that they could get to know each other. In the end... Sigh!”

When Lin Hongxia thought of Chen Hao, she was filled with anger. Did he think that a person like him could marry into their Lin family? Hah! In his dreams!

“Mei absolutely refuses to come with us this time. I think the reason for it was because the sight of that guy disgusted her. Furthermore, after Chen Hao paid a visit to our house and attended the rich second generation dinner party aboard the cruise ship, Mei seemed down and had become less talkative. When I asked her why she was feeling down, she refused to tell me the reason at all,” Lin Hongxia said angrily. “I bet she was disgusted by that poor loser.”

“Hahaha! Hong Xia, your mouth is getting more malicious by the minute. How could you say that about a child? However, I really wish to meet this Chen Hao. Is he really that disgusting?” Lin Hongju couldn’t help but smile bitterly.

“Of course he is. He could not even compare to my nephews-in-law!”

Apparently, there were three young ladies standing beside Lin Hongju along with three guys who were holding their hands.

One of them looked to be about twenty-four to twenty-five years old, while the other two girls were about Lin Yiyi’s age.

All three of them had snow-white skin and an arrogant gaze to match.

They were Lin Yiyi's cousins, and the guys standing beside them were their boyfriends.

In addition to that, both the younger girls were Lin Hongju's daughters, while the slightly older young lady with the cold look was Lin Hongju's husband's niece. She came along with them for this sightseeing trip.

"Mother, how could you say that my aunt has a malicious mouth. Hmph, I think nobody else has a more malicious mouth than you. My sister's ex-boyfriend nearly jumped to his death after hearing your ridicules," said the fashionably-dressed youngest girl in the group at the moment.

"Go to hell, you stupid girl. I will beat you to death if you dare to spout such nonsense again. I was



only telling the truth. His family's company only earns an annual profit of a few million. Did he think he was worthy to ask for my daughter's hand in marriage? Do you know how much is the annual profit of your father's company? Hmph!"

Lin Hongju wore her sunglasses and said coldly.

The rest of them broke into laughter.

"Huh? Yiyi came!"

One of the girls pointed to the outside of the exit where Lin Yiyi was seen heading toward their direction with Chen Hao in tow...

“My dear aunties, I’m so sorry that I am late,” said Lin Yiyi as she straightened her hair and gave them a smile.

“It’s ok, you don’t have to be so courteous.”

Lin Hongju smiled, but at the same time her eyes were sizing Chen Hao up like a poisonous snake.

“Nice to meet you, Mrs. Lin and Lin Yiyi’s cousins!” Chen Hao greeted them generously.

“So you must be Chen Hao, right?”

Lin Hongju crossed her arms.

She had her own impressions of Chen Hao after seeing him.

He was quite a good-looking guy

although he was dressed in ordinary clothes. However, he gave people the impression that he was a bumpkin, and he had no fashion sense at all.

Lin Hongju couldn't help but shake her head helplessly.

If this guy were to become her son-in-law...

Not only would she ridicule him, she would also give him two slaps in the face and ask him to get lost.

"Yes, I am."

Because of her initial impression of Chen Hao, Lin Hongju sounded indifferent when talking to him.

"Haha, I never expect you to look the same way you did after we

haven't seen each other in such a long time."

On the other hand, Lin Hongxia sneered and scolded him straightaway.

Lin Yiyi's three cousins were all pouting and shaking their heads at their boyfriends.

The meaning behind their gesture was—they could not understand why their cousin had to find herself a guy like this to be her boyfriend.

His overall appearance looked shabby, absolutely shabby!

Chen Hao could only smile while he endured the criticism.

It seemed that Su Mei and the rest of them did not breathe a word

about his identity to their families ever since they went back home. Sometimes, he wondered if it would be better if they did.

Sigh!

“Mrs. Lin, the car has been arranged. Let’s get in the car first and they will drive you around,” said Chen Hao with a smile as he held his breath.

“Whatever! You’re acting as if this car belongs to you! Tsk!”

Lin Hongxia saw that Lin Yiyi was still holding Chen Hao’s hands.

At that moment, she came over in a huff and pulled Lin Yiyi’s hands away from Chen Hao. Then, she turned on her heels and dragged Lin Yiyi away with her.

Two luxurious MPVs were arranged in order to accommodate the large number of people. After all of them were seated in the MPVs, they set out to the first scenic location in Jin Ling.

“Chen Hao, what are your plans after graduation?”

In the meantime, everybody started chatting with one another.

Unbeknownst to Chen Hao, the topic of conversation eventually shifted to himself.

Lin Hongju put on a fake smile and asked.

“Hmm, I plan to carve my own path in the future.”

Chen Hao had learned from his previous lessons, that was—he

should avoid telling them that he was not sure of his plans for the future.

Splutter!

Unexpectedly however, after Chen Hao finished his sentence, Lin Yiyi's cousins who were drinking their milk teas burst into laughter.

Even their boyfriends were all shaking their heads bitterly.

Originally, rumor had it that amongst their female relatives, Lin Yiyi, who was the prettiest one among them had found herself a boyfriend.

Coincidentally, all three of them brought along their boyfriends as well.

Since they were all cousins, they felt the need to compare amongst themselves.

In the beginning, all three cousins were a little bit anxious. They were afraid that their boyfriends could not hold a candle to Lin Yiyi's boyfriend.

However, it seemed like they had been worried for nothing.

Everybody felt at ease as they did not even consider Chen Hao to be a worthy opponent.

"Am I hearing it right? Do you think you can carve a path for yourself with your abilities? Do you think that society is a bed of roses?" Lin Hongju was speechless as she shook her head. This child was really impertinent in his manner of



speaking. Did he not know the position that he was in currently?

“Aunt Lin, don’t say that. It is good that Chen Hao has such an idea. However, his ideas are impractical. A college graduate like us should hone our skills in society first before thinking of becoming an entrepreneur.”

One of the cousins’ boyfriend put down his milk tea and laughed bitterly.

They did not bother to address him politely anymore, instead they used his name directly.

It was enough to convey the disdain they felt in their hearts.

“Wang Peng is right. This is what a successful man should say. Wang

Peng, why don't you go to your father's company to hone your skills then?"

"I do have that intention."

"I don't plan on working in my father's company as I plan to build my own career."

At this moment, another one of the cousin's boyfriend piped up as well.

"Haha, Li Fei's idea is not bad too!"

Lin Hongxia smiled and said, "My dear sister, I can see that my two nieces are set for life. Now, I am worried about Mei and Yiyi. When will they be able to find a good boyfriend like Li Fei and Wang Peng? What's your opinion on it?"

"Ahem, Aunt Lin, you better watch

what you say, Chen Hao is still here.”

One cousin covered her mouth and laughed.

“Haha, what can he do?”

They were all chattering away.

If Chen Hao were to hear any more of their ridicules, he would have picked up the milk teas on the table and splashed it on their face.

At that moment, Chen Hao made an excuse when he saw their empty cups and said, “I will go and buy some more milk teas, please continue your conversations.”

Chen Hao left immediately after uttering those words.

When Chen Hao left, both her cousins immediately surrounded her.

Even her eldest cousin came over to have a word with Lin Yiyi as well. They were quite close to each other as they met up frequently every year.

“Yiyi, what’s wrong with you? How could you find a guy like that to be your boyfriend?”

“She’s right my dear cousin. He is just too shabby. Damn it! I don’t feel like looking at him anymore.”

One of her cousins nodded in agreement and said, “I have enough of this too. If he were in my class, I bet he would not have any friends at all.”

All her three cousins said in unison.

“Don’t judge a book by it’s cover. Chen Hao is a nice and loyal person. Furthermore, he has his own way of thinking. Don’t you guys think that this is part of his charms?”

Lin Yiyi felt helpless.

“Yiyi, just wait until you step foot into society, then you will know the difference between the rich and the poor. Besides, this isn’t just about the money. Even if Chen Hao was rich, he would be looked down upon by other people. Listen to my advice, and please break up with him as soon as possible. I will introduce you to another guy.”

All three of her cousins came together to persuade her.

Lin Yiyi only lowered her head and remained silent. Her actions made them sick with worry.

Right at this moment, Chen Hao returned after buying the milk teas.

He was carrying about seven to eight cups of it.

“Mrs. Lin and Lin Yiyi’s cousins, please have some milk tea as the weather is very hot.”

After taking a walk, Chen Hao’s temper had dissipated.

Moreover, these were Lin Yiyi’s relatives, so there was no reason why he had to get angry with them.

“Forget about it, we do not want to drink it anymore. You can drink it by yourself.”

All her three cousins shook their heads silently.

“We won’t drink it as well as we are not thirsty anymore.”

Both Lin Hongxia and her sister also shook their heads.

“Ok, Yiyi, I think we are almost done here. Let’s go to the next stop,” said Lin Hongxia.

“Ok, Aunt Lin, we will drive along the mountain trail and enjoy the scenic view of the mountains. Then, we will head over to the Hot Spring Villa to have our lunch,” said Lin Yiyi while nodding her head.

Since Chen Hao did not say anything about his identity, it would be better if she did not bring this topic up.

Everybody walked back toward the MPVs.

The moment they wanted to enter the MPVs, one of her cousins suddenly said to her boyfriend, "Oh my, I am thirsty. Could you please buy me some milk tea? Remember to buy a few extra cups as well."

"Yes, I would like one as well. Please don't put too much ice in it. I can't drink it if it is too cold," Lin Hongju said while smiling.

"Ok, I will go buy them now."

Wang Peng immediately sprinted off.

Chen Hao could only carry the milk teas he had bought and smile bitterly as he shook his head.



Was it because of his poverty that made the milk teas he bought not worthy enough to quench their thirst?

The MPVs eventually drove off and made their way up the mountain trail.

Chen Hao did not say anything further. He only sat in the passenger seat and played with his phone.

At this moment, Lin Yiyi's cousins and Lin Hongju poked their heads out of the car in surprise as they pointed at the mountain scenery and started discussing it.

“Wow, it's so beautiful. Mother, come quickly and take a look. The mountain scenery is so mesmerizing!”

Everybody exclaimed in delight.

“Yes, it is very beautiful indeed. I haven’t been to Jin Ling in such a long time, and just by looking at this mountain scenery alone is enough to make me feel happy and relax,” said Lin Hongxia happily with a smile on her face.

“Ah! Stop the car! Stop the car quickly! Mum, Aunt Lin, come take a look quickly. Do you see what I see? It looks like a mirage!”

One of her cousins pointed to a spot and started shouting with delight.

She immediately called up her other cousins who were sitting in the other car behind them.

“What? A mirage? Let me see!”

After they stopped the car, the whole entourage got down to take a look.

Not too far above the mountaintops, an ancient but luxurious looking building surrounded by a cloud of swirling mist appeared before their eyes. The building looked as if it was floating on the clouds, thereby giving it an ethereal look.

“It’s magnificent, absolutely magnificent! But it doesn’t look like a mirage, right?”

Lin Hongju nearly leaped up in delight.

She immediately took out her camera to take some pictures of it. Not only was she the general manager of a security firm, she was

also a photography enthusiast.

“Yes, my dear aunt, that is not a mirage but a manor located at the highest peaks of Jin Ling—The Cloud Manor!”

“What? The Cloud Manor?”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

"Oh, I know. Is this the Cloud Mansion that was widely mentioned among the rich some time ago? The one that Jin Ling's Young Master Chen bought for 8 billion?"

"Oh my God! So this is it! It's spectacular!"

"By the way Yiyi, since your family is affiliated with Jin Ling Commercial Street, can you take us to the foot of the mountain where this Cloud Mansion is?"

Both cousins were very envious.

Lin Yiyi looked at Chen Hao. She nodded when she saw that he had no objections.

The crowd soon arrived there.

Occasionally, there would be security guards hired specially to look after the Cloud Mansion when Chen Hao was not around.

When they were halfway up the mountain, there were already two security guards standing there who stopped them from going forward.

“What are you doing? No admittance here. This is not a scenic attraction!”

The two security guards were in their thirties and looked very strict.

Lin Hongxia snorted and asked, “Hmph, we aren't just any ordinary people. This little beauty here is Lin Yiyi, the daughter of the Lin family in Jin Ling Commercial Street. Can't we go in and have a look? Isn't it rumoured that Young Master Chen

hasn't moved in yet?"

"Oh! It's Miss Yiyi from the Lin family. Please forgive us. We have just recognized you now!"

The Commercial Street and Hot Spring Villa belonged to the same management.

They were hired by Zhao Zixing, and naturally, they had to know some important people in Jin Ling Commercial Street.

When they saw Lin Yiyi, who was standing beside Chen Hao, the two bodyguards immediately put on a smile.

"Miss Yiyi, to tell you the truth, we are only gatekeepers for Young Master Chen. No one is allowed to enter the mansion, and if General

Manager Zhao knows about this, we will be doomed. However Miss Yiyi, it's fine for you to look at the scenery around as long as you don't enter the mansion."

Most of the people who wanted to go up the mountain to have a look were people of high social status.

For instance, just a few days ago, Young Master Huang, who often brought people up here to have fun, even claimed that Young Master Chen was his godbrother.

Of course, whether it was true or not, the guards didn't dare to stop Young Master Huang.

As for the mansion, no one had dared to enter.

Since Lin Yiyi was here on behalf of



the Lin family, the two security guards did not dare to stop them.

After looking at Chen Hao who had not spoken anything, Lin Yiyi said again, "Em, alright. We will just go up the mountain and look around!"

"Moreover, Miss Yiyi, aren't there a little too many people with you today? If all of you go up together, we will lose our jobs if the managers see this!" The security guard hesitated again.

"What's wrong with you security guards?! You nag too much. There are too many of us, am I right? Fine, we'll just leave one behind. Only the nine of us will go up the mountain to have a look!" Lin Hongju said bluntly in a cold manner.

So who should stay behind?

Obviously, it had to be Chen Hao.

Chen Hao was also speechless.  
Was it so difficult to go up and have  
a look at his own house?

Furthermore, Chen Hao was not  
planning to be courteous to Lin  
Yiyi's relatives anymore.

At first, although Chen Hao was  
ridiculed, he intended to get along  
with them in a low-key and peaceful  
manner.

But it was no use! They didn't care  
about him at all!

"Ok then, it's decided. Come on Yiyi,  
let's go!"

"Let's go. It's useless for him to go  
up anyway. He should consider  
himself lucky if he can buy a

normal house. It's pointless for him to go look at the mansion!" Lin Hongxia sneered, and they all went up the mountain excitedly.

Chen Hao just laughed bitterly and shook his head. Of course he won't stay behind. Since he was here, he wanted to see if Zhao Zixing had completed the renovation.

"F\*ck! What the hell do you think you're doing?"

Unexpectedly, he was pushed aside by the security guards.

Chen Hao was shocked. "Huh? You don't know me?"

Chen Hao had imagined that the security guards would recognize him since they were from the Hot Spring Villa.

And so, he thought that they must have been specially instructed to pretend not to recognize him even if they saw him.

But now, it seemed like they really didn't know him!

"You? Who are you for us to recognize you? Boy, who do you think you are? Why are you so troublesome?"

The two security guards continued to taunt, "From the way you look, you must be a boy toy, or a punching bag! Hahaha!"

"Y-y-young Master Chen!"

At this time, a silvery female voice with a tone of respect sounded from the foot of the mountain.

Gasp!

The two security guards stopped laughing when they saw that beauty coming up.

And their foreheads were covered in cold sweat. What did she call him?

Young Master Chen?

Chen Hao turned his head to look and couldn't help but raise his eyebrows slightly.

"Tang Ran, it's been awhile!"

The woman who came was the designer of the Cloud Mansion as well as the housekeeper of the villa now.

There were also several of Tang

Ran's best friends by her sides, whom he had met last time when he bought the mansion. The one named Xu Na also followed her here.

“Good day, Young Master Chen!”

When Xu Nan and the gang looked at Chen Hao, there was no more contempt in their eyes. Instead, there was only flattery.

After all, it was very rare to meet a rich guy who had control over Jin Ling Commercial Street, yet at the same time, was low-key and down to earth.

This made them think that as long as they were willing to work hard, they would have a chance.

What chance might that be?

Obviously it was the chance to be married into wealth!

“Yes, my sister asked me about you yesterday. But don't you worry, Young Master Chen. I haven't disclosed any of your information at all!” Tang Ran said hurriedly.

Chen Hao kinda understood. It must be that after he had left that day, Tang Chu and her friends went back to the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant for dinner. Haha, of course, there would have been no discounts or freebies for them if they went back again.

Therefore, he must have caught Tang Chu's attention, and prompted her to investigate him!

“Quit mentioning that sister of yours. She is so much meaner than

you!”

Chen Hao smiled bitterly, “Did you bring them here to look around too?”

Tang Ran blushed, and her ears were red as she nodded. Indeed, she had decided to bring her friends up to look around as they had been begging her for a long time.

She never thought that she would bump into Young Master Chen!

Chen Hao laughed bitterly, “Ok then, come along now! Might as well accompany me to the mansion to see how’s the renovation going on!”

Tang Ran immediately took out another spare key carefully from her bag and gave it to Chen Hao.



Chen Hao held the key. And then, under the stare of the two dumbfounded security guards, he went up the mountain.

“Hurry up Yiyi, help us take some photos!”

“I want to be nearer to the mansion’s gate. I have to post it online and let my friends see. Haha!”

“Yiyi, help us take some photos too!”

Lin Hongxia and the rest were having fun in front of the Cloud Mansion’s gate.

The scenery on the mountain and the luxurious mansion were really breathtaking!

The three cousins were also very happy.

However, at this time, they spotted Chen Hao who also came up the mountain.

“Oh my God, why is Chen Hao here?”

“Sh\*t, did he sneak up secretly? It would be so embarrassing if he was found out!” the three sisters said worriedly, holding their shoulders.

Lin Hongxia frowned, resting her hands on her waist, and asked, “Chen Hao, how did you come up? Did you sneak up from somewhere? My god. If you want to take a look, you can ask Yiyi to send you a video of it. What did you sneak up for?”

“Ahem, everyone, if I had not come up, how would you be able to go inside and see the interior of this mansion? Let me do my best as a landlord and treat you to some milk tea!”

With one hand holding the milk tea that no one was willing to drink, Chen Hao used his other hand to press on the remote attached to his key.

Beep. And there was it. The gate of the Cloud Mansion opened automatically!

“What?”

“Sh\*t!”

Everybody was shocked.

“Young Master Chen, may I know who they are?”

Tang Ran came over to Chen Hao's side. Then, she asked him in surprise when she saw his entourage.

Tang Ran was jealous especially when she saw that Lin Yiyi was a stunning young woman.

In short, she felt envious.

However, this put Chen Hao in a difficult position.

He couldn't tell her that Lin Yiyi was his girlfriend, because what if Tang Ran told Su Tongxin later? Wouldn't he be landing himself in trouble then?

"I will tell you all about it later. These are my guests, so can you arrange for somebody to tend to them?" Chen Hao smiled casually.

"Ok, Young Master Chen." Tang Ran nodded her head.

Lin Hongxia was completely dumbfounded when she kept hearing Tang Ran calling him Young Master Chen.

"Wh-What? Are you Young Master Chen? The Young Master Chen of Jin Ling?"

Lin Hongxia nearly screamed out loud.

"Yes, I am, Mrs. Lin!" Chen Hao smiled with amusement.

"Yiyi, is this true?" Lin Hongju asked

in surprise as she felt that she had made a fool of herself.

The poor loser that they had been ridiculing along the way was actually Young Master Chen!

Lin Yiyi nodded her head in earnest.

All her three cousins inhaled sharply.

They obviously heard of Young Master Chen's name numerous times.

Unexpectedly, he was standing right here in person in front of them.

The feeling of regret started to well up inside the hearts of the few people.

Moreover, they were even bragging in front of him just now. Alas, they were nothing but a clown to him.

Following that, the atmosphere started to become lively and Chen Hao became the topic of conversation again.

The only difference was this time around, they agreed to everything that Chen Hao said.

They were obviously acting out of fear.

Chen Hao chuckled to himself as he knew that he had made them look like a complete fool this time.

It was better this way since he did not want any trouble from them later.

“Young Master Chen, have they completed the renovation works on the manor? May I know when you are moving in?” Tang Ran asked in a whisper before they left.

“I will move in within the next few days. Zhao Zixing is a very efficient guy. He told me that he would get it done within seven days, but he completed it within six!” answered Chen Hao before bringing Lin Yiyi and the rest of the entourage down the mountains.

“Chen Hao, where are you? I would like to have dinner with you at the cafeteria tonight. I need to tell you something.” Su Tongxin suddenly sent him a WeChat message.

Chen Hao nearly jumped in fright when he saw this, as he felt guilty for doing something he shouldn't



have.

“Oh, I am still on campus grounds. Ok, I will wait for you in the canteen tonight.” Chen Hao quickly replied.

“Erm, Yiyi, something came up and I need to return to my college. I won't be accompanying your aunts anymore. You can bring them to the Hot Spring Villa tonight,” said Chen Hao casually.

“It's ok, young man. Please go and settle your business and don't mind us. We are all adults here, so don't you worry,” Lin Hongxia said with a smile.

“She is right, young man, sorry to trouble you today. Hey! You three, come here and say your goodbyes to your cousin-in-law. He is leaving soon.”

Lin Hongju chimed in and even scolded Lin Yiyi's three cousins who were feeling quite embarrassed at the moment.

"Cousin-in-law, please don't mind us and go settle your business."

All three cousins said in unison and they even gave Chen Hao some alluring smiles. It would be an exaggeration to say that they were flirting with him. However, they really did have other intentions in mind.

They felt that he wasn't just a good looking person. Looking at him now, he looked so handsome even if he dressed modestly. No matter how you looked at him, he was even more handsome than their boyfriends.

“Erm...”

Chen Hao could not stand their enthusiasm, hence he left quickly.

Did Chen Hao hate them? It was out of the question. After all, Lin Yiyi and him were just putting on a show for everyone to see.

“Oh my God, Yiyi, Chen Hao is actually Young Master Chen! Why didn't you tell us? I nearly offended him completely just like your aunt did just now.”

Lin Hongxia clapped her hands in delight.

Lin Hongju was upset when she heard those words. “Hongxia, you were the one that spoke those poisonous words and completely offended Young Master Chen. Why

are you directing the blame toward me? If you don't believe it, just ask my daughters." Then, she turned toward her daughters and asked, "When I spoke to Chen Hao just now, I was tactful in my manner of speaking, wasn't I? Your aunt was the one who ridiculed him."

Her daughters did not know how to answer her questions.

Luckily, her future son-in-law, Wang Peng, said, "I think so, Mrs. Lin. However, when Young Master Chen left just now, he was still friendly toward us. I don't think he will make a fuss out of this."

Lin Hongju looked at Wang Peng with disgust. "Look at your revolting behavior! I am asking my daughters a question, not you! Did you think that you can brag around just

because of your small fortune? You are such a petty person. Why don't you learn a thing or two from Chen Hao? He is such a mature and steady guy."

Wang Peng nearly turned red with anger.

Li Fei, who was the boyfriend of her other cousin, only smiled.

"What are you smiling for? You think you are any better? You pretend to be mature and introverted all the time. You could only do that if you are rich. You good for nothing piece of trash. Stay away from my daughters, the both of you!" Lin Hongju raged on.

After meeting Young Master Chen today, Lin Hongju only realized that both her future sons-in-law were a

couple of low-standard people—no wait, not low-standard people, they weren't even considered humans!

Lin Hongxia did not bother about her sister anymore.

She turned around and held Lin Yiyi's hands. "Yiyi, we need to get along well with each other from now on. By the way, I have not been to the Hot Spring Villa before. Since Chen Hao had given us the green light, can you show us around?"

"Yes, Yiyi, show us around."

"I am not in the mood now. You guys go ahead by yourselves."

Lin Yiyi replied to them in an apathetic manner.

Her voice sounded very cold.

It wasn't directed at her aunts personally. Lin Yiyi sounded like that because her emotions were in a turmoil.

Because a while ago, when Lin Yiyi was sitting together with Chen Hao, she happened to see the WeChat message that Chen Hao received.

It was from a girl named Su Tongxin. She wanted Chen Hao to accompany her for a meal.

And then, Chen Hao lied to her by saying that he was still within the campus grounds and quickly made his way back there.

Chen Hao did not even have the guts to tell her that he was with another woman.

Moreover, it was obvious that Chen

Hao really cared about her.

She felt a sudden stabbing pain in her heart.

To put it bluntly, why did she have to ask Chen Hao repeatedly for his help in the first place?

Did she really need his help?

Furthermore, she could have found anybody to be her boyfriend, so why did it have to be him?

Why did she have to find Chen Hao?

Wasn't it because she wanted to create more opportunities to be together with Chen Hao?

However, just by looking at his anxious face just now, she knew



right away that Su Tongxin was all he ever cared about.

Hence, Lin Yiyi was in a daze right now. She did not want to do anything else and wanted to be alone right now.

Meanwhile, Chen Hao had reached his college and was rushing to the entrance of the cafeteria.

The moment he arrived, he immediately sent Su Tongxin a WeChat message.

“Why haven't you reached the cafeteria yet? I am still waiting for you by the entrance.”

Chen Hao recalled a technique that Ma Xiaonan and Yang Hui taught him, which was, ‘To retreat in order to advance’. However, he did not

know whether the technique was the real thing or a sham.

"Hmph, I will reach there soon. Our Broadcasting Department meeting just ended. Hehe, I am sorry for making you wait."

Su Tongxin replied apologetically.

This technique is useful indeed! Chen Hao thought to himself.

"Hey, did you guys hear about the rumors? One of the girls nearly committed suicide today."

At this moment, Chen Hao overheard a topic of discussion by a group of girls who happened to walk past him.

“Huh? Why did she try to commit suicide?”

The girl sniggered. “Because she took it too hard when Young Master Zhao rejected her confession.”

“Oh I see. Sigh. Young Master Zhao has been getting more and more confessions lately. However, from what I’ve heard, there seems to be a girl who was close to Young Master Zhao these past two days.”

“Damn it, I am so envious of her. Who is the girl that managed to win over Young Master Zhao’s heart? How could she be so lucky?”

“I don’t care about the other girls as I only have one goal in mind—that is Young Master Chen!” said one of the cold-looking but stunning young ladies.

“Hey! Young Master Chen is not someone we could see or touch. So, how can he compare to Young Master Zhao who is right here in his flesh and blood?”

“Damn it, is there something wrong with you? Why are you blocking the entrance of the cafeteria? Look at his idiotic behavior! Why doesn't he take a look at himself in the mirror!”

The girls were discussing in a loud manner. Not only did they shoot Chen Hao a glare, they even mocked him as well.

Tsk!

Chen Hao harrumphed coldly and did not bother about them.

“Hey, Chen Hao!”

At this moment, Su Tongxin came over and held Chen Hao's hands immediately, as if they were in a relationship.

The story of how their relationship began was a bit strange.

After the misunderstanding last time, Su Tongxin knew that Chen Hao had feelings for her and vice versa.

That night, Chen Hao asked her, "Do you want to be my girlfriend?"

And Su Tongxin replied, "Haven't I always been?"

There were no elaborate confessions nor any dramatic stories. They ended up being in a relationship just like that.

In regards to Su Tongxin's shy admission that she had always been his girlfriend, Chen Hao couldn't care less whether she meant being his fake girlfriend or his real girlfriend. He was content to leave things just the way they were.

"Let's go and have our dinner. What should we eat tonight?" asked Su Tongxin.

"I want to eat some braised pork!"

The two of them laughed and chatted along the way to the cafeteria. Many guys felt envious when they saw this.

How could a pretty girl like her be in a relationship with a guy like him?

This was absurd!

The braised pork and a few plates of vegetables were served.

Chen Hao sat opposite Su Tongxin and ate their dinner together.

There were many people sitting beside them.

Their topic of conversations revolved around the life of Young Master Zhao and those who had failed in their pursuit of him and much more.

Chen Hao nearly fainted from the overload of information.

“Young Master Zhao really keeps a high-profile huh? Did he really come here for his studies?” asked Chen Hao with a bitter smile.

“Haha, did you think that everybody

was raised in poverty for so many years like you? He was pampered and spoiled in luxury the moment he was born. By the way, Chen Hao, how rich and powerful is your family? You never told me about it!" asked Su Tongxin softly.

She wasn't a materialistic girl, but she was very curious about the extent of his family's power. After all, what kind of power did they wield to be able to mobilize a helicopter and even let Chen Hao spend his money endlessly.

"I don't know much about my family's background. I only know that we are so wealthy that no matter how much we spent, we wouldn't be able to finish the family's fortune at all," replied Chen Hao honestly.



“Pfft! I don’t believe that you have that kind of endless wealth!” Su Tongxin felt that Chen Hao was exaggerating.

However, he was speaking the truth.

It was a lively atmosphere as they continued their bickering.

At this moment, a number of screams suddenly erupted in the canteen. It was almost as if a bomb had been set off and that made Chen Hao jump in fright.

The moment he lifted his head to take a look, he saw a group of people making their way towards the cafeteria.

The person who was heading in their direction wasn’t just an

ordinary guy. He was none other than Zhao Shan, who was also known as Young Master Zhao.

The entire atmosphere was akin to the appearance of a megastar in the public square.

“Young Master Zhao, I love you, please accept me!” one of the girls cried out unabashedly.

“Young Master Zhao, what should I do to become your girlfriend? Please tell me, I beg of you!”

“Wow, I want to take a picture quickly!”

The girls who were bold enough to scream out their love for him were often the ones who loved to dress themselves up.

However, Zhao Shan seemed used to it.

“I only came here to accompany my friends to have their meals. There is no need to make such a fuss!”

Young Master Zhao laughed bitterly.

Immediately following that, he turned his attention toward the entrance behind him.

Two girls walked out amidst the scrutiny of the crowd and stood beside him.

Spluttered!

Chen Hao nearly spat out the spoonful of soup he just drank at Su Tongxin's face when he saw the two people who entered the cafeteria.

“I’ll be damned!”

Chen Hao was shocked.

The two girls were obviously stunning, and they were none other than Zhao Yifan and Lin Jiao.

“Oh my God, could this be Young Master Zhao’s girlfriend? Why? Just because she looks a little bit beautiful doesn’t give her the right to be his girlfriend!”

“How dare she seduce him? It’s so disgusting!” some of the girls scolded in anger.

“She is not his girlfriend. Didn’t you hear what he said just now? She is only his friend! His friend! This means that we still have a chance.”

“Yifan, Jiao, come take a seat. To

be honest, if it weren't for the fact that both of you love the food in this cafeteria, I would never have come here. This is the first time I lay my eyes on a college cafeteria since I was born. So this is how it looks! Hahaha!" said Zhao Shan while laughing.

They were seated in the most central table of the canteen.

Meanwhile, Zhao Yifan only straightened her hair casually and gave him a smile before sitting down.

Obviously, she did not want to say anything anymore.

In reality, Zhao Yifan was deeply hurt by Zhuang Qiang and Chen Hao.

Therefore, although Zhao Yifan was obviously excited that the infamous Young Master Zhao of Jin Ling College was giving her hints that he was pursuing her, she only acted indifferently.

She would not be the girl who'd take the first initiative anymore.

Moreover, to be honest, Young Master Zhao thought that just because he was rich, he could get her into bed with him. That was never going to happen.

She wanted to be loved and not to have a one night stand.

At least until the day she got married, Zhao Yifan would want to keep her virginity.

In addition to that, she was down in

the dumps for the past few days after she was dumped by Chen Hao.

At the same time, she convinced herself that she might have been thinking too much.

Could Chen Hao be that powerful as she thought he was?

NO !

Absolutely not!

After getting acquainted with Young Master Zhao, Zhao Yifan realized that Chen Hao might not be as powerful as she thought he was. He was just rich.

She had obviously thought too highly of Chen Hao!

Compared to Young Master Zhao, Chen Hao's behaviors were comparable to an elementary school student. It was indeed a joke!

Especially since Zhao Yifan enjoyed the thrill of being the center of everybody's admiring gaze right now. That loser Chen Hao couldn't possibly provide her with these things.

Lin Jiao also enjoyed the thrill that came with being the center of attention.

At this moment, her face was filled with arrogance.

"Hey, are you still with me?"

Su Tongxin reached out her hands and waved a few times in front of



Chen Hao, then she angrily set her chopsticks down.

“Huh? Yes!” Chen Hao quickly explained. “I was just curious how Zhao Yifan got acquainted with Young Master Zhao.”

“Hmph! I don’t think so. I think you are jealous. Two days ago, Zhao Yifan still loved you and now she obviously has feelings for another person. I bet you feel upset about it,” Su Tongxin frowned and said.

“I don’t feel upset. If I were to feel upset, it would be because I feel sorry for Zhao Yifan as she was originally a nice girl. She just likes to curry favor with the rich and treat the poor with disdain. I am afraid that she would give up on herself after going through so much pain.”

Chen Hao was telling her the truth.

“Other than you, who could have upset her that way?”

Su Tongxin wanted to get to the bottom of this.

“There was a guy that she knew last time. He was the one who upset her the most. Haha, let’s put it all behind us and not speak about it anymore. Come, let’s eat.”

Chen Hao shook his head helplessly.

However, before he had taken two bites of his rice, a single peanut suddenly landed next to his table.

Who was it? Who had so much time to be fooling around?

Chen Hao couldn't help but curse quietly in his heart.

Then, another peanut landed beside his table again.

Chen Hao was sure this time that somebody was playing a joke on him.

When he lifted his head to take a look, he saw an arrogant-looking Lin Jiao who was dressed from head to toe in branded apparels. She was in the midst of using her chopsticks to pick up a peanut, and she was sneering at him...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Lin Jiao looked as if she meant, 'Chen Hao, I bet you never expected that I, Lin Jiao, would become the person I am today—the godsister of a wealthy person like Young Master Zhao.'

He even bought me clothes, handbags and much more.

Lin Jiao wanted to get back at Chen Hao for all the embarrassment he caused her in the past.

Of course, Chen Hao ignored her and continued eating his meal.

Naturally, Zhao Yifan noticed what Lin Jiao was doing.

In fact, Zhao Yifan had noticed Chen Hao the moment she walked into the canteen. However, she only

glanced at him sulkily.

Nevertheless, Chen Hao really did have something to do with her acquaintance with Young Master Zhao.

When Chen Hao dumped her for Su Tongxin in the garden that day, she left in a fit of anger and embarrassment, and it was then she happened to bump into Young Master Zhao.

They became good friends after Young Master Zhao added her as a friend on WeChat.

It was precisely because of her acquaintance with Young Master Zhao that the harm Chen Hao caused to her self-esteem in the past finally dissipated.

So, there was no reason for Zhao Yifan to bother about him anymore. She could always find other guys that were a hundred times better than him.

Take that, Chen Hao!

“Oh yeah, Tongxin, you said you have something to tell me? What is it?” asked Chen Hao as he ate, turning his attention back to the present moment.

“Oh yeah! It’s about the three-month training course that we will be attending at the television station in Hong Kong the day after tomorrow. I have already registered for it as I want to hone my skills. Then, after I return to Jin Ling at the end of the course, I think it’s about time for me to find a job and start my internship,” said Su Tongxin.

“I’ll be damned! Why so sudden?”  
Chen Hao was stunned.

“I only received the notice this morning, and immediately after that, the registration process started. Didn’t I tell you that I was in a meeting just now? I have been stuck in that meeting since I signed up for the training course. The entire course is three months long. I too want to just remain in Jin Ling, but I do not want to live in the shadow of my family, especially yours, Chen Hao. I want to improve myself,” said Su Tongxin determinedly.

Chen Hao nodded his head glumly.  
“You’re right. We are still young and it would be better if we can acquire some additional knowledge or skill sets as well. You are not the only one with that mindset, I have a

future study plan for myself as well.”

Although it wasn't considered a break up, Chen Hao still felt that three months of separation was a long time, and he was reluctant to let Su Tongxin go.

“You can visit me anytime. It's not as if I have disappeared,” said Su Tongxin with a smile as she held Chen Hao's hands.

“Ok, I promise that I will come visit you whenever I am free.”

He heard from his sister that the core of their family's business was in the Southern region. So, their family must have quite a few businesses in Hong Kong, right?

He would notify his counterpart in



Hong Kong so that he wouldn't need to worry about Su Tongxin then.

Ahem. Thinking about it now, Chen Hao felt that the sudden turn of events were indeed dramatic.

In the past when he was poor, he felt that the whole world had abandoned him.

However, now that he was rich, he felt like the world was his oyster.

As for Zhao Yifan, he did not want to think about it anymore.

It was for the better anyway, since he did not want to have too much interaction with her. Chen Hao did not even want to be friends with a girl like her anyway.

As for Lin Jiao, she wasn't even worth mentioning.

On the third day, Chen Hao sent Su Tongxin off at the airport.

After he saw her off, Chen Hao got down to work. He started studying materials on management in his free time. Besides that, he also started exploring the development problems that Yunmeng Mountain was facing.

Time passed in a blink of an eye. It had been three days since Su Tongxin's departure.

It was Friday afternoon. Chen Hao was lying idly on his bed playing with his mobile phone when suddenly Yang Hui rushed in and asked him anxiously, "Chen, have you seen Li Rui around?"

“No, didn’t he go to the internet cafe with you all?”

Chen Hao thought that Li Rui would have gone to the internet cafe together with his roommates around this time.

They did not know what happened to Li Rui for the past two days but he seemed down in the dumps. Furthermore, he refused to speak with Chen Hao and the rest of his roommates even if they spoke to him. In short, he had turned into a complete stranger from the lively person he used to be.

That afternoon when they went out for lunch together, Yang Hui invited Li Rui to the internet cafe to relieve his boredom. However, Li Rui could not be found that evening and that made Yang Hui anxious.

Chen Hao's forehead was beaded with sweat as he thought to himself, Could something have happened to Li Rui?

He took out his mobile phone at that moment and quickly gave Li Rui a call. However, Li Rui's phone was switched off.

"Damn it, what is happening now?" Yang Hui was so worried that he kept scratching his head.

Chen Hao was no longer in the mood for lying down on his bed anymore, so he jumped down from his bed and spoke in a whisper, "You don't say! Li Rui was acting strangely these past few days. Since last week, I noticed that he often giggled at his phone, and when I wanted to take a look at it, he refused to let me see its

contents. However, he had been moody these past two days. He is definitely hiding something from us!” Chen Hao recalled Li Rui’s demeanor in the past two days.

Li Rui was a boisterous person, but he would occasionally feel moody. So, nobody really thought much about it. They thought that they could cheer him up by bringing him out for some fun.

“Yes, I noticed this as well. The most important thing is to find him quickly. I hope nothing happened to him!”

With that, all of them split up quickly and prepared to look for Li Rui.

Chen Hao was so anxious that he nearly wanted to make a police

report.

However, the moment they opened the door, everybody was shocked.

Li Rui had returned, but he was soaked in sweat from head to toe, and he looked exceptionally pale.

“F\*ck! Li Rui, where have you been?” Yang Hui scolded him out of anxiety.

“Oh, I just went out for a while. Something happened in the last two days.”

Li Rui answered absent-mindedly. Then, he gave a yawn and entered the dormitory.

“Why did you switch off your phone?”

Chen Hao felt that something was amiss when he saw Li Rui's demeanor.

"Moreover, Li Rui, are you hiding something from us?"

"Huh? I-I don't have anything to hide."

"Then, why did you say that something happened in the last two days?"

Chen Hao and Yang Hui glanced at each other and thought, It would be weird if nothing was troubling him right now. At that moment, all his roommates surrounded him immediately.

Li Rui lowered his head and did not say any more. His expression was gloomy.

“Li Rui, are you trying to worry us to death?”

Chen Hao gave Li Rui a pat on his shoulder.

Faced with the concern of his roommates, the corners of Li Rui's mouth started to twitch. He ended up scratching his head frantically while screaming, “Please don't ask me this question anymore, just leave me alone! I am not a good person, in fact, I am a huge jerk! Please, don't ask me anything anymore, I beg of you all.”

“I-I have been lying to you guys all these while. I am nothing but a jerk so please don't treat me like your best friend anymore. If I were to tell you the truth, I bet that you all will look down upon me.”



Chen Hao and Yang Hui were dumbfounded.

Chen Hao immediately asked, "Why would you think this way, Li Rui? We will look down upon you if you continue to avoid us. Unless, you never treated us as your best friends?"

"No, you got it all wrong! I have always treated all of you as my best friends! Fine, I surrender." Li Rui scratched his head. "Maybe I will feel better as well if I tell you all the truth."

"Chen, Yang, to be honest, I came from a very poor family as well. Did you guys always have the impression that I came from a pretty good family background? I am sorry to tell you all that it was all an act. My family's situation was

almost the same as Chen's situation in the past. Both my parents are sick, and I even have a younger sister who is gravely ill."

"Did you guys know that my family was treated with disdain since I was young? When I was seven years old, I followed my mother to my aunt's house to borrow some money. However, we were chased out by them, and they even threw out the farm produce that we brought along as a gift for them."

"So, I was especially afraid that other people would look down upon me. I have been terrified of it since I was young. I was so scared that other people would look down upon me because of my poverty. So, I deliberately acted like I was rich since high school."

“Last week, the female class monitor from my high school that I have been pursuing for many years finally agreed to be my girlfriend. She was different from the other girls, and she wasn’t materialistic. However, I lied to her by telling her that I was doing great in college. Moreover, I even told her that I owned a few stores, but now...”

Li Rui hung his head down like a deflated ball.

Chen Hao finally understood. “So, she insisted on visiting you?”

“That’s right. I originally intended to visit her, however she insisted on coming over instead. What should I do? What if she knows that I have been lying to her all these while? She will definitely break up with me! I have been working my back off

these past two days doing part time jobs to earn money. I really cherish her.”

Chen Hao did not know how to advise him any further when he saw Li Rui's dejected expression.

He also lied to Su Tongxin many times before.

Hence, he understood Li Rui's feelings right now. Li Rui only wanted to be loved, so he told her a lie because he was afraid that his relationship would be over due to his poverty.

“Don't worry about it anymore, Li Rui, for I have a solution for you!”

At 11 in the morning, three young ladies stood outside the entrance of Jin Ling College. They were looking around anxiously from time to time.

“Qin Fei, what’s going on? I thought that Li Rui promised to meet us at the entrance of Jin Ling College, so why isn’t he here yet?”

“Fei, I initially thought that Li Rui would pick us up in his cars, but we ended up waiting for him for such a long time,” said the two young ladies impatiently to the young lady in the middle, who was named Qin Fei.

All three of them were stunning young ladies, especially Qin Fei, for she had an air of quiet, refined elegance.

“Calm down, Lin Yue, Li Rui is running his own business now so he might be busy as he has to handle so many shops at once. I have already given him a call just now, and he told me that he is dealing with the matters at hand now. Once he is done, he will spend the entire day with us,” said Qin Fei with a smile.

Their college was situated in Hong Kong. They had heard of the prosperity of Jin Ling

long before this and wanted to witness it for themselves.

Lin Yue was Qin Fei's roommate.

When both of them heard that Qin Fei's boyfriend, Li Rui, was a powerful person in Jin Ling, they had to tag along as well, since Qin Fei wanted to visit Li Rui.

On one hand, they came to bask in her glory, while on the other hand, they were envious and wanted to see for themselves whether her boyfriend, Li Rui, was tooting his own horn/

It was enough to make anybody jealous if Li Rui treated her well and was really that powerful.

“Hey, beautiful ladies, are you all waiting for someone?”

At this moment, a black Passat suddenly stopped in front of them.

The windows were wound down and two ruffians poked their heads out.

Qin Fei and her friends lowered their heads

and did not speak. They had been hit on too many times by these types of guys.

When the two ruffians saw that all the three young ladies were quite gorgeous, they decided to stay.

“It seems that you are not students of Jin Ling College. Did you all come here to find someone? You can tell me and I might be able to offer you some assistance.”

The two guys got down from the car.

“It’s alright, Li Rui is coming to get us soon,” said Lin Yue immediately.

“Li Rui? I’ll be damned. Why haven’t I heard of him before?”

The two guys gave each other a glance and thought, I bet he must be somebody insignificant in this college.

If Li Rui was somebody famous in this college, then both of them would leave immediately. After all, it would be better if they had one less enemy. However, since he was a nobody, then they weren’t afraid

anymore.

They wanted both Qin Fei's and Lin Yue's WeChat ID as they were both very pretty.

“Hmm, I don't think we know Li Rui. However, the weather is so hot and if you all were to wait for him here, your beautiful skin might get tan. Since there is a cafe just around the corner, why don't I give you all a lift there so you all can wait for him at the cafe? Come on, hop in!”

To be honest, Lin Yue was tempted to get into the car.

You could tell that these guys were rich with a single glance, however Li Rui might be richer. Moreover, she came here with Qin Fei, so when she saw Qin Fei shaking her head, she shook her head as well.

“No need to be embarrassed. Come, hop in the car quickly, let us all be friends!” said one of the guys while he boldly tried to hold Qin Fei's hands.

“What do you think you are doing? Are you crazy?!”



Qin Fei flung his hands aside viciously and even scolded him.

It was an embarrassing situation for both of them. Out of the girls that they had hit on before, none of them had rejected them flat out in public before this.

At that moment, both of them glanced at each other and smiled coldly. “Young lady, are you trying to humiliate us? Haven’t you heard the expression, ‘You do not hit a smiling person’?”

With that, they moved to grope her.

“F\*ck you!”

However, before they managed to touch her, they heard a loud slam, and the guy who initiated the action was kicked several feet away. He flew away like a kite without a string.

It was Li Rui, Yang Hui and Chen Hao who came to their rescue.

They already saw the two guys getting rough with the girls when they walked out the

campus gates. Hence, they immediately rushed over in a fit of anger.

“F\*ck you! How dare you touch Li Rui’s woman?! Do you have a death wish?!”

Yang Hui cursed and started to beat up the other guy with Chen Hao’s help.

“F\*ck! Do you the three have a death wish? How dare you hit me?!”

The leader of the gang cursed while holding his waist in pain. It was so painful that his forehead was beaded with cold sweat.

“Why not? How dare you harass my girlfriend?! I will beat you to death!”

Li Rui was seeing red at the moment.

It was obvious that he really cared about Qin Fei.

At that moment, he immediately launched himself at the guy again and started to beat him up.

Chen Hao and Yang Hui also joined in the

fight unwillingly.

Both the guys were beaten up quite badly.

“You better remember this next time, kid. The next time you see Young Master Li’s woman, you better keep your eyes open and stay far away from her. Do you understand?!” roared Chen Hao coldly.

“Young Master Li? Ok, I heard you, and I will remember it!”

Since they were unable to fight back, they could only surrender and slip away quietly.

In the first place, they have never heard of Li Rui’s name before. However, he definitely wasn’t an ordinary person since he had two loyal underlings.

The least they could do was inquire more about his background first before planning how to deal with them later.

On the other hand, Chen Hao and Yang Hui had a discussion with Li Rui earlier, and they all agreed to Chen Hao’s plan to save Li Rui’s dignity by pretending to be his underlings.

By right, Chen Hao and Yang Hui shouldn't help him out since Li Rui relied on bragging to hit on girls.

However, they were moved by his feelings for Qin Fei.

Moreover, they were best friends for approximately three or four years already, so they couldn't just stand by and watch as Li Rui sank further into depression. Because of this, they decided to help him out.

They would help him get through this crisis first before deciding on the next step.

Unexpectedly, Li Rui's girlfriend was bullied. So, how could they just sit back and do nothing?!

"I'll be damned! Fei, your boyfriend is just too cool!"

At this moment, Lin Yue was looking at Li Rui excitedly.

He just needed to give the orders to beat them up. How simple and brutal it was! The guys were beaten up so badly that they didn't know

how to fight back.

He was so heroic and cool!

“Li Rui, you could have just scared him away! Why did you beat him up? What if you need to compensate him for his injuries?” Qin Fei rebuked Li Rui for his rashness.

“It’s just a simple matter, so don’t you worry about it.”

Li Rui patted his chest and said, “By the way, Chen, how’s the arrangement for our lunch?”

Chen Hao immediately gave him a smile like he was his underling and said, “Don’t worry, Young Master Li, everything has been arranged. Our location is the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant. Are we going there now?”

This was intentionally arranged by Chen Hao.

They had to choose a restaurant in Jin Ling Commercial Street since they wanted to preserve Li Rui’s dignity. The Hot Spring Villa’s standard was way too high for them. They did not want to exaggerate it. Homecook Kitchen Restaurant was the perfect choice, for

it was neither too big nor too small.

Li Rui scratched his head in surprise and gave him a questioning look that meant, 'The Homecook Kitchen Restaurant is just too expensive, how can we afford it?'

However, Chen Hao only gave him a reassuring look.

Only then did they hail some cabs and made their way to the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant.

"Wow! So, this is the Jin Ling Commercial Street! I heard from my friends in Jin Ling that the standard of the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant is very high," said Lin Yue excitedly as she took in the view along the way.

She even took out her mobile phone from time to time to take pictures of it.

"Young Master Li, later when you buy a car after your graduation, Fei and I won't need to grab a cab the next time we come here for some sightseeing anymore, right?" asked Lin Yue a little regretfully.

“Of course!” said Li Rui as he wiped away the sweat on his forehead.

On the other hand, Qin Fei felt pleased while holding Li Rui’s hand.

She wasn’t a materialistic girl, however her boyfriend was a successful man. Anybody would feel proud if they were in her position.

“We have arrived, so let’s get down here then!”

Chen Hao and Yang Hui were sitting in the front cab. At this moment, Chen Hao came over eagerly to open the door for Li Rui.

“Let’s go in together for a meal,” said Li Rui with a smile.

Everyone arrived at the lobby and prepared to enter the private room that was pre-arranged by Chen Hao before this.

“I’ll be damned. Li Rui, Yang Hui and Chen? Why are you guys here?”

Right at this moment, in the lobby, a group of guys and girls were preparing to enter their

private room.

However, the moment they turned around, one of the girls who was dressed stunningly exclaimed with a look of surprise. She was obviously flabbergasted.

“Lin Jiao?”

Chen Hao was shocked as he did not expect to meet this crazy woman here...

At this moment, both of them were glaring at each other.



Rating the Translation Will Gain Two Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



“Hey, I’m asking the three of you. What’re you doing here? Having meals here? Well, well, well. You even bring three girls along!”

Lin Jiao had changed a lot compared to the past.

Not only was she wearing branded goods from head to toe, her status elevated profusely ever since she became Zhao Shan’s godsister.

Xu Xia said that Zhao Yifan was the only person Lin Jiao would concern herself with right now.

She didn’t care about the others at all.

She felt that they weren’t at the same level as her.

In essence, she became insanely snobbish and arrogant.

It was all because she had a great godbrother who provided the lavish lifestyle which included access to luxurious clothes and bags.

Faced with Lin Jiao’s questioning, Li Rui tugged at the hem of his shirt nervously. Lin

Jiao was quite familiar with him, so she knew of his background very well.

Oh damn! This is awkward!

“We’re here to have lunch as well. Talk to you later. We’re heading upstairs now!”

Chen Hao didn’t want to extend the conversation too, especially after noticing that Su Jie happened to be her lunch companion. Su Jie, the follower of Zhao Shan, was also the one who knocked down Chen Hao with his car on the first day of college.

Based on his observation, Su Jie was probably one of Zhao Shan’s troublemaking followers who liked rocking the boat.

Looking at how close Lin Jiao and him were, Chen Hao wondered if they were a couple.

There was no reason for Chen Hao to be intimidated by Su Jie. But the main character today was Li Rui and not him. He just didn’t want any trouble.

“Aha, you! Stop right there!”

And yet, Chen Hao now had Lin Jiao staring at him crossly.

She didn't even bother calling him by his name, because she didn't deem him deserving of politeness.

Hmph! Chen Hao, you were impressive before! More impressive than anyone could imagine.

You were so great, that those clueless about you might mistake you as some Great Young Master Chen.

I did have a crush on you previously, even to the point which I took the first step to hook up with you.

But what did you do? You are so damn cocky that you never cared about me.

You even confessed to Zhao Yifan publicly at our Broadcasting Department not so long ago. You were aware of my affection for you, but still you chose to ignore me!

Lin Jiao really hated Chen Hao's guts.

However, she had now become Young Master Zhao's godsister. Not only that, his buddy, Su Jie, was trying to pursue her as well. Their intimacy had surpassed that of ordinary friends.

They were definitely better, if not the same level as Chen Hao.

And thus, Lin Jiao only ever had a bone to pick with Chen Hao!

"Hey, you. I thought you were acting all high and mighty before this? Now that Young Master Zhao came to our college, all of a sudden you're a coward?" Lin Jiao held her arms as she scoffed.

"Oh yea, I thought I saw you having meals with Su Tongxin just a few days ago. And now you're here with other girls?"

"Hey, who do you think you are! What nonsense are you talking about? We aren't dating him. We are the besties of Young Master Li's girlfriend!"

This was when Lin Yue retorted coldly.

To be frank, Lin Yue never really liked Chen Hao's bad sense of dressing.

If it wasn't because he was the underling of Li Rui, Lin Yue didn't even want to look at him.

So, the moment when she heard Lin Jiao claiming that she came here with Chen Hao, she couldn't help with the retort.

Still, it was also mainly due to her dislike of Lin Jiao in general.

"Huh? Young Master Li? Which one?" Lin Jiao asked immediately, frowning.

"Young Master Li, Li Rui. Why, what's the matter?" Lin Yue replied.

Listening to their conversation, Chen Hao and Li Rui rubbed their foreheads listlessly.

They were rushing to enter the private room, mainly to avoid them talking about Li Rui's identity.

Sometimes, the more worried you are of an outcome, the more likely it manifests.

“Hahahaha!” Lin Jiao laughed heartily.

“What did you just say? Did you just address Li Rui as the Young Master Li? He is the one?” Lin Jiao laughed as if she heard the funniest joke in the world.

“What Young Master Li? I’ve been in this college for quite some time, and I’ve known many of the young masters in college, but why didn’t I know that there is a Young Master Li called Li Rui?” Su Jie crossed his arms, not taking any of these seriously.

“Hmph! Li Rui is not some second generation member of a rich family. He started from scratch and has now owned several stores in Jin Ling! Am I right, Fei?” Lin Yue said indignantly.

Qin Fei nodded her head.

“My God!” Lin Jiao covered her gasp. With an astonished look, she asked, “Li Rui, you did all that? You opened multiple stores in Jin Ling? My goodness, when did this happen? What kind of stores are they?” Lin Jiao pretended to be surprised.

“I-I-I...”

Everyone’s attention was on Li Rui at the same time, leaving him helpless.

Chen Hao glared at Lin Jiao angrily.

This mad woman should have caught on to what was going on. But still, she kept on asking questions, not making things easy for the three of them.

Obviously, her intention was to humiliate them.

“Lin Jiao, he has opened so many stores. Do we have to tell you about every single one of them? Qin Fei, let’s go to the private room upstairs!”

Chen Hao made an inviting gesture and also blocked Lin Jiao physically, preventing further interrogation.

“What the hell! You’d better get out of my way!” Lin Jiao raised her leg and her kick landed on Chen Hao’s butt.

“Why don’t I have the rights to know? I’m

like a sister to Xu Xia. Yang Hui is her boyfriend, and Li Rui is his buddy. I bet Xu Xia also has no idea that Li Rui owns several stores here. I really want to know what's going on!"

Lin Jiao put on a bossy front with a wicked smile. She said, "No matter what, I won't let you go if I don't get a satisfying answer today!"

"Li Rui, just tell her about the stores and let's go to eat now." Qin Fei said softly as she looked at Lin Jiao in disgust.

"That's right, Young Master Li, just tell her about them. You don't have to be looked down upon by a nobody," Lin Yue said.

"Are you saying that I'm a nobody?"

The girls were about to start a fight.

Suddenly, Su Jie's phone rang and everyone went into silence.

"Hey cousin, why aren't you here yet? We're waiting for the both of you! What? You're in the hospital now? You got beaten up? By



whom?” Su Jie’s tone turned cold and angry.

“Alright. After getting your wounds treated, come to Homecook Kitchen Restaurant to have lunch first. We’ll find out who beat you up later this afternoon. Damn!” After the unpleasant exchange, Su Jie hung up.

“Young Master Su, what’s happening? Is that the phone call from Kai?”

Feeling worried, Lin Jiao turned to look at Su Jie, no longer focusing on Chen Hao.

“Yeah, my cousin called and said that he got beaten up by three men just now. He is getting his wounds treated in the hospital now. He’ll be coming here right after that.”

Su Jie moved and cracked his neck, creating a loud popping sound.

“Who are they? The nerve that these people have. How dare they beat up Kai? Didn’t they know that Kai is your cousin?” Lin Jiao exclaimed fiercely.

“I don’t care who they are! You, contact Young Master Hua and Young Master Kang to

gather some people. I have some business to deal with this afternoon!”

“Yes sir!” One of his underlings immediately went to make a call.

Chen Hao and Yang Hui exchanged their glances, slightly confused. Both of them were thinking of the same thing at the same time, How coincidental was this?

It’s just too awkward!

While they were still caught up in their thoughts, there was a roaring of an engine belonging to a black Volkswagen Passat coming from afar. An emergency brake stopped the car swiftly by the entrance of Homecook Kitchen Restaurant.

Two guys with bruised and swollen faces got out of the car.

Looking at the two of them, Lin Yue said in a startled manner, “Oh shit! It’s really the two of them!”

“Oh my god, you're really got beaten! And they even beat you up so badly! What happened?” Su Jie asked worriedly as two people walked toward him.

Both of his younger cousins were fooling around in Jin Ling College before he went there.

Damn, I've only transferred here recently with Young Master Zhao, and we had explicitly marked Jin Ling College as our territory. The first thing that happened was my cousin being beaten up by some random dude ?

It's a burning humiliation!

Standing by their side, Li Rui and

Yang Hui lowered their head in shame as they saw both of them.

They were the guys who were beaten up by Li Rui and Yang Hui in front of the college a while ago.

Frankly speaking, they didn't hold back at all while hitting them.

However, now that they calmed down, both of them felt weak in their knees. After all, Su Jie was the underling of Young Master Zhao. Even with Young Master Zhao out of the picture, Su Jie alone was too much to handle.

We're f\*cked!

"A-hem, don't remind me of it,

cousin. We met three beautiful girls earlier today and thought of hitting them up, but...damn!" said Su Kai furiously.

As he turned around, his gaze met Li Rui and Yang Hui's.

"Bro, you know these guys?" Su Kai exclaimed, glaring at Li Rui and Yang Hui ferociously.

"Nope! But my girlfriend, Lin Jiao, knows them," Su Jie laughed bitterly. "What's the matter, Kai?"

"Damn, they were the ones who beat us up!"

"What? The three of them? Are you sure, Kai?"

Taken by surprise, Su Jie looked at them menacingly.

“I’m positive! Both of them beat my brother up, and he was the one who punched me in the eye!” Su Kai pointed angrily at Li Rui.

Li Rui and Yang Hui swallowed apprehensively. This was the worst case scenario that they imagined.

“F\*ck! Li Rui, Yang Hui and you! Since when you have become so daring? You even have the audacity to beat up Su Jie’s cousins?”

Lin Jiao crossed her arms and gloated.

A crowd was slowly gathering at the lobby of Homecook Kitchen Restaurant, rubbernecking at the scene.

“Lin Jiao, you know this fella? I was just about to ask you if you are acquainted with Young Master Li Rui, as you know more people than I do. I never thought you actually know him!” Su Kai said sarcastically.

“Ha, did you mention Young Master Li Rui? Let me enlighten you, among the three of them, Yang Hui is the only one who is decent. Li Rui is just a poor student, and the fella standing next to him is a loser. Kai, you had just been beaten up by three

losers! Ha-ha!” Lin Jiao laughed out loud unsympathetically, and she even wriggled her bottom in excitement.

Qin Fei and her friends blushed in embarrassment. Looking at Li Rui’s silent demeanor with his head bowed down, they realized what was going on.

No wonder Li Rui didn’t defend himself when he was humiliated by Lin Jiao. Is he lying to me?

“I see, so he is just a hypocrite! I have been wondering why I haven’t heard of Young Master Li, now I know the reason. Well, let’s settle it here!” Su Kai sneered, cracking his neck while grabbing



a bottle of beer from the bar.

Swinging the bottle in his hand, Su Kai asked Su Jie, "Brother, it should be fine for me to get a little wild, right?"

Su Jie nodded. "Don't worry, Yue is the manager here. Since she is the godsister of Young Master Zhao, she is also considered my sister. You can do whatever you like."

"Perfect!"

"F\*ck you! Trying to act cool in front of me, huh? Take this, Young Master Li!"

Splash!

Su Kai opened the beer and showered the contents onto Li Rui's face.

The situation resembled one of the scenes in the movie Young and Dangerous, where the male lead, Chan Honam did the same with Ugly Kwan.

"F\*ck you, b\*itch!"

Su Kai then raised the bottle and was going to smash it right on Li Rui's head.

Li Rui clenched his fists tightly, preparing to receive the blow. He knew he could never go against Su Jie.

He would be graduating soon. He believed Su Jie had all sorts of ways to kick him out of the college.

Hence, Li Rui had no other option but to remain on the receiving end without any defiance.

Money and power—I have neither of them. I couldn't even protect my girlfriend!

He shut his eyes and prepared himself.

There was a sudden loud bang, and beer was splashed everywhere.

Su Kai fell to the ground with his

head covered in blood.

It was Chen Hao who smashed a beer at his head.

“How dare you hit our Young Master Li? Are you sick of living?”

Chen Hao couldn't hold back his anger after watching Su Kai humiliate Li Rui.

He thought, Since we are putting on a show, let's just fake it till we make it.

Everyone was dumbfounded.

“How dare you hit my brother? Do you have a death wish? You know whose territory this is? Believe it

or not, I'll f\*cking break your legs before you can crawl out of this place!" Su Jie threatened Chen Hao intimidatingly.

"Go and fetch my godsister. My brother was beaten in her restaurant, let's ask Yue to oversee the situation!" he commanded and smirked at Chen Hao self-righteously.

"That guy is too impulsive. Doesn't he know that this restaurant is managed by Zheng Yue? Hitting her brother in her territory, does he even treasure his life?"

"Damn, I've heard that Zheng Yue is one of the most influential people on this street. Even the

new General Manager Zhao, didn't dare to drop his manner in front of Zheng Yue. I wonder what her background is?"

"Didn't you know that Zheng Yue is close with Jin Ling's Young Master Chen? There's a rumor saying that she is his girlfriend, which is why even General Manager Zhao has to show her respect!"

"My god, that's impressive! This fella's life is going to end here!"

The customers were discussing about the incident frantically. Of course, most of them were just rubbernecking.

“Run! I’ll stay behind and settle this, you can’t go against people like them, get out of here quickly!” Yang Hui shouted to Li Rui and Chen Hao.

Qin Fei was about to burst into tears as the scene unfolded in front of her.

“No, Chen Hao and Yang Hui, bring Qin Fei and the rest away! I’ll take care of them on my own!” Adrenaline rushed down Li Rui’s spine as he decided to put his life at stake.

“No one shall leave here!”

A high pitched voice pierced through the air. A women walked

down the stairs slowly. She was the manager of Homecook Kitchen Restaurant, Zheng Yue.

“Yue, someone beat up my cousin!” Su Jie immediately came up to her ingratiatingly.

In the direction where Su Jie pointed, Zheng Yue saw Chen Hao resting one of his hands in his pockets with a poker face. At once, she trembled slightly.

Chen Hao had booked a room at the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant earlier today. Apparently, he instructed Zheng Yue to play along with him so that Li Rui could pretend to be a young master. This was why Zheng Yue



was personally preparing the private room for them upstairs. She only came down when she heard the fight, but it never occurred to her that the person involved would be Young Master Chen.

“Y-y-young Master...” Zheng Yue blurted excitedly.

Only one word, and Chen Hao looked at her warningly.

“Oh, Young Master Li, you’re finally here!” Zheng Yue flashed a professional smile at Li Rui.

Li Rui was at a loss. What’s going on? I thought she is going to screw me over?

Chen Hao whispered into his ears, asking him to calm down and play along as Young Master Li.

Li Rui trusted Chen Hao that he would never get him into trouble. Hence, he boldly announced, "Yeah, I'm here."

"Young Master Li, you should have informed me earlier that you're here, I would've welcome you personally! Did anyone offend you?" She eyed Su Jie and Lin Jiao coldly.

Su Jie's jaw dropped. He looked at her, eyes wide and mouth agape.

Lin Jiao was certain that Li Rui

was just nobody, a loser even. How could he possibly be Young Master Li?

She was pretty sure that Zheng Yue was trying to cover up for him. Lin Jiao had known Zheng Yue for a long time; she also knew that Chen Hao used to be Zheng Yue's gigolo.

She originally planned to resolve past conflicts with Zheng Yue through Su Jie. However, it turned out that Zheng Yue was taking Chen Hao's side.

I thought Chen Hao already had a girlfriend? How could he still be Zheng Yue's gigolo? Oh, could it be possible that Zheng Yue was

## Chapter 143 A Plot Twist

unaware that Chen Hao already had a girlfriend?

In light of the current situation, Lin Jiao's eyes suddenly twinkled.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

"Yue, they were the ones who beat my little brother!"

Su Jie exclaimed, he felt he was unfairly treated.

Slap!

But instead, Su Jie was answered with a strong slap on his face.

"Su Jie, you really have the nerve to make a scene here, to the point of picking a fight with... Young Master Li!"

Su Jie was slapped in the face, yet he kept his mouth shut tight, even though he felt all of this was unfair.

He was not a thick-headed person. It was obvious that this person in front of him, Young Master Li, was someone with a strong background. Not a nobody, like what Lin Jiao said.

Otherwise, it was impossible for someone as arrogant as Zheng Yue to be polite to Li Rui.

The only thing he could do was lower down his head.

"Damn, this is intense!" Lin Yue who was tagging along with Qin Fei was stunned by what was happening in front of them.

Lin Yue was especially envious of Zheng Yue's strong demeanor.

Maybe someday I can get to know someone as powerful as Young Master Chen, she thought to herself, then I can just beat down those stuck-up rich kids whenever they piss me off, hahahah!

"Scram if you know your place! Or else, Su Jie, you won't be leaving in one piece," Zheng Yue said coldly while crossing her arms.

Su Jie trembled because he was frightened. He really wanted to leave soon after he apologized to Li Rui.

"Wait!" Lin Jiao bellowed.

"Yue, please wait," Lin Jiao

exclaimed. "I hope you will still listen to me despite our conflicts before. You'll definitely regret lending your hands to a certain someone after listening to what I have to say." Lin Jiao held her arms, focusing her cold stares at Chen Hao, as if she was already able to see Chen Hao being ripped into pieces by Zheng Yue.

"Hahah, you sly b\*tch, what else are you going to tell me? You better make sure it's useful or else you are going to pay for what happened last time!"

Every time Zheng Yue saw Lin Jiao, she would always remember how Lin Jiao humiliated her. How she accused Young Master Chen



as being her escort when she was only giving him a ride back to college.

"Fine, I'll just say it straight. Chen Hao betrayed you! He is already seeing someone in our college, and his girlfriend is from our department!" This was the last card Lin Jiao had on her hands.

"Be a man and tell Yue I'm saying the truth," she bellowed, pointing at Chen Hao.

Chen Hao nodded. "Yeah, my girlfriend is called Su Tongxin, and she's from your department. We started going out together just a couple of days ago, haha." he replied.

Lin Jiao was roaring with laughter. "Hahahah, see Yue? He admitted himself, he..." Yet her smile was gradually fading.

She expected to see Zheng Yue's face filled with anger and outrage, even filled with murderous wrath.

After all, as a woman, who wouldn't understand her murderous anger when being toyed by a man?

However, Lin Jiao only saw anger and impatience directed toward her.

"Is that all that you have to say to me? What is even the point of you telling me Young Master Li's

lackey just found himself a girlfriend?" Zheng Yue sneered. "Don't tell me you really think that this Chen guy is my boy toy?"

"Huh? He's not?" Lin Jiao replied, feeling petrified.

Slap!

"B\*tch! You framed me last time and now here you are spouting nonsense!" Zheng Yue slapped Lin Jiao hard across the face.

Lin Jiao was in dismay; she was wrong all this time!

"Get out, now!" Zheng Yue growled furiously. Her eyes turning red as if she was about to

burst from rage.

"I'm... I'm leaving." Lin Jiao's tears flowed down due to the hit she received. She covered her face and was about to leave.

"Wait!" It was a trembling voice of a girl. Lin Yue came out to the front.

"What do you want?" Lin Jiao asked.

Slap!

Lin Yue mustered up her courage, and she gave Lin Jiao another slap across her face.

It was all because Lin Jiao was

being too arrogant and humiliated them in the first place.

Even the powerful Zheng Yue was being polite to Young Master Li, so Lin Yue had nothing to be afraid of being Qin Fei's best friend.

This was the first time Lin Yue had ever laid her hands on someone. Seeing Lin Jiao standing there stunned silent after being slapped, she felt triumphant.

Chen Hao chuckled, looking at the scene happening in front of him.

Lin Jiao really humiliated herself today. Hahah!

Only after chasing off Su Jie and Lin Jiao, Zheng Yue's expression started to waver. She almost tumbled the dishes several times when she was serving Chen Hao's table.

Sigh...

Zheng Yue was holding back her feelings upon hearing Chen Hao admit he already has a girlfriend.

She felt a sudden sting in her heart.

But being experienced in her line of work made her capable of not showing how she really felt; she was able to hide her true feelings.

Lunch went well. Afterward, Chen Hao took the charge of helping Li Rui to arrange for the activities and places to stay for tonight's gathering.

It was all high-class, but still, not too outrageous.

"Young Master Li," Yang Hui exclaimed, "my girlfriend has been calling me nonstop."

They were on their way to Wind Bamboo Pavilion to leave their luggage there.

"Okay, Yang," Li Rui answered, "you can go back first."

Yang Hui took a cab and left.

Suddenly Lin Yue spoke up, "Young Master Li, why not let that person leave too?" She was glaring at Chen Hao with much contempt. "It's so embarrassing having him tag along."

While they were having lunch, Lin Yue asked Zheng Yue, whom she had idolized, for her WeChat ID. Being acquainted with the most powerful woman in Jin Ling, she would need to take care of her own image as well.

Chen Hao was stunned.

She was referring to him.

He was slaving for those three ladies the whole day, and yet he



was being disregarded and was asked to leave?

"Huh?" Li Rui panicked upon hearing her request. "No, he must stay!"

Even though he was not sure what was under Chen Hao's belt, the only main support Li Rui has now is him.

"Why?" Lin Yue pleaded. "What's the use of him following us anyway, Young Master Li?"

"Well, never mind then," Chen Hao replied. "No worries, I have already arranged all the activities to your accord," he says as he was looking at Li Rui, signaling

him to remind him to keep on the act.

"Everything is ready, you may head there now," he says, "I'll be taking my leave then."

Without any other choice, Li Rui nodded.

It was about time Chen Hao left, he felt exhausted after spending the whole afternoon outside. Yang Hui left to meet up with Xu Xia, probably because Lin Jiao said something about what happened today in their chat group. That was why Xu Xia called Yang Hui to hurry back, so she could ask what had happened.

There weren't many things for Chen Hao to do since Su Tongxin was gone for her training course, so he decided to just go back to his dorm and take a nap.

Suddenly, his phone rang.

It was a call from Zhao Zixing.

“Young Master Chen, the mansion has been completely renovated. We’ve built a garage for you at the foot of the mountain according to your instructions. The construction of cableways up to the mountain has also been completed! When are you moving into the mansion?”

“General Manager Zhao, thank

you for your hard work. I didn't expect you to have built the garage in seven days. I will move into the mansion three days later on the moving date that I've chosen. As for the key of the mansion, you should take it first. Before I move into the mansion on that day, you get some helpers to get ready in advance with the moving."

When Chen Hao accompanied Lin Yiyi to the mountain last time, the renovations were almost done so he informed Tang Ran that he would be moving into the new mansion in the next few days.

"Definitely sir," he answered, "just leave everything to me. Rest

assured, you'll be satisfied."

The call ended. Since the garage at the foot of the mountain was built, Chen Hao thought to himself, he could just park his Lamborghini there. He didn't need to leave his car in the small park anymore.

He kept his phone away in his pocket, called for a cab, and left Jin Ling Commercial Street.

"Sir, follow that car in front!"

In the meanwhile, another girl went inside another cab, her eyes locked on Chen Hao...

## Chapter 144 Completion of Cloud Mansion Renovation



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Hehe, miss, is the guy sitting in the car in front your boyfriend? Are you checking whether he’s being loyal when he’s out?” the driver said cheekily.

“To be honest, those who always hang around Jin Ling Commercial Street are mostly fickle. Why is that so? Because those who always come here are all loaded!”

“Stop spouting nonsense and follow closely!” the girl instructed coldly.

This shut the driver up and he diverted his attention to tail the car in front of them.

The girl in the car was none other

than Lin Jiao.

Why did Lin Jiao tail after Chen Hao?

The story started when Lin Jiao left Homecook Kitchen Restaurant with Su Jie.

After leaving, Su Jie felt his blood boiling from rage and embarrassment. Not only was he given a slap and kicked out in the public, he also offended his backer, Zheng Yue.

Even his brother got jumped.

This was just like losing all your possessions even after sacrificing everything!



It felt really awful.

Who was to blame?

Su Jie blamed everything that happened to him on Lin Jiao.

If it wasn't for her stirring up rumors that Li Rui was poor, he wouldn't have made such an impulsive decision and allowed his brother Su Kai to try to blow his brains out.

Su Kai also just found out today that Lin Jiao offended Zheng Yue in the past.

So, Su Kai pinned the name of the culprit onto Lin Jiao.

Naturally, they fought. After fighting, Su Kai ditched Lin Jiao and drove her away.

Lin Jiao was pissed off.

However, she was also wondering, Why did this happen?

Li Rui wasn't Young Master Li, she was sure of that. This was because she did a background check on everyone in Chen Hao's dorm the first time they had a dorm party.

She wanted to search for any possible potentials but came up with none. However, Lin Jiao managed to find out that Li Rui came from a poor family.

It was just that after she told Xu Xia about it, no one discussed it.

The only person she didn't do a background check on was Chen Hao because there was literally nothing to check about this poor guy.

Unexpectedly, Chen Hao never failed to give her surprises every time.

Lin Jiao put all the blame onto Chen Hao for everything that happened today.

The only person who could cause Zheng Yue to act like this must be Chen Hao. Even though he was not Zheng Yue's boy toy, there

must be something going on between both of them.

Moreover, Chen Hao would always give off a mysterious vibe.

He was not rich, but sometimes it felt like he was even more powerful than other rich guys.

She witnessed it again today!

So, Lin Jiao decided to track Chen Hao to figure out what was going on with him!

She had been following Chen Hao, Yang Hui and the others secretly for a while now!

However, Chen Hao was not

aware at all.

It was already evening when she reached the college entrance.

People at the park gradually dispersed.

Lin Jiao walked to her car in the park and prepared to drive it back to the Cloud Mansion.

biubiu !

Beep beep.

The headlights flickered.

Soon after, the car door opened automatically.

Chen Hao walked toward the familiar car and prepared to drive away.

Clank!

He heard the sound of a phone falling into pieces to the ground behind him.

“Oh my god... I was right. It was you all along!”

A woman’s disbelieving voice rang from behind.

Chen Hao turned around and was startled.

“What the hell, Lin Jiao, why are your movements like a ghost?”

Just ten footsteps behind him, Lin Jiao was staring at Chen Hao, looking stunned.

She covered her mouth in astonishment. Her phone laying next to her feet had broken into two.

Even her body seemed to be quivering.

“Chen Hao, does this car belong to you? Is this your car?”

Lin Jiao finally reacted and looked at Chen Hao in shock.

Oh my God, that luxurious Lamborghini that captured countless of Jin Ling girls' hearts

belonged to Chen Hao.

A luxury car that cost 18 million.

What did that even mean?

Lin Jiao felt as if she got struck by lightning.

If Lin Jiao had not witnessed this herself, she wouldn't have believed what was happening in front of her even if she were beaten to death.

The owner of the car was actually Chen Hao, who had been by her side all along.

"Fine, since you caught me, I'll admit it. This is my car!" Chen Hao



said reluctantly and sighed.

“What?!”

Lin Jiao exclaimed and looked as if she was about to cry.

“Alright, if there’s nothing else, I will be leaving. About the car, I hope that you can keep it a secret. If things get blown out of proportion, everyone will not be happy in the end,” Chen Hao added dully.

He was ready to leave.

“Chen Hao, don’t go!”

Chen Hao did not expect Lin Jiao to rush forward and lock him into

a hug from behind.

“What the hell! Lin Jiao, are you crazy? What’s wrong with you? What are you even doing?”

Chen Hao felt alarmed and started struggling!

“No! I won’t let go! Chen Hao, I will never let you run away from me again. I love you, I really do! Can you please give me another chance?”

Lin Jiao clung onto Chen Hao’s waist and practically hauled herself onto Chen Hao.

What the hell?!

Chen Hao had seen Yang Xia's gold digging personality and thought he was already immune to girls like these.

However, he did not expect Lin Jiao to be even worse than Yang Xia.

That was right, Lin Jiao really went all out.

With Chen Hao's past, along with the car he drove here, Lin Jiao would believe it if Chen Hao admitted that the car belonged to him.

Why was that so?

Because Lin Jiao was smart.

Looking at Chen Hao's car, if you tried to relate it to all that happened in the past, it would make perfect sense.

It was undoubtedly his.

Lin Jiao could also see that Chen Hao was a soft-hearted person. He was never ruthless, and often torn especially when it came to girls.

Thus, she held onto Chen Hao's weak point and decided to risk it all.

"Oh my God, stop it please! My goose bumps are rising!"

Chen Hao begged anxiously as

cold sweat started to form on his forehead.

“I will not! I will always follow you unless you give me a chance!”

Lin Jiao wouldn't let go.

This was insane!

Chen Hao hardened his heart and forcefully pried Lin Jiao's hold apart, then took the opportunity to run into his car and lock it.

He then ignited his car engine and was prepared to leave.

Thump!

Upon the sound, Chen Hao saw

Lin Jiao leaning over the hood of his car.

“Lin Jiao! What do you want?”  
Chen Hao yelled in exasperation.

“Chen Hao, let me ask you a question. Besides being rich, do you have any other identity? Can you tell me, please?”

Yes, there was only one answer to Lin Jiao’s suspicion.

The rumored, secretive, loaded Young Master Chen was very much Chen Hao!

Otherwise, why would Bai Xiaofei, Zheng Yue, and Li Zhenguo from Hot Spring Villa hold Chen Hao

with so much respect?

Oh my God!!!

Plus everything that happened today, and the sports car now!

Lin Jiao started connecting the dots.

The rumored powerful Young Master Chen must be Chen Hao!!!

Lin Jiao shivered in excitement as if she was reaching climax just from wanting to know the truth.

"I'm telling you, I don't know any Young Master Chen. If you don't leave now, I'm gonna step on the accelerator! Don't underestimate

my car's horsepower!"

"I'm not leaving! If you don't admit it, I will never leave!"

Goddamn it!

Chen Hao became furious and stepped on the accelerator.

However, he stepped on it lightly to prevent Lin Jiao from getting hurt before quickly hitting the brake.

He underestimated the inertia from this action, and the car tyre hit a rock at the same time.

"Ah!"



Lin Jiao flew as if she was a kite that got its string broken.

She crashed onto the ground and lay there unmoving.

“Sh\*t!”

All Chen Hao wanted was to scare her a little. He did not expect an accident to happen at all.

He immediately rushed out from his car to check on Lin Jiao.

Due to the blunt force on her hindbrain, Lin Jiao had lost all unconsciousness.

He tried patting her cheeks to wake her up.

“Lin Jiao, please stop scaring me! Are you okay? I didn't mean to hit you like that just now!”

Chen Hao felt guilty.

He was no saint. However, no matter how much he hated Lin Jiao—sometimes even to the point of wanting to slap her—he would never wish anything bad to happen to her that might cause her to even risk losing her life.

He glanced at Lin Jiao's agonized face.

He quickly lifted her then secured her in his backseat and sped off to the hospital...

Chapter 145 Something Happened! Hurry to the Hospital!



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Lin Jiao's accident really gave Chen Hao a fright.

Following the doctor's inspection at the hospital, it turned out that Lin Jiao was just unconscious due to a concussion caused by a blow to her head.

She would recover after a good rest.

"Chen Hao, please don't go. I love you!"

"Chen Hao, please don't ever go away. I love you very much!"

Lin Jiao murmured unconsciously in her sleep.

Chen Hao rolled his eyes and thought to himself bitterly, Is that so? You just love my status and wealth.

Nevertheless, Chen Hao still opted for the best medical service in the hospital to be offered to Lin Jiao and even paid the expensive bill.

Later, he drove up to the Cloud Hill and parked his car there.

Chen Hao was ready to leave by taking a cab after he walked out of the parking lot on the hill.

Suddenly, he noticed something unusual on top of the hill.

The Cloud Mansion was fully lighted from the inside.

The manor, with its unique architectural style, was surrounded by a splendid air of ancient charm. With its gloriously lighted interior, the manor was a majestic grandeur amidst the dark cold night on the hill.

It was very picturesque indeed!

Tang Ran could not possibly be bold enough to come to the manor alone without him.

Who was in the manor then?

Chen Hao wondered for a while.

He decided to check it out.

When he reached the doorstep, he noticed several people were gathered in the house, both men and women. It looked merry inside.

Strange, who are these people? Why is there a party in my house? Where did they even get the key?

Chen Hao pushed open the door angrily.

“Eh?”

The crowd was shocked to see Chen Hao appear at the door suddenly.

They looked at Chen Hao in astonishment.

Chen Hao also stared at the crowd in his house confusedly.

Whoa!

There were over ten people in the house, both men and women.

The center of the living room was turned into a bar full of a variety of food, beverages and liquor.

Most of them were clearly drunk and high!

Chen Hao did not recognize these people. So, they were neither from Bai Xiao Fei's party nor his



godbrother Huang's party.

That was strange.

How did these people come in when there were two security guards on duty halfway up the hill?

"Goddammit! Who the hell are you? Do you think you can come in just like that?" A rude guy scowled at Chen Hao and scolded.

"Damn, must be a loser who's curious about the manor, so he snuck up here to have a look!"

"Did he sneak up through the back of the hill? There are so

many losers like him roaming around everywhere nowadays!”

A few girls sneered at Chen Hao.

Indeed, a simple guy like Chen Hao who rarely paid any attention to his own appearance was often looked down by many people when he walked by.

Especially those materialistic girls who often acquainted themselves with rich, handsome gentlemen. A simple guy like Chen Hao who did not like to dress elaborately simply did not appeal to them.

“I’d like to ask you guys the same question as well. Who let you people in here?” Chen Hao

frowned and asked coldly.

Chen Hao felt angry indeed. He did not purchase the house to show off his wealth, but to have a cozy place where he could stay in.

What the hell were these people thinking? Did his house look like a f\*cking playground to them?

“Hey guys, we got a pretty cocky loser here, don’t we? Who the hell are you to ask how we came here?”

A drunk girl walked unsteadily toward Chen Hao. She poked rudely at Chen Hao in his chest.

“Forget about it, Xiao Li, we’ve seen a lot of people like him. If it wasn’t for Mr. Zhao’s order to not cause trouble in the house, I would have let him have it! Let’s call security and shove his sorry ass in the police station!”

“Yeah, send him to the cops!”

The crowd agreed and proceeded to call the police.

“What’s up with all the noise?”

Suddenly, an impatient voice of a man was heard from the balcony on the second floor.

Then, a man was seen descending down the stairs slowly

accompanied by a girl.

“Can’t you guys be quiet while I try to enjoy the view upstairs? Do you really think this is your fucking house?”

The man who was obviously the leader of the crowd reproached the crowd mercilessly.

“Sure, sure, Mr. Zhao. It’s just that we got a troublemaker here!”

The guy who just scolded Chen Hao explained to Mr. Zhao respectfully with a broad smile on his face.

The man who was enjoying the view at the balcony was none

other than Zhao Shan, the son of Zhao Zixing.

Chen Hao finally understood everything when he saw Zhao Shan.

It was Zhao Zixing who had given Zhao Shan the house key.

“A troublemaker? Whoever got the guts? Tired of living, eh?”  
Zhao Shan frowned.

“Mr. Zhao, it’s him! It’s him! It’s him!”

About five or six girls stood up, hurried toward Chen Hao and grabbed him.

The current situation was almost like a scene from the famous Chinese animation 'Calabash Brothers', where a bunch of elves captured the Hulu Brothers' grandfather to claim reward from the snake demon.

Chen Hao was hurled in front of Zhao Shan.

"You? Chen Hao?"

The girl who stood behind Zhao Shan looked tensed after she saw Chen Hao's face clearly.

She was shocked.

Chen Hao had only noticed Zhao Shan just now. When he gazed

carefully at the girl beside Zhao Shan, his brain went blank.

It was Zhao Yifan!

“Well, well, Chen Hao, what brings you here? Came to see the splendid manor, huh?”

At first, the crowd was surprised to find out that Zhao Shan knew Chen Hao. However, the surprise quickly turned into a wave of impudent laughter that exploded among the crowd.

The real reason why the crowd were gathered here today was to visit the legendary Cloud Mansion which was recently purchased by a mysterious millionaire for 18



million. Naturally, Zhao Yifan and others heard about it since the news went totally viral online recently.

But it was impossible for them to visit the house since it was a private property owned by the millionaire.

But Zhao Yifan believed that everything was possible ever since she knew Zhao Shan. Zhao Shan had agreed to take them to the house.

The crowd were still in disbelief when Zhao Shan told them that he had the key to the house earlier today.

The crowd was surprised when he pulled the key out of his pocket.

They even asked Su Jie and Lin Jiao to join them on their trip to the house.

But Su Jie was missing in action since this afternoon and Lin Jiao could not be contacted!

So, Zhao Yifan had to join the trip alone without Su Jie and Lin Jiao. She felt quite awkward among the crowd if it wasn't for Zhao Shan, who constantly accompanied her.

She had a proud feeling of being at the top of the social hierarchy when she stood enjoying the view on the balcony just now.

At this moment, her desire to take revenge on Chen Hao had disappeared altogether. She simply just looked down on Chen Hao.

Was it worth seeking revenge from such a useless low-life like Chen Hao?

“Yifan, you know him, right? What do you think we should do with him?” Zhao Shan smiled faintly and asked, ignoring Chen Hao.

“Just let him leave! I don’t want people like him around to ruin the perfect atmosphere in the house!”

Zhao Yifan glanced at Chen Hao for a moment before she returned

upstairs.

“Hey, you hear that? The lady asked you to leave!”

“Yeah, leave right now!”

Chen Hao was pushed out of the house by a bunch of girls before he could say anything, then the door was slammed in his face.

This really angered Chen Hao.

First, he was mocked by the girls, then Zhao Yifan humiliated him in front of everyone, and finally, he was thrown out of his own house.

Who the hell did these people think he was? A timid kitty whom

they could simply bully and kick?

The fury inside Chen Hao became unbearable and it finally exploded.

He took out his phone and rang Tang Ran and Zhao Zixing...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Chen Hao called Zhao Zixing and Tang Ran. He did not say much, instead he just told them to come to Cloud Mansion to take a look and hung up.

As for what happened a while ago, the thought to tell them the truth really did cross Chen Hao's mind.

But after some thought, he felt it wasn't necessary. Truth be told, it was more or less because of him that Zhao Yifan had become the person she was today.

Zhao Yifan had changed tremendously after she was shown the video clips of Zhuang Qiang raping his stepmother by

Chen Hao.

She was fooled by Chen Hao once again after that.

Although he didn't know how Zhao Shan treated her, she seemed satisfied with Zhao Shan, and that made him feel disappointed.

After thinking about it, Chen Hao thought it might be best not to call Zhao Zixing and just let this go.

No!

He still had a slight sense of selfishness. It dismayed him to think about how pretty Zhao Yifan was and he sensed that she was

going to be in someone else's bed tonight.

Although he didn't like her anymore, he was still a little upset.

Moreover, this mansion belonged to him. He couldn't stomach the insult of being chased out of his own mansion by a group of outsiders.

Chen Hao reached the foot of the mountain, and prepared to leave the place.

"Young Master Chen!" Just then, Tang Ran rushed to him.

She realized what was going on when she spotted the lights in



Cloud Mansion from afar. How could she not be anxious about that?

“Young Master Chen!”

However, Chen Hao ignored her completely. He stood by the road and hailed a taxi and left at once.

“Shit, we’re doomed!” Tang Ran said nervously.

She was aware of this group of students who were visiting the mansion. Zhao Zixing had told her about it.

Initially, Tang Ran disagreed with it.

However, Zhao Zixing thought that he could do so after gaining compliments from Young Master Chen for his efforts in taking care of the renovation work.

In addition to his useless son's relentless pestering, he thought it wouldn't be a big deal to let his son take a look at Cloud Mansion. Even the son of his subordinate, Bai Xiaofei, had been there before.

That was why Zhao Zixing agreed to pass the key to Zhao Shan.

He thought Zhao Shan would take a look at the mansion and leave right after.

Naturally Tang Ran didn't pay too much attention to it. But looking at how Young Master Chen ignored her just now, she felt really upset.

Immediately, she went up the mountain in a hurry.

"Oh, it's Tang Ran. Silence please, everyone. Let me introduce to you, she is the person in charge of taking care of Cloud Mansion. Like my dad, she is one of the important people who works for Young Master Chen!"

Right then, Zhao Shan held Zhao Yifan's hand, and with a wine glass in his other hand, he came to face Tang Ran.

These people here could be considered members of Young Master Chen's gang.

Zhao Shan was familiar with many of them—Bai Xiaofei, Young Master Huang and many other bosses of the stores in Jin Ling Commercial Street.

Even Zheng Yue was now his godsister.

So naturally he was familiar with Tang Ran as well.

“Hello, Tang Ran!”

“You still have the mood to say hello. Young Master Zhao, do you know how much trouble you

caused now?" Tang Ran was speechless.

Once those words left her lips, the whole mansion went silent, even the music stopped.

Zhao Shan was stunned and asked, "Trouble? What trouble have I caused?"

Tang Ran put her hand on her forehead and questioned, "Who allowed you to hold a party at Cloud Mansion? I thought you were just here to have a quick look and leave right after that?"

"Haha, don't worry. My dad told me that Young Master Chen is now in Southeast Asia so he won't

be back here soon. Moreover, I'll make sure that everything returns to normal by tomorrow!" Zhao Shan said confidently.

"Bullsh\*t. I'm telling you now that Young Master Chen has just come here. I believe he has called your dad. You better explain the whole situation to your dad later!" Tang Ran said coldly.

"What? Young Master Chen was here just now?" Zhao Shan was dumbfounded. He remembered his dad told him that Young Master Chen was in Southeast Asia.

Zhao Yifan was stunned as well.

“How is it possible that we don’t know that Young Master Chen was here just now? We never met Young Master Chen!”

“Tang Ran, it’s just a storm in a teacup! We have never met Young Master Chen but we did bump into a loser just now! Hahaha!”

“The loser left the mountain after we chased him away!”

“Ya, Tang Ran, we suggest you tighten the security here from now on. You shouldn’t wait to do this three days later!” the girls said one after the other.

Tang Ran stopped responding to

their questions. Apparently Young Master Zhao had no idea about Young Master Chen, and she wasn't in the position to tell him much about that.

She just shook her head helplessly and left the mountain.

"What's wrong with Tang Ran today? Why did she say that Young Master Chen came here just now? If he really came here, my dad would have called me at once..." Zhao Shan laughed bitterly.

His phone rang at that moment.

Zhao Shan smiled and accepted the call. "Dad!"



“Don’t call me dad! I’m not your dad!” Zhao Zixing yelled in rage. He was panting heavily.

No one knew what they talked about after that. They just saw Zhao Shan’s face turning pale and his smile gradually disappearing.

Zhao Shan didn’t even know when his dad hung up the call.

“Young Master Zhao, what happened?” Zhao Yifan felt uneasy and asked worriedly.

“Shit, we’re done! My dad just told me that Young Master Chen was really here just now. He even called my dad and Tang Ran. I’m going to be dead meat! Sh\*t!”

Zhao Shan trembled in fright and dropped his phone.

It was apparent that he feared his dad immensely. What was more was his dad sounded really serious.

“What? Young Master Chen really was here just now?”

Zhao Yifan trembled profusely.

Just as the girls said, no one came here before during the party except Chen Hao, the loser.

Oh! Zhao Yifan thought of something suddenly.

Chen Hao's surname is Chen

right?

He indeed became richer than he was last time. Could he be the... Young Master Chen?

Ah! Is he really the Young Master Chen?

Zhao Yifan's mind went blank in an instant.

To be honest, this wasn't the first time for Zhao Yifan to doubt Chen Hao's identity. But everything was unclear and there wasn't any tangible evidence to prove that.

But now, she felt that she was inches from the truth!

Indeed, Chen Hao came here just now but was chased off after being ridiculed.

Tang Ran then rushed to the mansion and Zhao Zixing called them immediately right after that.

Both of them said that Young Master Chen was here just now.

If Chen Hao was the mysterious Young Master Chen, all the incomprehensible incidents that happened between Chen Hao and her would finally make sense!

“No way! It’s impossible! Impossible for him to be the Young Master Chen! How could he be the Young Master Chen?”

Zhao Yifan was about to go crazy.

If Chen Hao was really the Young Master Chen, Zhao Yifan would just jump off the cliff now and die.

Had she missed the golden opportunity to have a good marriage from the very beginning?

She could never accept this!

At that moment, Zhao Shan scratched his head and said, "That's enough. Don't guess blindly. How could that fella be the Young Master Chen? Moreover, would Young Master Chen keep such a low profile. That fella could have just tailed us secretly and

reported to Young Master Chen about us! Listen guys, let's clean up here and leave the mountain as soon as possible. Otherwise, my dad will kill me if he comes here!" Zhao Shan ordered in a hurry.

Only then did everyone felt slightly relieved, including Zhao Yifan. They thought it was more likely that Chen Hao was a stalker who only shadowed them there.

There wasn't any reason for Zhao Shan to deceive them. They believed that the mysterious Young Master Chen was actually in Southeast Asia all this time.

After cleaning the place, everyone

rushed to the garage to get their cars and was ready to leave.

“Sh\*t!”

“Damn!”

“F\*ck!”

When they arrived at the garage, they saw that there was one more car there—a cool and flashy Lamborghini Reventon sports car.

All of them were stunned.

“Whose car is this? Young Master Zhao, is this yours?” everyone asked in surprise.

“How could that be mine? Mine is

a Ferrari!”

“Then whose car could it be? There aren't many people in Jin Ling who drive this type of sports car!” Everyone was curious.

As Zhao Yifan looked at the car, her relief turned into unease at once.

“I know about this car...” Zhao Yifan mumbled in astonishment.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



“You know about this car?” Zhao Shan and the rest of the guests asked in surprise.

“Yes, I do,” said Zhao Yifan firmly. “This luxury car has always been parked in the garden of Jin Ling College. Rumor has it that this car was purchased by Young Master Chen. However, another rumor surfaced that this car was bought by a mysterious tycoon, who is known as Ordinary Guy from our college’s Literature Department. Then, there were rumors that Ordinary Guy is actually Young Master Chen’s online username.”

“If what you say is true, then this car should be parked on our campus instead. Why did he park

his car here?”

“Because Young Master Chen owns this manor!” Zhao Yifan frowned and said in disbelief.

Everyone believed that Chen Hao was Young Master Chen, however she alone refused to believe it as she feared the consequences.

Back in the manor just now, she racked her brains to find a reason to disprove the growing evidence which suggested that Chen Hao was Young Master Chen.

She only needed one reason to prevent Chen Hao's reputation from growing.

Finally, after much difficulty, Zhao Shan finally gave her a reason to disprove the theory that Chen Hao was Young Master Chen.

However, how could she explain the situation now?

The tycoon Ordinary Guy's car was parked here and there were rumors that suggested he was Young Master Chen. It was almost certain now that Ordinary Guy was Young Master Chen!

Tang Ran had told her that Young Master Chen came here just now.

However, the only person who came here just now was Chen Hao!

And both Ordinary Guy and Chen Hao were in the Literature Department.

Zhao Yifan's breathing started to increase rapidly.

Why? Why did all the events that transpired pointed toward the fact that Chen Hao was the mysterious Young Master Chen?

"Sigh! It seems that guy just now has some influence as well. Ok everyone, listen to me. The next time we meet him, we should try to avoid him as much as possible. If it is not possible to do that, then we should at least treat him with courtesy," ordered Zhao Shan as he inhaled a breath of cold air.

He was a bold guy, but since he was young he had always been taught to believe in a single concept, that was to tread cautiously as long as the 'Chen' surname was tied to the matter.

And this situation called for it.

He did not know Chen Hao's identity, but he would still treat him with a certain degree of courtesy. Then, it shouldn't be a problem, right?

With that, Zhao Shan looked at Zhao Yifan and said, "Yifan, don't think too much about it. Just listen to me and treat Chen Hao with some courtesy and respect the next time you see him. At most,

we will apologize to him personally for the things that happened today.”

“Treat him with courtesy? Apologize? Why should I apologize to him politely? Young Master Zhao, you are Jin Ling’s General Manager Zhao’s son. How can you be afraid of a loser like Chen Hao? Didn’t you say that you would beat up anybody that I can’t stand? Ok, then let me tell you this, I can’t stand Chen Hao, go and beat him to death! As long as you succeed in doing that, I will be yours from now on!” Zhao Yifan jumped with agitation.

That was because Zhao Shan, who was omnipotent in her mind,

actually admitted defeat when faced with Chen Hao!

Didn't that mean that Chen Hao was even more powerful than Zhao Shan?

Since it was somebody that she looked down upon, then he should always be a scumbag. Zhao Yifan absolutely did not want Chen Hao to have such a good reputation.

Thus she screamed like a madwoman.

"Damn it, Zhao Yifan, are you crazy?" Zhao Shan asked with displeasure.

Zhao Yifan's conditions were quite tempting and although he was a Casanova and had always done as he pleased, he wasn't stupid.

It was very likely that Chen Hao was Young Master Chen, so how could he beat him to death? He should consider himself lucky just to be alive after scolding him!

"I don't care. Chen Hao is not Young Master Chen anyway. Didn't you say that he might be a stalker? So, how could he be Young Master Chen? How is it possible?! Furthermore, he is famous for being a poor loser on our campus!" Zhao Yifan nearly burst into tears.



Zhao Shan was very unsure about the situation, given his perturbed state of mind.

At this moment, Zhao Shan's mobile phone rang. He took a glance at it, and immediately answered the call angrily, not hesitating to put it on hands-free mode.

"F\*ck you, Su Jie! Where have you been? Didn't you say that you would come to the Cloud Manor with Lin Jiao tonight? Why are you not here yet? Did you guys get a hotel room together or something?" Zhao Shan scolded.

"Don't mention it anymore, Young Master Zhao. I got myself into

some serious trouble today and I was nearly beaten to death by my father. My mother just finished treating my wounds.”

“What? Mr. Su actually beat you? But he spoils you to no end! You must have gotten yourself into some big trouble. Unless you have offended somebody from the Chen family, otherwise I can’t think of any other reason why he would beat you so severely.”

“I don’t even know who I offended today. I wouldn’t dream of offending somebody from the Chen family. I am not that dumb. The reason for my severe punishment was that I nearly got into a conflict with a few people

from the Literature Department today. Did you know that Zheng Yue even hit me? And the reason for that was because I offended somebody named Li Rui, who was also known as Young Master Li today. Lin Jiao is acquainted with him.”

“What the f\*ck? Li Rui? Young Master Li? Why haven't I heard of his name before? Did you say that Zheng Yue hit you because of him?” Zhao Shan was dumbfounded. What was going on today?

“Wait a minute, what did you say? Li Rui? Moreover, you are absolutely sure that Lin Jiao is acquainted with them?”

When she heard Su Jie's words, Zhao Yifan's petite body started to tremble.

She immediately leaned closer to the mobile phone and asked.

"By the way, Yifan, I think you know him as well. Lin Jiao told me that you often went to mixer parties with his roommates. Who is Li Rui anyway? Damn it, he is way too powerful!"

"Uh huh, I see. Ok, I understand. However, Li Rui is a poor loser and he does not have any power or influence, so how was he able to cause such a stir?"

"I know right? I even checked

again specifically. I found out that Li Rui did not have any powerful background as his family is very poor. The only glory his family had was back in the Ming Dynasty where one of his family members came in third in the Han-lin examination and that is it! I don't understand why my father had to beat me up so viciously."

Su Jie even went through Li Rui's ancestral records. The deeper he dug, the more he didn't understand.

However, Zhao Yifan suddenly paused, as if recalling something. She did not want to ask about that person, but she gave in at last.

"Su Jie, let me ask you this again,

was there a person named Chen Hao beside Li Rui?" asked Zhao Yifan solemnly.

"I'll be damned. How did you know? Yes, there was a person named Chen Hao and he is Young Master Li's underling. Chen Hao was in charge of arranging their reservations at hotels and restaurants. At that time, he even picked up a wine bottle and smashed it against my cousin's head. I think he is also acquainted with Yue."

Su Jie voiced all his doubts.

"It's him again!" Zhao Yifan was surprised once again.

How could Li Rui be Young Master Li? He was just a follower. Moreover, there was a 90% chance that Chen Hao was the legendary Young Master Chen of Jin Ling who owned countless properties.

"I'll be damned. We should not offend that guy named Chen Hao. The next time we meet him, we should apologize to him. If he really is Young Master Chen, then we are all doomed!"

"Yes, he is right. Luckily we did not say anything mean to Chen Hao. Even when I was grabbing him, I was gentle with him."

Some of the girls were so terrified

their faces drained of color.

Zhao Shan also nodded his head solemnly in regards to this matter.

Zhao Yifan only laughed heartily when she saw that everybody was terrified of Chen Hao. “Haha, cowards! You guys are all cowards! How could a loser like him scare the living daylights out of all of you? Fine, you are all afraid of him right? I hereby announce that I, Zhao Yifan, am not afraid of him. What’s so great about him anyway? I don’t believe that you guys even have the audacity to call him Young Master Chen! Chen Hao is only a jerk, a moron, and a loser!”



Zhao Yifan balled her fists so tightly that her nails dug deeply into her palms.

She could not accept this and she was feeling quite upset about it. How could a bunch of powerful people be afraid of a guy like Chen Hao?

On the other hand, Chen Hao had already gone back to his dormitory. He couldn't be bothered to ask Zhao Zixing how he would settle this matter.

He slept till the next morning.

The next day, Chen Hao went back to his usual self.

Only then did he remember Lin Jiao's condition. After all, he did knock her down, so he was going to check up on her to see whether she had awoken yet.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Chen Hao did not drive, instead he took a cab to the hospital.

Lin Jiao was staying in a private VIP ward. When Chen Hao arrived, the environment was quiet and peaceful.

“Get out! Get out of my room, all of you! I refuse to be examined until I meet the Young Master who saved my life. Get lost!”

Unexpectedly, he heard Lin Jiao’s angry cry just as he reached the entrance of the ward.

Soon after, a group of senior doctors and nurses ran out of the room as Lin Jiao started flinging things in their direction.

“Sigh! Miss Lin really has a bad temper. What if her condition worsens because of a delay in treatment since she won’t allow us to examine her?”

“Yes, we wouldn’t be able to bear the responsibility then,” said some of the nurses anxiously.

Suddenly, their gazes shifted toward Chen Hao who was carrying some fruits in his arms.

“Young Master Chen, you finally came! The patient is awake and insists on meeting you.”

Several pretty nurses immediately surrounded Chen Hao.

Due to Chen Hao's extravagant arrival in a Lamborghini the other day, he naturally caught the attention of the pretty nurses there and they started addressing him respectfully as Young Master Chen.

"Oh, Dr. Zhao, when did Lin Jiao wake up? How is her condition?"

Chen Hao nodded his head casually in the direction of the nurses, then he turned toward the middle-aged primary care doctor, whose surname was Zhao, and asked.

When Dr. Zhao saw him, his eyes gleamed.

He then waved his hand at the rest of the doctors, signalling them to leave.

“Nice to meet you, Young Master Chen. The patient only suffered a mild concussion, as such, she is fine now. Moreover, we gave her a type of medication to wipe out her memories. Currently, she has lost approximately half a month’s worth of it.”

Dr. Zhao smiled in a flattering manner.

Obviously, he seemed to know Chen Hao’s identity.

Chen Hao was puzzled. After sending Lin Jiao here yesterday,

he made a phone call to Zhao Zixing and asked him to arrange a ward in the hospital for her as well as a designated team of medical personnel. However, he did not say that he wanted Lin Jiao to lose her memories!

However, it wasn't difficult to figure out who did it. What must have happened was, after Chen Hao hung up the phone, Zhao Zixing must have immediately called up the hospital. Not only did he arrange for the ward and the medical personnel, he even reminded them to make Lin Jiao forget what had happened to her.

Zhao Zixing is indeed a meticulous person! Chen Hao

smiled bitterly in his heart.

However, it was fine with him. At least, it would be less cumbersome for him in the future.

“Ok, thank you for your troubles. You will be rewarded for your efforts. I will go in to visit her first.”

“Ok, Young Master Chen!”

Chen Hao pushed the door open and entered.

“Get lost, I told you already... F\*ck, Chen Hao, why are you here?”

Lin Jiao grabbed a glass of water and was about to smash it, but she froze instantly the moment



she saw Chen Hao.

To be honest, since waking up from her groggy state last night and after getting over her initial phase of disbelief, Lin Jiao started to throw a hissy fit after seeing how the medical personnel treated her with the utmost care.

In the beginning, Lin Jiao had asked them how she ended up in the hospital.

The doctors told her that a Young Master had arranged for her stay in the hospital. Moreover, he even arranged for her to stay in a VIP ward.

When Lin Jiao started asking

anxiously about the whereabouts of the Young Master, the doctors refused to tell her.

In addition to that, all of them were treating her with a mixture of fear and respect at the same time, which led to Lin Jiao's outrageous actions.

However, she never expected to meet Chen Hao here.

"Judging by your loud voice, you seemed to have recovered quite a bit."

Chen Hao set the fruits down and sat down.

"I'll be damned. Why did you

come here, Chen Hao? Wait a minute, don't tell me that you rescued me? But what happened to me? Why don't I recall anything?"

Lin Jiao asked in surprise.

"I did rescue you. As to what happened, you were walking in the campus grounds that day and because you were in a hurry, you tripped over a rock and you hit your head against another rock. Then, I came to your rescue and brought you to the hospital," said Chen Hao without batting an eyelid.

"Oh, so that was what happened. Ahem!" Lin Jiao covered her face

shamefully.

Chen Hao nearly laughed out loud. "Why do you seem disappointed about the fact that I was the one who rescued you?"

Hmph, of course I am disappointed!

Originally, Lin Jiao had wanted a car to knock her down lightly. The car must be a luxury car and the owner of the car must be a tall, rich and handsome gentleman.

It would be best if it was raining yesterday night. Then, the tall, rich and handsome gentleman would crouch carefully amidst the rain.

Then, he would hold her and gently pat her on the face and asked anxiously, "Miss, are you alright?"

Then, seeing that she was unconscious, he would carry her into the car and bring her quickly to the hospital. Following that, he would bring along a lot of delicious fruits to visit her and even peel some apples for her.

After that, he would bring her for walks in the garden. Then, after they have gotten along with each other for half a month, they would have developed feelings for each other.

He would fall in love with her and

propose to her under a starry night sky.

During the marriage proposal, the sky would light up with fireworks spelling the words 'I love you'.

"Jiao, I love you. Will you marry me? I am willing to give you everything that I have in exchange for a lifetime of your happiness."

"Yes, I will!"

Then, on this romantic night, they will start kissing each other. However, halfway through the kiss, Lin Jiao opened her eyes.

I'll be damned! Chen Hao?

So, you could imagine how Lin Jiao felt at this time.

“Hey, why are you holding my hands? I am asking you a question. Are you disappointed that I was the one who rescued you?” Chen Hao looked at Lin Jiao’s besotted face and couldn’t help but smile bitterly and ask.

“Huh? No-No way! Sigh, Chen Hao, you are not that short and in terms of appearance, if you wear some proper-looking clothes, you will be quite handsome. Now that you have won the lottery and have some money and connections, you can be considered a tall, rich and handsome guy already!”

“However, you are still a far cry from the real deal. I don’t know how to explain it, but I think it might be due to your disposition or aura.”

Lin Jiao added begrudgingly, “I thought that the tall, rich and handsome man of my dreams came to rescue me. However, you are not too bad yourself.”

Lin Jiao knew that Chen Hao was quite rich, although he might have earned the money from becoming somebody’s boytoy. However, as long as he was rich, she could try to bewitch him. Then, all the money would be hers!

Chen Hao could roughly make out





## Chapter 149 Lin Jiao Lost Her Memories

that Lin Jiao's current memories were of the time in the Broadcasting Department before Zhao Yifan mistakenly thought that he wanted to confess to her.

"Chen Hao, could you peel some apples for me?" Lin Jiao held her cheeks in her hands and cocked her head to one side while looking at Chen Hao's good-looking face. She even gave him a small smile.

"I didn't bring any apples. Do you want a banana instead?"

Chen Hao was feeling guilty about knocking her down and causing her to lose her memories. He felt bad about it.

Hence, Chen Hao broke off a huge banana and gave it to her.

"I won't... Eww! I won't eat it. Take it away."

"Chen Hao, can you buy some apples for me? I would like to eat some peeled apples." Lin Jiao tugged Chen Hao's hand.

He immediately pulled his hand back and said, "Ok, I will go get some for you. Just wait here for me."

With that, he slipped away quickly.

Just as Chen Hao entered the elevator, the elevator beside him

opened and four or five girls could be seen carrying a fruit basket.

“Yifan, did Lin Jiao explain in her call just now? This is the VIP ward you know!”

“Yes, don’t worry Xu Xia, we have agreed on that matter. Come, let’s go and visit her.”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“1902! It’s this one!”

Xu Xia glanced at the ward number and opened the door.

“Jiao, we’re here to visit you!”

“Yifan, Xu Xia, you’re here!” Lin Jiao was eating a banana. She was delighted to see Zhao Yifan and Xu Xia who came to visit her.

They exchanged a few words and asked about her condition before finally talking about the whole incident.

“What? Chen Hao was the one who saved you? Where’s he now?” Zhao Yifan stood up at once and asked in surprise.

Everyone was startled by her actions.

At the moment, the one who was particularly sensitive to the name 'Chen Hao' was no other than Zhao Yifan.

After going back to the dorm yesterday, she kept thinking about Chen Hao instead of Young Master Zhao.

Her heart ached and she felt petrified.

What should she do if Chen Hao was really the Young Master Chen?

To be honest, Zhao Yifan even

had the urge to leave her room and dash to Chen Hao's dormitory. She wanted to give him a hug and apologize to him, then ask him to make up with her and that she would treat him well after this.

She was ready to risk everything.

But after she thought about it again, it would be awkward if Chen Hao wasn't the Young Master Chen, since Young Master Chen was just a vague character that no one knows.

Sigh, I don't want to think about it anymore!

Anyhow, Zhao Yifan felt

unprecedentedly irksome about that.

So as soon as she heard about Chen Hao, she wanted to meet him and get a clear explanation from him. After all, she had deleted all his contacts after she knew that she was fooled by him.

“Yifan, are you alright? Why are you so agitated?” everyone asked curiously.

“Oh, I’m fine. It’s just because I haven’t seen this bastard in a long time. It stoked my anger when I heard his name!”

Zhao Yifan merely came up with an excuse as a reply. She was

sharp enough to keep quiet about the incident that happened yesterday.

“Hmph! Me too! How can Chen Hao treat you like that? It’s making me freaking angry to think about that!” Xu Xia said.

“Hey, what are you talking about? I don’t understand at all! Why is Chen Hao a bastard?” Lin Jiao was puzzled.

“Jiao, did you really lose your memories?” Xu Xia and Yifan asked worriedly.

Later, they told Lin Jiao everything that happened before that.



"Huh? I don't buy that. I don't believe Chen Hao is seeing someone else!" Lin Jiao shook her head profusely.

When Zhao Yifan asked Lin Jiao if she still remembered Su Jie, she shook her head again.

She had no idea why it irked her to hear the name Su Jie.

What was more, she seemed to tell herself that 'Chen Hao is the guy you are after'. It was really weird.

Noticing that Lin Jiao seemed reluctant to talk about the things that happened before this, everyone stopped the

conversation.

As for Zhao Yifan, she was smart enough to sense the feelings Lin Jiao seemed to have for Chen Hao now.

It was because she kept mentioning Chen Hao. She even asked if anyone noticed that Chen Hao was quite good-looking and so on.

Unexpectedly, Zhao Yifan felt jealous.

She felt annoyed, as if someone kept praising her own boyfriend in front of everyone, and even had the intention of snatching her boyfriend from her.

However, she felt even more frustrated to remind herself that Chen Hao was no longer her boyfriend!

“Sigh, why isn’t Chen Hao back yet? It shouldn’t take long for him to buy me some apples.” Lin Jiao wanted to see Chen Hao as soon as possible, so she called him.

But Chen Hao’s phone had been turned off.

What’s going on?

Indeed, something happened.

Chen Hao’s phone was lying on the ground, broken.

Just a moment ago, Chen Hao went downstairs to the fruit stalls.

After getting some apples, he was about to scan the QR code to make payment.

Suddenly, the woman beside him knocked against his arm accidentally.

He didn't grip his phone properly, so it fell on the ground and spoiled.

Chen Hao had been using this phone for two or three years and he was reluctant to change to a new phone.

Chen Hao was stunned and

quickly picked it up.

“I’m sorry! I’m really sorry, sir! I didn’t do it on purpose. I’ll buy a new one for you!” the woman said frantically.

Chen Hao smiled and said, “It’s okay. I’ll bring it to a repair shop. Huh?”

As he met the gaze of the woman, Chen Hao froze in a daze.

The woman was stunned as well.

“It’s you?”

“Oh it’s you guys!” he said, surprised.

The woman in front of him appeared to be in her early thirties. She was dressed elegantly with shoulder-length hair. In addition to her fair skin, beautiful figure and delicate features, she would have definitely attracted everyone's eyes on the street.

There was a four to five-year-old girl with her hair in a cute little bun standing beside her.

They were the little girl, whom Chen Hao had saved from drowning in the river near the milk tea shop, and her mother.

It was the time he went to buy milk tea with Su Tongxin. He ran

to the rescue once he heard someone yelling for help. It was then Ning Fan took the chance to abduct Su Tongxin.

Chen Hao remembered that clearly.

“Oh, it’s Mr. Hero! Mama, aren’t you searching for Mr. Hero all this time?” the little girl with the bun said happily.

She even trotted to him and held his hand.

Looking at the little girl, Chen Hao felt warm and friendly, which made him gently pinch her cheeks.

“Sir, we are fated to meet each other! Since you saved Mengmeng last time, I’ve been looking for you to express our gratitude, but you were nowhere to be found! Never thought we’d meet here today!”

The woman looked at Chen Hao and gave him a friendly smile.

Indeed, women were the same—they would always remember the one who helped them at their most desperate moment.

This woman in front of him was having that exact feeling. She felt safe and familiar when she saw Chen Hao.



“Anyone would have done the same thing, you don’t have to worry. Is her name Mengmeng? It’s great that Mengmeng is fine.” Chen Hao smiled.

“Still, we should show our gratitude. I’m Tang Wan and my daughter is Tang Mengmeng,” Tang Wan said with a smile while smoothing her hair.

“My name is Chen Hao!”

“Chen Hao, are you free now? If you have nothing important now, let’s have lunch together since it’s almost lunch time. It’s my treat!”

Tang Wan was the kind of woman who was well-seasoned from her

years of experience in society. She exuded mature charm.

“Uncle Chen Hao, just say yes. Let’s go home and have lunch! My mum is really good at cooking!” Mengmeng pleaded while swinging his arm.

Truth be told, he didn’t have anything important to do currently but he didn’t feel like accepting her offer as well. After all, it was common sense to lend a hand to save others. It wasn’t necessary to pay him back for it.

But since Mengmeng was pleading with him, Chen Hao felt bad to let her down so he nodded his head.

“Oh ya, Miss Tang Wan, I’m actually buying some fruits for my classmate.” Chen Hao just remembered Lin Jiao was waiting for him.

“Hmm, sir, my phone was broken. I can’t pay with my e-wallet. I need to pay by cash!”

He searched for his wallet. Only then he recalled that he left his wallet and identity card in his Lamborghini when he was in a rage and left his car there last night.

“Sir, how much are these? I’ll pay for him. Also, please help us to deliver these fruits to the ward and tell the patient that he is going

for lunch with his friends.”

Tang Wan smiled and said, “Oh and Chen Hao, I’ll buy you a new phone later!”

The reason Tang Wan said so was that she noticed Chen Hao wasn’t really worried about the patient he was visiting. They must just be ordinary acquaintances.

And that was why she made the decision for Chen Hao.

Chen Hao felt relief at what she did.

Indeed, he didn’t want to go back to face Lin Jiao’s pettish behavior.

“Hooray, Mr. Hero is having lunch at our home!”

Holding Chen Hao’s hand, Mengmeng danced in excitement and joy.

Mengmeng really liked Chen Hao who had saved her life.

While getting into Tang Wan’s red BMW 7 Series, Chen Hao spotted her name card in the car. He was astonished as he had a look at it.

Tang Wan was actually a CEO of a company at her young age!

Chapter 150 The Mr. Hero



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Miss Tang Wan, are you the CEO of this clothing design company?”

Chen Hao couldn't help but ask in a surprised tone. She gave off a strong woman vibe judging from her temperament, but he didn't expect her to be so impressive.

“Why? Do I not look like one?”

While driving, Tang Wan looked in the rearview mirror and smiled at Chen Hao.

“Also, drop the formality. You make me sound like I'm very old when in fact, I'm just a little older than you. You can just call me by name,” Tang Wan complained.

Chen Hao nodded and said,  
“Alright then, I’ll drop the formality,  
Miss Tang Wan!”

Pfff!

Tang Wan was amused by Chen  
Hao and laughed at once.

Initially, Chen Hao wanted to ask  
about Tang Wan’s family. He was  
curious that Mengmeng’s  
surname was Tang. He thought  
that maybe she was a single  
mom, but he felt like he was  
invading her privacy, so he kept  
quiet.

After that, Tang Wan drove to the  
supermarket and bought a lot of  
meat and vegetables, and then



they arrived at her home.

As expected, Tang Wan's house was neat and clean. He looked around and didn't notice any trace of a man living in the house.

It made him feel comfortable.

Tang Wan was indeed excellent at cooking. In a short while, she had prepared a table of food which was more delicious than the dishes in Hot Spring Villa.

It would be a great blessing for a man to be married to Tang Wan.

Tang Wan was very outgoing and good at socializing as well.

After the conversation they had during the meal, Chen Hao regretted not having met Tang Wan earlier. They were like old friends who had known each other for a long time.

Looking at Chen Hao, Tang Wan was attracted by his down-to-earth personality.

After getting to know each other, their conversation flowed smoothly.

“Chen Hao, you must be curious about Mengmeng’s father, right?” Propping her cheeks, she asked him.

“No, not really,” Chen Hao replied

to her awkwardly.

“Not really? You were wandering and looking around the room. What were you looking for then?” Tang Wan asked while grinning at Chen Hao.

It made Chen Hao feel a little embarrassed.

Tang Wan was really someone experienced. She had observed his behavior just now.

She could even see through his mind and knew what he wanted to ask.

It made Chen Hao feel like he was an elementary student in front of

her.

“Hmph. I can see through it, but I don’t have anything to hide from you. Mengmeng’s father had passed away for a long time, so there’s only two of us. During weekdays, I am at my office and Mengmeng goes to preschool. We usually go out during weekends. Recently, an evil young master has invested heavily in Jin Ling all of a sudden, and it has caused many medium and small-sized enterprises to face a crisis. It distressed me a lot, which was why I was distracted and Mengmeng fell into the river. You wouldn’t know how helpless I was at that time. How great would it be to have a man

by my side to depend on.”

Tang Wan’s cheek had turned red after drinking a few glasses of wine.

It made her look even more gorgeous.

To be honest, Chen Hao had always liked girls who were about the same age as him or younger than him.

He had never interacted with women in their thirties before.

Particularly, a pretty and mature woman like Tang Wan.

Chen Hao was distracted by her

charm and he couldn't help but stare at her.

However, he could only keep his thoughts to himself. Chen Hao was too shy to remark on her situation as he was really grateful that she had invited him for lunch. He didn't know how to respond to her when she said she wished to have a man by her side.

So he asked instead, "Miss Tang Wan, you mentioned that there's an evil young master who launched a sudden investment in Jin Ling. What does that mean?"

"Haha, we can just skip that. But you should have heard about the most evil young master in Jin

Ling, Young Master Chen, right? The one from Jin Ling Commercial Street!" Tang Wan suddenly raised her voice and said angrily.

"Huh?" Chen Hao almost choked to death when he heard that.

Since when had he become the most evil young master in Jin Ling?

"I've heard about him before, but many people say that he's quite nice!" Chen Hao said with a blush on his face.

"How can you say that he's nice? You don't know about the business world. Young Master

Chen launched huge investments in all types of industries not long ago. They seem to be grandiose investments but in fact, they messed up the whole business circle in Jin Ling. The balance in our business circle was broken once the invested enterprises developed rapidly, which led us, the medium and small-sized enterprises, to face severe business crises. There are a lot of business owners who hate him!" Tang Wan said.

Chen Hao was perplexed as he heard that and stopped eating.

Chen Hao was clear about the huge investments that he had done in Jin Ling. All those projects



were invested by him on behalf of his sister, including the project of the Hope Elementary School.

Chen Hao didn't pay much attention to that. He just followed what his sister had told him to do.

After making those investments, he didn't study about the progress and consequences as well.

He didn't know that these investments would spoil the balance of the business circle in Jin Ling.

Because Tang Wan was worrying about her business being threatened by the investments done by him, she didn't look after

Mengmeng properly. That would mean that he was part of the reason Mengmeng fell into the river.

Chen Hao laughed an ironic laugh silently.

“Sigh, let’s not talk about this. Oh yeah, Chen Hao, you’re going for an internship soon right? Where do you plan to go?” Tang Wan asked.

Chen Hao was an honest and kind person, but Tang Wan realized that Chen Hao’s financial condition was probably not good judging from his clothing and phone that he used.

She was grateful to him as he had saved her daughter's life before, so she was concerned about his future too.

"I don't really have a plan yet," Chen Hao said.

"It's okay. If you want, you may come to my company for an internship. I'll pay you double. As long as you work with me, I guarantee that you will be able to buy a house in Jin Ling in the next five years!" Tang Wan had the urge to keep Chen Hao by her side.

"Mummy, there is no need for Uncle Chen Hao to buy a house. He can just stay with us! When I

grow up later, I'll buy my own house and then you two can live together!" Mengmeng cut in the conversation suddenly.

"Mengmeng, what are you talking about? How could I live with Uncle Chen Hao? Only spouses live together, understand?" Tang Wan laughed helplessly.

"Oh, I understand now!"

Tang Wan glanced at Chen Hao and noticed that he was just smiling without saying anything.

She then said, "Chen Hao, do consider what I said. Although it isn't a big company, it still has bright prospects."

Chen Hao nodded his head.

He thought, you wouldn't have said that if you knew that I was the Young Master Chen who put your company in crisis.

However, looking at their friendly relationship now, Chen Hao thought to lend a hand as he owned the responsibilities for creating a huge crisis for Tang Wan's company.

"Mommy, I'm full. Uncle Chen Hao, let's go buy some toys downstairs!" Mengmeng wiped her little mouth and said.

"Buy toys? Mummy will buy it for you tomorrow!"



Chapter 151 Mr. Chen Hao Is a Good Guy

"I don't want to. I want Uncle Chen Hao to bring me there!"

Mengmeng liked to be with Chen Hao.

She kept holding Chen Hao's hand with no sign of letting go.

Chen Hao smiled and said, "It's okay. I'll bring her to buy some toys. Don't worry, I'll look after her!"

Chen Hao then went downstairs with Mengmeng.

On the way to the toy store, Mengmeng kept clinging onto Chen Hao. Chen Hao felt happy but his heart ached for

Mengmeng at the same time. No matter how strong Tang Wan is, she is still a single mom with no man to rely on, and Mengmeng is a child from a single-parent family.

He then asked, "Mengmeng, do you enjoy spending time with me?"

Tang Mengmeng nodded her head profusely and said, "Yes!"

"Why?"

"Because you're a good guy, unlike those bad uncles who come to my house. Not only do they beat my mom, sometimes they beat me too!"

“Huh?” Chen Hao was shocked to hear that.

Initially, Chen Hao wanted to understand more about the situation so that he could help them in the future, but he didn't expect Mengmeng to reveal something like this.

Bad uncle. Does that mean that Tang Wan has complicated relationships?

Who are those people? How could they even beat a child?



Chapter 151 Mr. Chen Hao Is a Good Guy



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

It was the truth, because which successful woman in society did not have the backings of a few men?

However, after listening to those words, Chen Hao was inexplicably disappointed.

He wanted to help Tang Wan because other than the fact that she was pretty, Chen Hao really liked Mengmeng.

Maybe it was because Mengmeng was rescued by him, and that naturally made him feel closer to her.

However, it seemed that he was too naive in his thinking as Tang

Wan might not need his help.

As for the reason for his disappointment, that was because Chen Hao thought that Tang Wan was an escort. Otherwise, why would Mengmeng say that many guys came to look for her mother?

Sigh! However, this was Tang Wan's private life and it had nothing to do with him.

After they bought the presents, Chen Hao brought Mengmeng back to the small neighborhood.

Mengmeng was chatting away happily when suddenly she grabbed hold of Chen Hao's arms

anxiously. Chen Hao did not know what she saw but she was so frightened that her face was drained of color.

Moreover, her eyes were staring fixedly at a black-colored Mercedes which was parked below their apartment building not too long ago.

“What’s wrong, Mengmeng?” Chen Hao asked in surprise.

“Mister Chen, that villain is here again. He beat up my mother and me, and this is his car,” said Mengmeng anxiously while hiding behind Chen Hao’s back immediately.

“Huh?” Chen Hao was stunned.

Nobody was inside the car, thus indicating that the person had gone upstairs already.

He had just eaten a meal that was prepared by Tang Wan, so how could he leave her like that just because it had nothing to do with him?

“Let’s go, Mengmeng. Let’s go upstairs quickly!”

Chen Hao immediately carried Mengmeng and ran upstairs.

When they arrived, the door was left unlocked.

A commotion could be heard from the inside.

“You b\*tch! Why are there three sets of bowls and chopsticks? Tell me, did another guy come here?” The harsh voice of a middle-aged man could be heard.

“Xu Dayuan, are you crazy? What happens in my house is none of your business!” Tang Wan shot back.

“Hmph, I see that a man has been here. Tang Wan, we had a deal half a month ago. As long as I helped you get that business deal and give you some working capital to tide you over this crisis, you agreed to be my woman. I

have done everything for you. If I hadn't, did you think that your company could withstand the impact caused by Young Master Chen of Jin Ling Commercial Street? Your company would have been taken over by them already!"

"Now that I have upheld my end of the bargain, how dare you seduce another man? Fine, I will get the interest back today first. Hehe! I have always wanted to have sex with you. Now I don't have to hold myself back anymore!"

Then, the sounds of crashing plates could be heard.

“Get off me, you jerk! You are such a scumbag!” Tang Wan cried out.

Chen Hao happened to stumble upon this scene when he pushed the door open.

“Stop it!”

Chen Hao gave a shout and picked up the flower vase beside him. Then, he rushed over to the bald man who was on top of Tang Wan and brought the vase down upon him.

Xu Dayuan’s head was cracked open.

“Damn it, who the f\*ck are you?”



Xu Dayuan covered his head while holding his pants as he cursed in anger.

“Mom, are you alright?”

Mengmeng rushed to her mother’s side to help her up.

Her clothes were ripped apart by Xu Dayuan, exposing her snow-white skin.

Chen Hao picked up a stool again and was staring fixedly at Xu Dayuan.

Chen Hao knew in general what was going on.

It was because of his investment

that Tang Wan's company was going under.

Then, Xu Dayuan added on to her list of troubles by asking her to offer herself up in exchange for his help.

To put it bluntly, all these happened because he did not think things through when he made that decision, and that had caused these negative chain of events to unfold.

Chen Hao felt guilty when he saw Tang Wan being bullied. At that moment, his heart was burning with righteous ardor.

"Damn, I knew it! Tang Wan, is he



## Chapter 152 The Villain in the Zhou Family

the boy toy that you have been keeping all this while? How dare he have the balls to hit me! You better watch out kid, I am going to skin you alive!”

Xu Dayuan continued to cause a ruckus while cursing away.

Chen Hao was not afraid of him as he picked up the stool and rushed forward.

Back when he was raised in his hometown, Chen Hao had been through a lot of hardships. Although he was penniless, a coward and a weakling, he had a lot of muscle strength.

If his hands were forced, even a

fat guy like Xu Dayuan was not his match.

Hence, Xu Dayuan was beaten up so badly that he kept howling in pain. In the end, he fled away, looking battered and exhausted.

“Are you alright, Tang Wan?”  
Chen Hao threw the stool down and asked with concern.

Tang Wan dried her tears and shook her head. “I am alright. That jerk came up not long after you guys left. Luckily, you came back in time, or else, I would have been...”

“I would rather not speak about it. Anyway, you have saved me and



## Chapter 152 The Villain in the Zhou Family

my daughter twice in a row, so I can't let you bear the burden of this situation. It is best if you leave here quickly. Xu Dayuan's thirst for revenge is strong, and he has the backing of the Xu family, hence he is a very powerful man Jin Ling. Since he didn't take a good look at your face yet, you should escape quickly," said Tang Wan anxiously.

Nobody knew Xu Dayuan better than her. In the past, somebody told her that Xu Dayuan took an interest in one of the service girls at the bar and wanted her to accompany him. However, the service girl's boyfriend, who was also working at the bar, refused adamantly and got into a scuffle.

In the end, Xu Dayuan ordered his underlings to give the young man a severe beating and to sever his limbs.

After that, he raped that girl and allowed his underlings to gang rape her as well.

In short, Xu Dayuan was a heartless beast without a shred of humanity left in him.

He relied on the backings of the powerful Xu family and continued on with his wanton ways.

And now, since Chen Hao had beat him up in order to rescue her, he would never let Chen Hao off the hook. If he did not escape

now, then he would never be able to escape later.

“I am not afraid of him. Besides, if I leave, what options do you guys have? Xu Dayuan will never let both of you get away with it.”

Chen Hao was not afraid of him indeed.

Moreover, if he were to allow Xu Dayuan to escape like that, then it would be better if he wasn't a human being at all. He might as well jump off the building right now.

“Why don't you take Mengmeng away? I will stay behind as I believe that I can calm his anger,”

Tang Wan gritted her teeth and said.

Everybody knew the meaning behind her words.

“I think we should hide from him first. You and Mengmeng can follow me as I have a place in mind. Don't worry, I will definitely settle Xu Dayuan for you.”

Chen Hao felt that it was inconvenient to reveal his identity to her now, so he could only give her a determined look.

The main reason was because his mobile phone was smashed into pieces, therefore, he was unable to contact Li Zhenguo and the rest



of them.

So, the only thing he could do now was to hide. Then, after he got himself a new phone, he believed that solving this matter wouldn't be too troublesome at all.

Tang Wan was still a woman after all. She had completely lost her decision-making skills after encountering this situation. Seeing Chen Hao's solemn vow and determined look, she could only nod her head.

Then, she packed a few simple things and the three of them headed downstairs.

Tang Wan did not dare to drive

her own car anymore, hence she waved down a cab.

The moment they sat inside the car, several luxury cars suddenly appeared in the streets of Jin Ling. They appeared to be driving recklessly, and there were three or four MPVs following behind them.

It was an intimidating sight.

The cars drove directly into the small neighborhood and blocked off the exits of that area.

Immediately following that, Xu Dayuan, who was patched up in a simple manner, was helped out of the car by another person. He

barked out some orders, and a group of people immediately rushed up the building.

Tang Wan turned pale when she saw what was happening, and even Chen Hao started to feel afraid as well.

If he had come down a moment later, he would have been beaten to death.

Damn it, I went through so much trouble to not be a poor loser anymore. If I were beaten to death here without the knowledge of Li Zhenguo and the rest of them, I would feel afraid as well.

“Could you drive away quickly to

the shanty town near the newly built Hope Elementary School at the outskirts of the city?" said Chen Hao in a hurry.

The driver floored the accelerator and drove away quickly.

The cab driver might have been frightened by the intimidating scene before him, hence he wanted to leave as soon as possible. If you looked out through the windows of the car, you could see that this cab had caught the attention of Xu Dayuan precisely because it was driving away at a high speed.

He was standing below the apartment building and at that

moment, he turned his head to look at the cab. His face looked doubtful.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Oh my God! I don’t know who offended that ruthless guy, Xu Dayuan, but I bet that person is doomed!” said the driver out loud while driving the car as he hadn't recovered from his shock yet.

Obviously, he knew who Xu Dayuan was, and he had heard of his notoriety before.

Chen Hao was the only one in the car who looked dumbfounded.

“Who is Xu Dayuan and what is his background? Is he more powerful than Li Feihong from Jin Ling Commercial Street?” he asked the driver at this moment.

Chen Hao calmed down a little after taking a look behind him and saw that Xu Dayuan wasn't tailing them.

“Ahem! How should I put this? Li Feihong is a powerful man in Jin Ling as he has the backing of the Jin Ling Commercial Group. On the other hand, Xu Dayuan relies on the support of the Xu family, which is one of the richest families in Jin Ling. Xu Dayuan is the cousin of the president of Haishan Real Estate Group, Xu Haishan. Moreover, although Jin Ling Commercial Group is the top group in Jin Ling, it is still considered a foreign business and it only has a ten-year history in Jin Ling since its establishment. However, Haishan Real Estate Group is a different story as it has a forty-year history in Jin Ling, and the Xu family has strong roots here in Jin Ling as well. They are definitely the local tyrants of the business world here.”

“Isn't there a saying that goes, 'You

can't beat an enemy in their home ground no matter how strong you are.' However, Haishan Group and Jin Ling Commercial group are very amicable on the surface, hence they will treat each other courteously."

The driver was a talkative person. He couldn't be stopped the moment he opened his mouth.

Chen Hao finally remembered something after listening to the driver's introduction of the Xu family, especially Xu Haishan.

He recalled that he had indirectly made contact with the Xu family once.

When was that again?

Why did Xu Nan and Xu Chao



disappear from Jin Ling? Moreover, why did Zhao Yifan cry away in her dormitory the last time and daren't come out? Even if her parents came forward, they still weren't able to resolve this matter. In the end, he had to call up Li Zhenguo to settle this matter for them.

It was because back then, when they were having their meals in the Villa, Xu Wei, who was Xu Haishan's son and a second generation heir, teased Zhao Yifan and Lin Jiao after he had a drink or two.

Following that, Xu Chao came forward and ordered his people to beat up Xu Wei.

In the end, the Xu family exacted their vicious revenge on them.

He did not care about Xu Chao, so

he only asked Li Zhenguo to come forward to help resolve the matter for Zhao Yifan and Lin Jiao, and the Xu family was courteous enough to agree to it.

However, Li Zhenguo did remind him occasionally to mind his own safety and to keep his identity a secret among many other things.

That was because although the Jin Ling Commercial Group was one of the biggest business groups in Jin Ling, not every business group was afraid of it.

After all, in their minds, they only knew that the Jin Ling Commercial Group was founded by his sister, Chen Xiao. They did not know of her terrifying history, hence some of the local tyrants in the business world weren't afraid of her.

Furthermore, some of them even resorted to playing dirty.

For example, when Chen Hao and Su Tongxin were kidnapped last time, Li Zhenguo did make a phone call to Xu Haishan and spoke to him bluntly because he suspected that he was behind it.

You could see just how unimportant the Xu family was in Li Zhenguo's eyes.

It seemed that Xu Dayuan was Xu Haishan's cousin. He didn't think that the Xu family was that powerful.

Chen Hao was thinking about this in the car.

He wasn't afraid of trouble because if he needed to, he could still tell his

sister about this matter and ask her to use the family's power to settle it. After all, no matter how powerful the Xu family was, they were still considered nothing in the eyes of the Chen family in Southeast Asia.

However, currently, he could only wait for his mobile phone to be repaired before he could discuss this matter with Li Zhenguo.

The place that Chen Hao brought Tang Wan to happened to be the place where Su Ziyue lived.

It was a very remote area, hence Xu Dayuan would not be able to find her here for the time being.

"Chen Hao, you came!"

"Da Hu, Er Hu, where is Ying?"

As soon as he entered, Da Hu and Er Hu, who were washing the clothes in the yard, immediately surrounded him.

“She is cooking with Ziyue inside the house.”

Not long after that, Su Ziyue led Ying out of the house into the yard.

Chen Hao did not explain the situation in detail. He only briefly explained that he would like to put Tang Wan and her daughter up for the night at her place. Of course, Su Ziyue had no qualms about it and immediately went to clean up the place for them to stay.

When Tang Wan heard from Chen Hao that Su Ziyue had adopted these three children, she was really moved by her actions.

Although this was the first time Tang Wan and Su Ziyue had met each other, they actually felt like they had known each other for quite a long time. Perhaps it was because both of them were raising children on their own. Hence, they started chatting away the moment they met.

On the other hand, after Chen Hao settled the accommodations for Tang Wan and her daughter, he went alone to the nearby mobile phone mall quickly to get a new mobile phone. Otherwise, his plans would be delayed.

It was an independent mobile phone mall, and they had a huge collection of mobile phones, including those from major brands. Hence, there was quite a crowd.

Chen Hao browsed around. However, he was unsure which mobile phone brand he should buy as he wanted a sturdy phone.

In the end, he set his sights on a good quality phone, the price of which was clearly marked at 18,888!

It was one of the more expensive phones.

“Hi miss, could you please get me that latest phone model? I want to take a look at it, thank you,” said Chen Hao politely to one of the promoters.

The promoter noticed that Chen Hao had nearly spent half a day browsing around. Judging by his appearance, she figured that he was trying to find a cheap mobile

phone.

However, she thought that these people were usually egoistic.

They would insist to browse around some of the famous brands first to take a look. Then, they would pretend that it wasn't suitable for them and end up choosing one of the generic brands that cost approximately two or three hundred, and slip away just like that.

She sniggered to herself as she thought, I have seen too many people of his kind.

Hence, she looked down upon the shabbily dressed Chen Hao as soon as he walked in her direction.

When she heard that Chen Hao



wanted to take a look at the most expensive mobile phone they had here, she answered impatiently, "I am sorry, sir. You need to pay up first as we do not allow our customers to try out the phone."

What she meant was, 'If you can pay for it, then it is yours. However, if you can't afford it, then get lost!'

"Can't I just take a look at it first?" asked Chen Hao.

He did not have his wallet with him now so he had to purchase it online using his cards.

"I am sorry sir, but you can't do that because this is our store's policy," the promoter sneered.

"Su Ming, help me out here. I came with my friends today to check out

some mobile phones.”

“Hahaha, welcome to our store!”

At this moment, a guy was seen leading a group of guys and girls into the store.

“Ding Hao, we have a new model in our store and it is one of our best sellers. Don't you want to change to a new phone?” said Su Ming while smiling. She was the pretty promoter who was speaking to Chen Hao.

“Oh? Which one?”

Ding Hao and the rest of the gang surrounded her.

It was right at this moment that one of the girls saw Chen Hao, who was preparing to leave. It startled her in

an instant. "I'll be damned. Chen Hao, why are you here?"

That girl wasn't a stranger to him, because she was none other than Chen Lin!

Moreover, Li Shihan was standing beside her. In general, the group of people consisted of the same people back then at the high school gathering.

It seemed that they were hanging out with Ding Hao.

On the other hand, Chen Hao had already noticed them earlier and wanted to leave just now.

After all, his friendship with the girls from his high school had ended, and there was nothing else to talk about between them.

Furthermore, they would ridicule him the moment they saw him, so Chen Hao did not want the situation to progress any further until he had to humiliate them as that would be senseless of him. So, it would be in his best interest to avoid them.

However, the more he tried to avoid meeting them, the more he failed in his attempts.

“Why do you think he is here? Of course he came here to buy a mobile phone.”

“Oh my God, Chen Hao, are you actually buying a mobile phone? Did you get rich through the development project as well? Why do you want to buy a mobile phone? In addition to that, you even came to a branded store such

as this to choose one,” Chen Lin asked in surprise.

Li Shihan, who was standing at the side, only shook her head and smiled bitterly as she looked at Chen Hao.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Oh! Young Master Ding, do you know him?” Su Ming asked with a wry smile.

Ding Hao was considered popular in this area now.

The people had received news that Yunmeng Mountain, which was located further west, was going to be developed soon. The Yunmeng village where Ding Hao lived would have to be relocated.

This area would become an important business area in the future.

As Ding Hao was going to inherit the valuable properties after the development of the village, he started to be active around this area.

He was a regular customer of the shop, so the promoter knew him.

“Haha, not really. He’s my friend’s high school classmate.” Ding Hao shook his head.

He then ignored Chen Hao and turned to smile at Su Ming. “Su Ming, which phone model would you recommend? I want to have a look. I’m buying new phones for two of my friends!” Ding Hao said.

The two friends he mentioned were obviously Chen Lin and Li Shihan.

Two of them were equally pretty, and Ding Hao liked both of them. However, he had realized that both of the girls seemed to have a crush on him and he was in a dilemma. He was really anxious because he could only pick one, and the other

one would undoubtedly end up getting hurt. He pitied her, regardless who it was.

In the end, he thought it was better to please both of them instead.

The two girls usually competed with each other in every way. It satisfied Ding Hao's ego very much to see this happen. In short, he felt great to be in such a position.

As expected, Chen Lin and Li Shihan were happy when they heard that he was going to buy them a phone each, but their faces darkened right after that.

They were probably having the same thoughts in their minds—How do I gain all of Ding Hao's love?

As for the other girls who were with



them, they could only feel envious and jealous.

“Here, this is the latest model. Try it out!” Su Ming wore a smile on her face and quickly passed the phone Chen Hao wanted to see to Ding Hao.

It stoked Chen Hao’s anger.

So the policies in your shop are only applicable to me!

Chen Hao wanted to burst into fury but didn’t because Li Shihan and Chen Lin were there. He didn’t want to embarrass himself. Moreover, he really didn’t want to stay here with them any longer.

Chen Hao left and came to the famous branded phone store next door.

“Sir, we have just launched the latest model in our store. It’s an internationally well-known brand. The first fifty customers can enjoy the exclusive offer, where you only need to pay 28,888 for the phone. The original price is 32,000. Sir, do you want to have a look?”

Just as he entered the store, a promoter who looked about eighteen or nineteen came up to him with a bright smile.

She looked nervous and she seemed to be new here. She didn’t really observe the appearance of customers and only tried to promote the products.

But the price of the phone really shocked Chen Hao.

It was just too much for a phone to

cost a few ten thousands.

After recognizing the brand and having a quick look at the features of the phone, Chen Hao understood why it was so pricey.

It was said that this phone model was used by many presidents and military leaders from other countries.

It had great function and superior quality. Moreover, the phone had many layers of security which protected the user's confidentiality.

It was even more powerful than the phone which cost 18,888.

“Sir, this phone is the most expensive model we have in our store. We have some models which are more affordable too. You may

have a look at this model, which cost only 6,888!” The promoter thought the price startled Chen Hao as he was frozen.

Right, how can an ordinary person afford to buy a phone that costs up to 30,000? she thought. She quickly recommended the other models to Chen Hao.

As the largest branded phone store in the whole mall, it was normal for the cheapest model to cost at least 6,000.

“It’s alright. I’ll have a look at the most expensive one. Oh yeah, please lend me a SIM card eject pin,” Chen Hao said with a smile.

“No problem, sir!” The promoter handed the phone and a SIM card eject pin to him carefully.

Since this was a shopping mall that specialized in selling mobile phones, there were security guards patrolling and guarding every entrance. There were even special sensors in the stores. The shopkeepers weren't afraid of anyone stealing or changing the phones secretly and so on.

Chen Hao took the things from her and immediately inserted his SIM card into the new phone.

“Damn, what did you just say, Su Ming? This phone costs 18,888? It's too much! It's daylight robbery!”

Meanwhile, Ding Hao's surprising exclamation could be heard from the store next door.

Li Shihan and Chen Lin who were standing by his side were startled

by the price as well.

Even though the price scared them, they knew how great the phone was after looking at its model and its functions. The camera had a very high megapixel, which was more important than anything else for girls who prioritized their beauty, like them.

So, both of them looked at Ding Hao with anticipation, hoping that he would buy the phones for them.

But Ding Hao was breaking out in cold sweat and said, "No way. It's too expensive. One phone costs nearly 20,000, so two of them would cost nearly 40,000! It's too much!"

He wiped off the cold sweat on his forehead.

His house was indeed being relocated due to the development of Yunmeng Mountain, but he would only receive the reimbursement for the relocation after two or three months. He was actually spending with his credit card now and he was only going to pay for it when he received the reimbursement later.

He could never afford to buy these two phones now.

“Young Master Ding, I didn’t think that there was something that you couldn’t afford. Since both of the pretty girls like it so much, why don’t you just buy one for each of them?” Su Ming was very good at doing sales. She immediately mentioned the name of Chen Lin and Li Shihan to persuade him to buy the phones.

“Haha, I can’t buy them now. I’ll come back next time. Let’s go to the other stores to have a look!” With that, he brought Li Shihan and Chen Lin, who were slightly reluctant to leave, to the other stores.

Su Ming was dismayed. She had reeled Ding Hao in and she wasn’t about to let this potential customer out of her sight.

She immediately followed him.

“Young Master Ding, how about this store? This brand is very popular these days, and even the cheapest model looks very classy!” Chen Lin walked up to him and said.

“Sure, let’s have a look. Damn, the price is from 6,888 onward?” As Ding Hao came closer, he glanced



at the price and was startled by it.

He didn't even dare to think about the latest model in promotion, which costs 28,888!

Immediately, he showed an awkward expression and said, "How about we go to another store..."

Disappointment was written all over Li Shihan's and Chen Lin's faces.

Although the phone that costs 6,000 is considered expensive, as the heir who will be inheriting the reimbursement soon, you are just a miser.

It's not like we are asking for the phone that costs 28,888.

Besides, even if you bought the one that costs 28,888, we wouldn't know how to use it. The price is exorbitant and asking you to buy that overpriced phone is not realistic at all.

Chen Lin wanted to persuade Ding Hao to buy the phone. Just then, she turned her head around and happened to see Chen Hao, who was lowering his head while inserting his SIM card.

“Damn! Chen Hao, it's you again! Why do we have to meet you wherever we go? Don't you look at the brand before buying a phone? Do you think you can afford the phone of this brand?” Chen Lin was in a bad mood. Initially, she wouldn't mind even if she saw Chen Hao.

But now, she was frustrated because Ding Hao couldn't afford to buy the phones in this store and they were about to leave. She got even angrier when she saw Chen Hao acting cool and looking at the phones in the store.

She taunted him promptly.

"I'm here to buy a phone. Is there a problem?" Listening to her mockery, Chen Hao couldn't help but shoot back at her. He had inserted his SIM card and had quickly downloaded the app for e-wallet. He was about to make the payment for the phone.

"Oh dear, why are you still acting? Look at yourself, do you think you can afford this phone?" Chen Lin got angrier.

“Chen Lin, look! Chen Hao is holding the phone that costs 28,888. Damn, does he think he can buy it? Hahaha...”

Just then, Ding Hao felt much relief. The embarrassment of him not being able to afford the phone just now was gone with Chen Hao here as a contrast.

Li Shihan knitted her eyebrow and stared at Chen Hao...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“I didn’t know that Chen Hao was this good at acting! Haha, if we hadn’t met him today, maybe he would have stopped by every mobile phone store and pretend to buy a phone!”

“That’s right, and he won’t even buy it in the end. Sigh, I’ve seen many posers like him!”

Two of his highschool classmates said in disdain.

“Chen Hao, I hope you will be more pragmatic in the future. Your family conditions are worse than others and you will have a harder time at the starting point in your career. Even someone like Young Master Ding does not dare to buy it. Why are you still pretending?” said Li Shihan.

To be honest, at first, her whole attention was on Ding Hao.

She didn't even notice Chen Hao.

Now that Chen Hao had been ridiculed by Ding Hao, Li Shihan couldn't help but follow suit and scolded Chen Hao.

She even shook her head in disdain after scolding him.

Su Ming suddenly came to stop Ding Hao and started to promote the phone. "Young Master Ding, why are you here? I spoke to my leader just now and we've decided to give you a 2,000 discount for that phone if you buy two. However, Young Master Ding, you have to promise me that you will refer more customers to me in the future. If not, I will be badly scolded by my

leader!”

She was really good at selling. Those who didn't know the situation would have thought that she was at loss.

Furthermore, even Chen Lin and Li Shihan were tempted.

Although Ding Hao was troubled, there was a way for him to shift her attention away. He quickly shifted the topic to Chen Hao. “Ahem, wait a moment, Su Ming. I am not a tyrant. The real tyrant is here. Hahaha, he wants to buy this mobile phone that costs 28,888. It's better for you to promote your product to him!”

“Huh? Him? If he can afford it, I'll slap myself in public, hahaha!”  
When Su Ming saw that it was

Chen Hao, she let out a laugh. She then said, "Hey, Young Master Ding, don't change the subject! Come quickly to our store and have a look!"

At this moment, the promoter in the shop said softly, "Miss, it's stipulated in this mall that we can't undercut the other stores!" She was rather nervous.

"Haha, are you new here? Everyone here in this mall knows my name, Su Ming. If you don't know, go and ask around. If you don't shut up, I'll find someone to teach you a lesson after work!"

The new promoter was upset and remained silent.

Chen Hao ignored their taunts and said, "Miss, can you please help me



pack one more of this phone? I'm going to buy two!"

Why did he do so?

It was because Chen Hao just remembered that Su Ziyue's phone was quite old. Since he had already bought one, he might as well buy another one and give it to Su Ziyue.

"Damn! Did you hear that? Hahahaha, is he buying two?"

Everyone was laughing when they heard that.

Even Su Ming was watching Chen Hao with interest. Where was this idiot from? Was he a joker?

But the promoter took another phone for Chen Hao in all seriousness.

Chen Hao took his mobile phone and scanned the payment code. Ding!

“Payment successful. You have received the payment of 57,776!”

“Fu\*k?”

“What?”

They were dumbfounded when they heard the clear message prompt from the system.

Especially Ding Hao, who was laughing while holding his stomach. When he heard that the payment was successful, his waist was still bent. However, he quickly stopped laughing and looked at Chen Hao with a shocked expression.

Chen Lin and Li Shihan's mouths were slightly ajar, and they were short of breath.

They had looked down on Chen Hao all this while. But, unexpectedly, Chen Hao bought two of the most expensive phones without batting an eyelid.

Where did Chen Hao's money come from?

Su Ming was shocked too. She felt her cheeks burning from embarrassment.

"Chen Hao, how did you get the money?"

Chen Lin grabbed Chen Hao's arm when she saw that Chen Hao wanted to leave after he took the mobile phones.

Sh\*t! As a teacher, her salary was only five or six thousand a month. Chen Hao had just spent one year's worth of her salary in a second to buy mobile phones.

This was just unbelievable!

Was it possible that Chen Hao had won the lottery?

How much had he won then?

Obviously, both Chen Lin and Li Shihan were very concerned about this issue and they were very anxious to know the exact answer.

It didn't matter if he stole the money or robbed someone. He just needed to tell everyone that he didn't get this money from winning the lottery's grand prize.

Otherwise, they would feel extremely uneasy!

"I have something to do, so please excuse me."

Chen Hao was too lazy to answer this question. Why should he tell them?

He turned around coldly and left them stupefied.

After he came out, Chen Hao immediately used his new mobile phone to call Li Zhenguo.

He told him about his situation. It would be better for Li Zhenguo to pick him up and talk about it in person so that they could solve it as soon as possible.

Li Zhenguo was shocked when he

heard the news.

He didn't dare to waste a single second.

Chen Hao hung up the phone and sent him the location. Then, he went to Su Ziyue's house.

Chen Hao was stunned when he passed by the gate of Hope Elementary School.

There was a large group of people surrounding the entrance. There was even a fleet of luxury cars blocking the road.

Next to the luxury cars was a smashed cab. There was also the sound of someone howling from the middle of the crowd.

Obviously, someone was being

beaten.

Chen Hao thought that the luxury car looked familiar and his blood ran cold. Didn't this belong to Xu Dayuan?

He had found them!

As for that smashed cab, Chen Hao recognized it as well because it was the one that he took here!

The crowd was watching.

Chen Hao's face was tense. When he looked through the crowd, he could see that the cab driver was being beaten although some people were blocking his view.

His face was full of blood and he was laying down on the ground.

“F\*ck. Tell me, where is that bitch and that stinky kid that you picked up?”

There was a cold roar from Xu Dayuan.

The driver lay on the ground and pleaded, “Mr. Xu, please let me go. I really don't know. If I knew, I would have told you!”

“They got off here, and I don't know where they went after that!”

“F\*ck, you still don't want to tell the truth! Hit him!”

Xu Dayuan's followers took their sticks and whacked the driver.

The beating lasted a few more minutes, and the crowd even got goosebumps because of the



violence.

The driver's answer remained the same up till the moment he passed out from the beating.

Chen Hao was watching from the side. His whole body was trembling with rage.

At the same time, he was touched by the driver.

Why was he touched?

It was because the driver had sent Chen Hao and Su Ziyue to the gate of the shanty town. How could he not know where he had gone?

Obviously, this driver didn't want to tell them anything.

Xu Dayuan cursed, "Sh\*t, find me

this driver's family right away. He must know where they went. F\*ck, playing dumb with me huh? If he still doesn't tell me, just take care of his whole family then!"

"Listen! Has anyone met a beautiful woman with a child, and a young guy in his twenties? Tell me and the Xu family will grant you a big reward. Otherwise, you'll end up being like him!"

Xu Dayuan pointed at the driver and said, "Hmph, break his hands and legs now!"

"Stop!"



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

At this moment, a loud scream could be heard.

The bodyguards who were preparing to do the deed stopped in their tracks.

Everybody in the crowd looked toward the source of the sound. It was Chen Hao.

The cab driver had not revealed Chen Hao's location even when they hit him viciously. By this action alone, Chen Hao owed him a huge favor. However, now that the cab driver was unconscious, not only would his family be dragged into this, his limbs would be severed as well.

He wouldn't be able to live with himself if he did not show himself.

Chen Hao walked toward the crowd at once.

“The person you are looking for is me. Why did you have to treat the cab driver this way?” Chen Hao looked at Xu Dayuan coldly.

“Hahaha, you stupid brat! I have finally found you! It seems that my guesses were correct.” Xu Dayuan smiled evilly when he saw Chen Hao.

Previously, Xu Dayuan had brought his men to Tang Wan’s apartment building and ordered them to go upstairs to capture Chen Hao and Tang Wan as he wanted to teach them a lesson.

At that time, there was a cab who had left in a hurry and that caught the attention of Xu Dayuan, so he

gave it another look. However, he did not think too much about it.

He only thought to himself, Tang Wan has to drive if she plans to escape with this brat, but her car is still parked downstairs. His underlings had gone upstairs at once and when they came down, they reported that there was no one in the house.

Only then did Xu Dayuan connect the dots.

It had taken him only around five to six minutes to gather underlings. This was because his friend was running a business right on this side of the street, so he had borrowed some underlings from his friend. Where could Tang Wan have escaped to with her child in such a short amount of time?

He thought about it for a moment...

Damn it! It must be that cab!

He immediately dug out the CCTV footage from a nearby shop and found out the license plate of the cab and other information that he needed.

Then, he had ordered his underlings to track down the cab and forced the driver to bring them to where Chen Hao had gotten off.

The driver pretended he didn't know anything at first and refused to cooperate with them. In the end, he buckled under the pressure and was forced to bring them here.

However, he stubbornly refused to tell them the exact location that Chen Hao went to.

That was because the driver was a simple-minded guy. He thought that it would be better if he was not involved in this kind of matters.

Of course, that didn't mean that he would betray other people to save his own skin because he wouldn't be able to live with his own conscience if he did that.

At most, he would just get a huge beating from Mr. Xu.

Hence, he gritted his teeth and endured it and hoped that Mr. Xu would believe him.

Alas, the cab driver had underestimated Xu Dayuan, who was used to dealing with these situations. How could he believe such a blatant lie? Therefore, the cab driver ended up like this.

However, it didn't matter to Xu Dayuan anymore as the brat that he was looking for finally showed up by himself.

"Tell me you stupid brat, where did Tang Wan go to? It's ok if you don't want to tell me because I have something in store for you later anyway," said Xu Dayuan coldly.

"Xu Dayuan, I know you. You have the support of the Xu family, however the least you can do is treat the Jin Ling Commercial Group with some respect as Li Zhenguo will be here in less than ten minutes."

To be honest, Chen Hao was a little anxious right now.

After all, it would not be worth it if he was beaten to death by a



scumbag like Xu Dayuan.

If he told him that he was Young Master Chen, Xu Dayuan definitely would not believe him, so he could only use Li Zhenguo's name.

Xu Dayuan was shocked when he heard that.

Li Zhenguo's fame in Jin Ling was comparable to his cousin, Xu Haishan.

Li Zhenguo was a business tycoon while Xu Dayuan's own cousin relied on the power that had been amassed by the Xu family through generations. Even so, he was barely able to be on par with Li Zhenguo.

Furthermore, another powerful person had arrived in Jin Ling Commercial Group, and that

person's name was Zhao Zixing.

Rumor had it that Zhao Zixing was a powerful person in Hong Kong.

It would be an utter lie to say that Xu Dayuan wasn't apprehensive when he heard the names of the big shots in the industry since he had always relied on his cousin's power to get ahead in society.

"Boss, you don't have to listen to him. Why would General Manager Li come to a place like this?" One of his underlings immediately reminded him.

"Nonsense, of course I know this," scolded Xu Dayuan. "You stupid brat, did you think you can use General Manager Li's name to scare me? I am used to this kind of trickery. Go to hell! All of you, get

him!” Xu Dayuan waved his hands fiercely.

A group of bodyguards rushed toward Chen Hao.

Everybody in the crowd was terrified when they saw this.

“Oh my God, this kid is going to get it worse than the cab driver!”

“That’s right, I think he’s scared out of his wits. I can’t believe that he actually used Li Zhenguo’s name. Why didn’t he just say that he was Young Master Chen from Jin Ling?”

“Young people nowadays really like to cause trouble. Don’t they know who’s boss? There are certain people that you absolutely must not provoke!”

The onlookers shook their heads and sighed.

However, none of them came forward to uphold justice. Moreover, not one person was recording a video even in the face of such a ruthless person like Xu Dayuan.

At this moment, Chen Hao was already surrounded by several bodyguards.

“Hahaha, hold him down! I am going to crack his head open first!”

Xu Dayuan took a stick and lifted it up to smash Chen Hao’s head.

Vroom!

Suddenly, more than thirty luxury cars appeared.

The cars braked suddenly and fishtailed, causing everyone to be surrounded.

Following that, troops of bodyguards dressed in black got out of the cars.

It was an imposing situation.

Two of the more agile bodyguards rushed over in a flash and pinned Xu Dayuan down on the ground easily.

“Don’t move!”

Slam! Slam! Slam!

Dozens of bodyguards quickly restrained Xu Dayuan’s men.

Those who tried to fight back were quickly struck to the ground by the

bodyguards. They curled up in pain, their bodies quivering.

The tables had turned.

“Don’t mess with me! Do you guys know who I am? I am Xu Dayuan, the cousin of the President of Haishan Real Estate Group, Xu Haishan. Don’t act recklessly!”

Judging by the bodyguards’ strength, Xu Dayuan knew that they weren’t ordinary people.

Hence, he quickly begged for his life.

“Hmph! Thank god I arrived in the nick of time! If I didn’t, not only will you have died, I will be killed along with you as well.” At this moment, Li Zhenguo ran over and kicked Xu Dayuan in the face viciously,

causing his blood to splatter everywhere.

When Li Zhenguo heard that Young Master Chen was in trouble, he immediately put his work aside and brought along a few men here to investigate the situation himself.

Naturally, he had ordered somebody to come here to investigate the situation first. From there, he knew that somebody was pursuing Young Master Chen and trying to attack him.

Hence, Li Zhenguo made haste immediately. He almost didn't make it in time!

If the stick was brought down on Chen Hao's head, putting aside the fact that Chen Hao would suffer injuries, Xu Dayuan, the entire Xu

family and even Li Zhenguo himself would not survive the ordeal. This was because Li Zhenguo knew just how powerful the Chen Family's power was in China. Not many people did.

Thus, it would be a lie to say that he was not afraid.

“Young Master Chen, are you alright?”

After beating up Xu Dayuan, Li Zhenguo quickly came over and helped Chen Hao to his feet.

“What? General Manager Li, did you just call him Young Master Chen? The Young Master Chen of Jin Ling?”

Xu Dayuan was completely flabbergasted, and he even looked



dumbfounded.

It was a surprise that Li Zhenguo actually came here. What shocked him the most was the fact that the guy named Chen Hao was actually Young Master Chen!

“Oh my God! I failed to recognize such an important person like you! All of us here don’t...” Wham!

Before he even finished his sentence, Li Zhenguo had picked up the stick on the floor and brought it down on Xu Dayuan’s head. The impact was so great that it nearly caused Xu Dayuan to faint.

“General Manager Li, don’t... I am still Xu Haishan’s cousin. Please spare me on his account.”

“Spare you? Do you think I am

going to let you off this easily?’

At this moment, another fleet of luxury cars had appeared. This time, more people had arrived and they had barricaded the entire road.

Zhao Zixing had arrived here with his men.

“I’ll be damned. Chen Lin, Shihan, can you guys run any slower? Something big has happened near Hope Elementary School. Wow, there are nearly sixty to seventy luxury cars there and the entire street is sealed off!”

Currently, many people were seen running toward Hope Elementary School on the streets. They wanted to join in the lively atmosphere after hearing the news as they had never seen such a spectacular scene

before. There were currently sixty to seventy Rolls-Royce Phantoms sealing off the streets. It was indeed a sight to behold!

Naturally, this made Ding Hao and the rest of them curious. Hence, they rushed over to the scene.

“What happened here?”

“I don’t know. I heard that somebody took a beating, then Li Zhenguo and Zhao Zixing from Jin Ling arrived. Furthermore, I heard that quite a few industry leaders from the Chamber of Commerce and even some government officials from Jin Ling came as well. Just the bodyguards alone amount up to approximately one hundred people!”

Somebody shouted excitedly when

they saw this.

“I’ll be damned!” Li Shihan, Chen Lin and the others got more and more excited as they rushed over to the scene...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

More and more people surrounded the scene.

On the other hand, Xu Dayuan was getting more perplexed.

He had only brought along his men to stop Young Master Chen. In the end, nearly half of Jin Ling, including the military, government officials and the people from the business world came here.

Even if his cousin Xu Haishan came, he would never be welcomed with a sight as grand as this!

On the other hand, Chen Hao felt that he should not stay here any longer as he was surrounded by many people.

If he continued to stay here, his identity would definitely be

exposed.

In addition to that, nobody was taking care of the unconscious driver. So, after greeting the big shots, he gave some orders to Li Feihong who had just arrived.

Then, they carried the cab driver into a car, bypassed the crowd and sped to the hospital.

As for the rest of the matters, he believed that Li Zhenguo would handle it well.

“I’ll be damned. There really is a crowd here!”

At this moment, Li Shihan and the rest of them who were led by Ding Hao managed to squeeze past the crowd after expending a lot of effort.

When they saw the spectacular scene before them, they were shocked to their cores. Chen Lin and Li Shihan's mouths were wide open.

"Isn't that Li Zhenguo?" said Ding Hao proudly when he saw Li Zhenguo standing in the middle of the scene, looking formidable.

"Huh? You even know a big shot like Li Zhenguo?"

Chen Lin and Li Shihan were surprised by Ding Hao's connections.

"Yes, I do. Remember when we went up to Yunmeng Mountain for our picnic? Actually, Young Master Chen from Jin Ling had brought along Mr. Li to inspect the surroundings of the village that

afternoon. Then, they even signed a series of contracts.”

“Hehe, my father is the village’s accountant and he was appointed as the accountant of the Yunmeng Mountain Village development project. Naturally, he has to get acquainted with Mr. Li. Didn’t I tell you last Monday that I went to Hot Spring Villa? You guys didn’t believe me. Hah, my father really did bring me up there and he even asked me to give Mr. Li a toast!”

This was the first development project that Chen Hao was in charge of. Naturally, Li Zhenguo took it seriously, so he definitely needed to personally receive all relevant personnel.

“Hmph, we don’t believe that you went to Hot Spring Villa, not even if



you beat us to death,” said the other two girls with a mixture of envy and jealousy.

“Haha, do you think I am exaggerating?” Ding Hao raised his eyebrows.

“Enough of this, lad. Don’t be so arrogant.”

“I’ll be damned. This young man really likes to pretend to be a smart aleck. As long as there is a grand spectacle, people like him will pretend that he understands the situation better than anyone else and tell everybody that he is acquainted with certain people and much more. Why do you need to pretend to be a person that you are not?”

“That’s right, if you have the guts,

why don't you go up and greet them? Drop your pretentious act!"

Before Chen Lin and the rest of them were able to question him, the onlookers beside them had started to ridicule him with contempt.

"Watch and learn then!"

Ding Hao did not bother to explain himself any further. With his hands in his pockets, he walked toward Li Zhenguo under the surprised gaze of the onlookers.

"Mr. Li, nice to meet you. I didn't expect to meet you here," said Ding Hao reservedly.

Li Zhenguo was stunned. Then, he looked Ding Hao up and down and asked, "Who are you?"

“My father is Ding Xiangqian, nicknamed Ding Kun [1]. He is the accountant of Yunmeng Village. We met each other last week,” said Ding Hao anxiously. He was afraid that Li Zhenguo had forgotten him.

“Yes, I remember now. You are Ding Hao. There is nothing here for you to inquire about. It would be best if you left as soon as possible and went back home.”

When Li Zhenguo heard the name ‘Yunmeng Village’, he took it seriously and even proceeded to shake Ding Hao’s hands.

Then, he asked Ding Hao to leave quickly.

“Oh my God! Shihan and the rest of you, take a look quickly! Li Zhenguo really knows Ding Hao.”

At this moment, Chen Lin was very excited.

If possible, she would have screamed at the top of her lungs.

“Yes indeed.”

Li Shihan looked shocked, but at the same time, she looked at Ding Hao with a whole new level of respect.

Ding Hao was looking extremely handsome at this moment. This made Li Shihan feel that all the excellent men she had met in the past were nothing compared to him.

At this moment, Ding Hao looked satisfied as he returned under the respectful gaze of the crowd.

“Ok, Mr. Li told me to ask everyone to leave as soon as possible. He said that something big might be happening soon. I think we better do as he says,” said Ding Hao with a smile.

“Ok, Ding Hao. We will listen to you!”

Everybody quickly nodded and left. They have all forgotten about the embarrassing incident whereby they were made to look like a fool by Chen Hao.

Chen Hao was nothing compared to Ding Hao. Hah!

On the other side, Chen Hao had already sent the just cab driver to the hospital.

As for his orders to Li Feihong—he

had ordered him to look after the family of the cab driver and to send them some money to express his gratitude.

Chen Hao decided to wait until Li Zhenguo had completely settled the matter before going back to Su Ziyue's place.

Just when Chen Hao was thinking about where to go, he saw that somebody had tagged everyone in the class's chat group. It turned out to be their tutor, Meng Cairu.

"At 3pm sharp, the whole class must gather at Block B of the University Student Entrepreneurship Base in the University City. Everybody must be there!"

Chen Hao was stunned as he

thought to himself, Why do we need to gather there?

Just when he was feeling puzzled, he received a call from Yang Hui.

“Chen Hao, where are you? Did you see the message in the group?”

“Yes, I saw it. By the way, what is happening?” asked Chen Hao.

“Damn it, it’s all because of Han Siyu. Even though SameCity Live Streaming app has been upgraded to Extraordinary Live Streaming app, Han Siyu still maintains her position as the leading anchor through the support of the Extraordinary platform. She has already set up her own studio and is going to hold an opening ceremony tomorrow. So, she wants us to gather this afternoon to see if

there is anything we can do to help out.”

“Sigh! We still don’t know what kind of jobs we want to do after graduation. Look at Han Siyu. She already has her own company!” said Yang Hui with a sigh.

Chen Hao did not say anything and merely smiled.

One could say that he had single-handedly made Han Siyu famous. For now, she was considered the most successful student amongst her peers. Rumor had it that her monthly income was approximately a hundred thousand.

She was indeed superb.

As for Yang Hui and the rest of his roommates, Chen Hao definitely



would not forget them.  
Furthermore, he still had many opportunities in the future to return the favor.

Now that he was embroiled in a heap of trouble, Chen Hao really did not want to join them.

However, since everybody in his class would be there, it wouldn't be nice if he didn't go.

“Ok, let's meet up at the entrepreneurship base then.”

With that, he threw the car keys to the bodyguards and grabbed a cab back to his college.

When he arrived at the designated location, he was already late by half an hour.

“Chen Hao, you’re late! But you are not that late either, haha!”

Yang Hui patted Chen Hao’s shoulder.

“Something came up, so I was late. By the way, why are you guys waiting outside? I thought we were supposed to start at 3pm. I’ll be damned! Why isn’t the door open yet? Where is Han Siyu?” asked Chen Hao as he looked toward the entrance of the base where an independent workshop stood. Its doors were still locked.

“Sigh! She is a famous anchor now and an internet celebrity. So if students like us are told to wait, then we have to wait. Han Siyu isn’t here yet,” said Yang Hui jealously.

They were all from the same class

and their starting points were the same. Alas, Han Siyu had become an overnight internet celebrity and was earning huge paychecks. It was no wonder everybody was envious.

“Han Siyu is here!”

Suddenly, one of the students shouted.

Following that, Han Siyu stepped out from a Ferrari. Immediately after that, a lot of guys who were just idling about suddenly surrounded Han Siyu as they wanted to have their pictures taken with her. Apart from that, they wanted to greet her as well.

Alas, Han Siyu ignored them. She only put on her sunglasses and under the protection of her

assistants, she walked toward the entrepreneurship base.

When Chen Hao saw that Han Siyu had become a different person compared to before, his gaze shifted slightly...

[1] Ding Kun is a character in the drama 'Conquer' who is notoriously known as the most dangerous guy in the city.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Han Siyu's style today was different compared to the past. In the past, she would pick the style of an elegant young lady, in which a hint of charm could be seen underneath her warm and gentle disposition. However, she was more inclined toward a mature style currently, even to the point of dressing up as a young married woman.

To be honest, Han Siyu was already a pretty young lady, but she was looking exceptionally attractive with her current style.

Chen Hao for one, was stunned by her appearance.

On the other hand, Han Siyu did not expect her career to be that smooth-sailing.

Sometimes, it was really a matter

of opportunity.

If it wasn't for Ordinary Guy, Han Siyu would still be working as a small, unknown anchor.

However, within the span of a few months, she had undergone a huge transformation.

It was so cool to be admired by so many people.

In addition to that, once a person reached a certain level, their personality would undergo a change. The current Han Siyu was a colder person compared to before.

In the past, Han Siyu would welcome her fans with a smiling face whenever they greeted her. Currently, she did not bother to do

that anymore.

She opened the door and let the students in.

Then, she crossed her arms and said, "Is everybody here yet? If everyone is here, then Blondie will assign a job to everyone. It is imperative that all of you help me clean this studio today so that the opening ceremony tomorrow won't be delayed. Other than that, the expenses for tonight's Imperial KTV is on me. Just order whatever you guys want to eat or drink."

"Hooray!"

All the students shouted excitedly.

Although Han Siyu was proud of her achievements, it made some people jealous. However, she had

the ability to do that because she was able to make Ordinary Guy buy the entire live streaming platform just for her. Who else could be as lucky as her?

Hence, although they were jealous, it did not bubble over to the point of hatred.

Moreover, everybody loved to hang out, especially in a place like Jin Ling Commercial Street.

The moment everybody heard that they could order whatever they wanted in Imperial KTV, they were all thrilled.

Blondie loved to use his position to bully others, hence he was the most delighted of them all.

He loved to take advantage of a



situation. Currently, he had managed to curry favor with Han Siyu, and that made him the second-in-command in class.

So, Blondie carried out Han Siyu's orders meticulously, just like what he would do for his own family.

He distributed the jobs in an orderly manner.

Some of the students did not want to help her out. However, that would mean that they were indirectly disrespecting her. It wasn't worth it to offend her like that, so they cooperated.

“What the f\*ck! How could I forget about the toilets? I need to find a person to clean the toilets as well.”

After assigning all the jobs, Blondie

scratched his head and frowned.

“Huh? Blondie, we do not want to clean the toilets. We are happy with our jobs of scrubbing the floors.”

Some of the guys in class were afraid that they would be chosen to clean the toilets, hence they quickly gave Blondie a cigarette.

Blondie laughed heartily and took it from them. He did not want to offend anybody in class, but there was one guy that he didn't mind offending.

“Chen Hao, I choose you then. Don't clean the windows anymore. The toilets are all yours. You can have your own little world there all to yourself. I will inspect the toilets after you are done. Haha!” said Blondie as he pointed at Chen Hao

who was squeezing the rag cloth.

Pfft! All the students laughed out loud.

“Yes! It should be Chen Hao! He is the best cleaner amongst us. We should give him the job of cleaning the toilets as there isn't a more suitable candidate than him.”

“Yes, Chen Hao is the best man for the job!”

All the students chimed in unison.

Chen Hao had not wanted to clean the windows for Han Siyu in the first place. F\*ck, she was the one who wanted to hold the opening ceremony, so why did he have to do her dirty work? Where was the logic behind this?

However, since Yang Hui and his roommates did not say anything, and since he wasn't a troublemaker, he decided to clean the toilets.

However, it was obvious that Blondie was bullying him intentionally.

Blondie did not want to offend the other students, but he wasn't afraid to offend Chen Hao. Didn't that mean that he looked down upon him? Hence, on second thought, Chen Hao really wanted to refuse the job.

"Why are you still standing there? You should go and clean the toilets since Blondie has already ordered you to do so. If not, you won't have anything to eat tonight! Hahaha!" At this moment, a female student who had been following Han Siyu

around started ridiculing Chen Hao along with Blondie.

“What the f\*ck are you trying to say? How dare you ask Chen Hao to clean the toilets?” said Li Rui agitatedly as he threw down the rag cloth in his hands.

After Yang Hui and Chen Hao helped him out last time, Li Rui considered them to be more precious than his life.

Besides, although Li Rui and Yang Hui did not know Chen Hao's true powers, they knew that Chen Hao was definitely a powerful person. He could do anything he wanted.

Naturally, he was unwilling to accept the ridicules of the crowd toward Chen Hao.

“Li Rui, Yang Hui, what’s wrong with you guys? Tomorrow is the opening ceremony of Siyu’s studio. I don’t care if you are not helping out, but don’t you dare cause trouble!”

That female student crossed her arms and sneered.

“How dare you?”

“It’s ok, Li Rui and Yang Hui. Calm down, I will go now.” Chen Hao laughed bitterly.

Naturally, it wasn’t worth it if Li Rui and Yang Hui offended them because of him.

It also wasn’t worth it to reveal his identity just to make them look like a fool. It was mainly because he thought that this method was just too old-fashioned.

Anyway, what did he stand to gain from it?

Haha!

So, Chen Hao would rather turn the big problems into smaller ones, and the smaller problems into nothing.

So, he went to clean the toilets immediately.

On the other hand, Han Siyu merely looked on indifferently at the conflict that nearly happened.

When Chen Hao walked past her, she didn't even bother to lift her eyes to look at him.

So, just like that, Chen Hao started to clean the toilets.

They could continue with their

ruckus outside as Chen Hao felt that it was more peaceful cleaning the toilets all by himself

At this moment, Li Zhenguo gave him a call.

He told Chen Hao that the matter with Xu Dayuan was resolved and that Xu Dayuan had all his four limbs broken. It was estimated that he would need to spend several months lying on the hospital bed. Moreover, Xu Dayuan did not dare tell Xu Haishan about this matter.

Why was that so?

It was because Li Zhenguo had evidence of Xu Dayuan falsifying his cousin's company's accounts to launder money.

Anyway, he wouldn't be able to stir



up any more trouble for the time being.

Chen Hao heaved a sigh of relief and told Tang Wan the good news.

Naturally, he did not tell her that it was all his doing. He only told her that Haishan Real Estate Group had gotten into a fight with the Jin Ling Commercial Group and that Xu Dayuan was beaten up quite badly. He told her to put her mind at ease and not to worry about it anymore.

The moment he hung up the phone, the toilet doors were pushed open suddenly.

Then, he saw Han Siyu walking in with a dark look on her face. She was currently on the phone with somebody.

“Are you out of your mind? Are you done with your antics yet? I told you that I will never meet you. And why should I? Just who do you think you are?”

“Haha, do you think you are my patron? All you did was give me eighty or ninety thousand. Fine then, if it doesn't work out, just give me your account number and I will return all the money to you. In fact, I will return 100,000 to you. Get lost from my sight. How dare you pretend to be a patron in front of me? Nobody on the Extraordinary platform has heard of your name before. Get lost, you idiot!” Han Siyu was so angry that she hung up the call immediately.

At this moment, Du Yue, the female student who always accompanied Han Siyu everywhere she went,

followed her in as well. She was a disgusting, materialistic girl.

“Siyu, is Jiu Jiang harassing you again?” asked Du Yue.

“Yes, he even said that he would pick me up from college and bring me out for a drink. Damn it, just who does he think he is?” said Han Siyu angrily.

“Jiu Jiang? Isn't he the guy who paid special attention to you during your live broadcasting sessions? He did give you a lot of presents during the PK match last time. Besides, didn't he transfer a lot of money to your WeChat account privately?”

At this moment, Chen Hao who was cleaning the toilets chimed in.

Chen Hao had some impression of Jiu Jiang because Han Siyu only had two patrons at that time. One of them was him, and the other one was Jiu Jiang.

He felt that Jiu Jiang loved Han Siyu more than he did. That was because Han Siyu told him before on WeChat that Jiu Jiang was probably pursuing her and that he was constantly sending her money. However, she had refused to accept a single cent.

She had even sent Chen Hao a screenshot of their conversations. Why did she need to do that?

It was because Han Siyu wanted to prove to Chen Hao that she wasn't interested in any other man other than him.

However, after Chen Hao heard Han Siyu cursing Jiu Jiang behind his back, he felt that she was going a little overboard, hence he couldn't help but chime in.

“So what if he did? That person really should look at himself in the mirror first before asking Siyu out. Don't you think he deserves to be scolded? By the way, Chen Hao, how do you know so damn much about Siyu's live streaming? I can't believe that a poor loser like you actually watches a livestream!” exclaimed Du Yue in surprise.

Even Han Siyu glanced at Chen Hao in surprise and suspicion.

Of course, she wasn't surprised at the fact that Chen Hao watched her live streaming sessions. She wouldn't be surprised at all even if

Chen Hao masturbated while watching her.

She was actually surprised by Chen Hao's last sentence.

"How did you know that Jiu Jiang was sending me money in private?" asked Han Siyu while staring fixedly at Chen Hao.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Of course, Han Siyu was surprised.

What the f\*ck! She never even mentioned this to her roommates before. So, how did Chen Hao know about the private money that had been sent to her account?

Other than Ordinary guy, she never mentioned this to anyone before.

“So?”

Chen Hao was getting nervous from Han Siyu's pressing questions.

He couldn't help but interrupt her just now because he disliked her behavior.

However, he blurted out his thoughts without thinking things through.

Only then did he realize with a start that Han Siyu had told him about this matter when he was logged into his other username.

“Erm... One night while I was watching your live stream, I saw that Jiu Jiang seemed to want to talk to you privately about the money he sent you. So, I thought that he definitely sent you a lot of money privately,” Chen Hao lied.

Han Siyu’s perturbed mind was finally put at ease.

Du Yue sneered. “Haha, I did not expect you to be such a loser. Do you really watch Siyu’s live stream every night? Tell me honestly, did you masturbate while watching Siyu’s live stream?” She smiled lewdly.



Han Siyu was quite generous about these things. However, at this moment, she was glaring at Chen Hao coldly. She did not expect that Chen Hao was actually one of her fans.

“I did not!” said Chen Hao truthfully.

Naturally, he had never performed such lewd acts before. However, it definitely wasn't the first time he thought about it.

“Hmph, you better be telling the truth. Losers like you will never be able to get a beauty like her!” said Du Yue as she tried to butter up Han Siyu.

“Enough of this. Let's go out to see whether they have finished their jobs yet. We should be getting ready to go to Imperial KTV already.

Chen Hao, clean the toilets quickly.” After uttering those words, Han Siyu turned on her heels and left.

Chen Hao finally heaved a sigh of relief.

It was a close call just now. He could hardly explain himself.

However, after thinking about it for a moment, he took out his mobile phone and logged into his other account to send Han Siyu a message.

In general, he told her that he had been watching her live stream lately and noticed that she had changed drastically and she was not the same person she used to be. Moreover, she was not as passionate as she was before to

her fans.

She wasn't interesting anymore. It seemed that it was time for him to seek out other beautiful anchors.

He wanted to use this to scare Han Siyu.

That was because he indirectly made her into the person she was today. However, her arrogant attitude now would lead to her demise someday. Hence, Chen Hao had to give her a warning first by telling her not to act rashly.

After they were done with the cleanup, the cars that Han Siyu had booked were waiting outside, ready to drive them to Imperial KTV.

Everybody waited outside.

“Siyu, come and take a look at this quickly. Ordinary Guy sent you a WeChat message!”

At this moment, Du Yue rushed out with Han Siyu’s mobile phone in her hand.

“Huh? When did he send it?”

“About 4 minutes ago! I am sorry I did not hear it,” said Du Yue apologetically.

“What the f\*ck! The reason I gave you my mobile phone was because I wanted you to check my WeChat messages around the clock. How dare you delay it for 4 minutes?!”

When Han Siyu heard this, she was frantic.

“Actually, it’s like this, Siyu. I saw

that there were a few places that weren't clean after everybody left just now so I asked Chen Hao who was the last one to leave to clean it up again. Hence, 4 minutes had already gone by before I saw Ordinary Guy's messages," Du Yue said fearfully.

"It's ok. I will reply him now..."

However, when she saw the contents of Ordinary Guy's messages, she was shocked, even to the point of crying.

"What's wrong, Siyu?" asked Du Yue.

"I think Ordinary Guy might not like me anymore. He says that I have changed. Did I change, Du Yue? Did I really change? Am I not the cute, precious Siyu in his eyes anymore?"

Han Siyu started to cry as she was worried.

Nobody cared more than her about the way Ordinary Guy looked at her.

“Siyu, don’t worry. Why don’t you quickly explain to Ordinary Guy?”  
Du Yue advised.

“Erm, which car should I be getting on?”

Chen Hao who finally managed to finish his work walked out at this moment.

When he saw that there were many cars and they were already full with people, he couldn’t help but ask Du Yue who had asked him to stay behind to clean up.

They couldn’t just ask him to grab a

cab like last time right?

“Oh my God! Just get on whichever car you like. Can’t you see that Siyu is having a crisis now? You really are a douchebag who only knows how to enjoy himself!” Du Yue scolded impatiently.

“Ignore him, Du Yue. Help me think of a way to reply Ordinary Guy,” said Han Siyu anxiously.

Then, they started discussing. After Han Siyu came up with the contents, she immediately replied to Ordinary Guy’s messages.

Ping!

A crisp sound of a WeChat message being received could be heard vaguely. It seemed to have been emitted from one of the

students' mobile phones from one of the cars beside her.

Han Siyu was immediately shocked.

“What the f\*ck? What is happening here? Du Yue, did you hear that?”

“What’s wrong?”

“I don’t know if this is a coincidence or not but did you know that the moment I sent out the message, I immediately heard the sound of a WeChat message being received coming from one of the cars?”

Han Siyu thought to herself, Even if this was a coincidence, it can’t be that coincidental right?

Could Ordinary Guy be somebody from her class?



Then, who could he be?

Han Siyu thought to herself excitedly.

“I did not hear it. Besides, if you listen closely, many people here are receiving their WeChat messages. Siyu, aren't you too sensitive about it?” Du Yue was speechless.

Han Siyu listened attentively. Sure enough, the sounds of messages being received by the students' mobile phones could be heard from time to time.

At this moment, she nodded her head in disappointment.

She was very nervous when she was around Ordinary Guy, especially since she had recently reached the point where she was

being quite sensitive about it.

“I might be thinking too much. Let us go then!”

Han Siyu said dejectedly when she saw that Ordinary Guy did not reply to her messages. Furthermore, she had even lost all her arrogance in her manner of speaking.

At this moment, Chen Hao wiped away the cold sweat on his forehead and quickly changed his WeChat account.

Damn it, that was a close call just now! Chen Hao thought to himself.

Chen Hao wasn't a stranger to Imperial KTV anymore.

Han Siyu was considered quite capable herself as she reserved a

huge private room straightaway. The room was big enough to contain more than 60 people.

Everybody started to enjoy themselves like they were holding a party there, it was indeed a lively atmosphere.

At first, everybody was too embarrassed to sing in public. However, not long after that, some microphone hogs appeared.

Although their voices were less than impressive, it was alright as they all came here to have fun.

Chen Hao was drinking beer with Yang Hui and his roommates at a corner.

“What the f\*ck do you mean?! Are you crazy or something?!”

At this moment, Han Siyu suddenly shouted into her mobile phone, causing everybody to jump in fright.

The crowd immediately turned silent and even the music was switched off.

“What’s wrong, Siyu?” Blondie and a few other students immediately asked out of concern.

“F\*ck! Jiu Jiang actually threatened me. I don’t know where he got photos of my daily life and he even knows that I am currently at Imperial KTV. Moreover, he says that he is coming here to find me. Damn it, he is out of his mind? Fine, let him come then. I want to see what he does!” Han Siyu scolded irritably.

“Yeah, let him come. We have many

people here to deal with him anyway!" Blondie shouted as he picked up his beer bottle.

"Siyu, calm down. Think about it, Jiu Jiang is from Jin Ling and he is able to get his hands on pictures of your daily life. Furthermore, he knows that you are now at Imperial KTV, hence he definitely has something up his sleeves. You have to be calm when dealing with this matters. If you can't deal with it yourself, then you should report this to the senior management of Extraordinary platform," Ma Xiaonan who was drinking with Chen Hao reminded her at this moment.

"Hmph, I don't care. I am going crazy right now. He even told me that he would cause trouble and find someone to r\*pe me. God

damn it! Who does he think he is?! I will let him know that I am not someone to be trifled with," Han Siyu scolded straightaway.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Huh? Siyu, you should quickly give senior management of your company a call. Moreover, you should quickly contact Ordinary Guy as well,” said one of the girls anxiously.

After all, they were still girls. So naturally, they would feel anxious when they heard that somebody was trying to start a fight or stir up some troubles.

“Hmph, why should I be afraid?! I don't need anybody's protection. If Jiu Jiang really comes to Imperial KTV to trouble me, trust me, he won't be able to walk once I'm done with him. That is because there is somebody here whom we all know that could make even the president of the Imperial KTV fall to his knees. Haha! This is our territory!” Han Siyu laughed out loud with her

hands on her hips.

Chen Hao was stunned. Damn it, was his identity exposed?

“Huh? Who is this person?”

Du Yue and the rest of the girls were very curious when they heard that the powerful person that Han Siyu mentioned was acquainted with everybody.

“Hehe, don't ask me any further. I just want you all to know that you guys shouldn't be afraid of anything because I got your backs. Let us all continue to party!” Han Siyu called out.

Blondie and the rest of the students picked up their beer bottles excitedly and downed it.



The situation turned livelier.

However, Chen Hao felt a little uneasy.

Han Siyu was just too full of herself and she was still behaving so arrogantly.

Chen Hao regretted his decision and was contemplating whether he should find some time to talk to the Extraordinary platform management team about this to see whether they could demote her or not.

Just when he was thinking about it, suddenly a loud sound was heard and the doors to the private room were kicked open.

Following that, a big group of people entered.

There were more than 30 people there.

“What the hell do you guys think you are doing?”

Blondie was stunned at first, then he started cursing straightaway.

However, following that, a group of youngsters grabbed his hair while waving around a beer bottle before bringing it down directly upon his head, causing his head to smash to the ground.

“Ah!” all the girls started shrieking in an instant.

“Everybody, don't f\*cking move!” some of the youngsters yelled out ruthlessly.

These girls have often seen fights

breaking out amongst them. However, it was the first time they saw such a brutal fight and there were so many people involved.

Furthermore, all the people involved were ruthless. The moment they arrived, they had already smashed a beer bottle on Blondie's head. Of course, the girls were terrified.

“What do you guys think you are doing? Do you know this place? Do you even know who I am?!”

At this moment, not only were the other students afraid, even Han Siyu herself was afraid as well. Because no matter how powerful she was, she couldn't help but lose her confidence after these guys started to cause a ruckus.

At this moment, she stood up and

uttered those words with a flushed face.

“Of course I know who you are. You are Han Siyu, one of the most famous internet celebrities. Haha, didn't you ask me to cause you trouble? Well, here I am. So Siyu, don't you want to accompany me for a few drinks since I am so supportive of you?” A chubby-looking man who looked approximately 38 or 39 years old stepped out from the crowd and sneered.

Amongst the crowd, he was the most casually dressed of them all as he only wore a simple T-shirt.

However, there was a dragon-styled tattoo on his arms. One look at it and you knew that he was a formidable person.

“Are you Jiu Jiang?”

Han Siyu knew who he was without a second thought.

“You really dare to come to Imperial KTV to cause me trouble. Believe it or not, I will find somebody to beat you up!” Han Siyu yelled out unyieldingly.

On the other hand, there wasn't a slightest trace of fear on Jiu Jiang's face as he walked toward Han Siyu. He wore a cold smile on his face.

Following that...

A loud slap was heard as he gave Han Siyu a backhanded slap on her face.

Han Siyu was knocked onto the couch.

“Damn you, b\*tch! Did you think that you are really that awesome?! At first, I thought that you were quite attractive so I gave you a tiny bit of money to make you happy. I never expected that that favor would go unappreciated and you even look down upon me. Haha! You don't have to rush around to find somebody to beat me up today as I will beat you up first b\*tch!” said Jiu Jiang with a cold smile.

Suddenly at this moment, the doors were pushed open.

“Miss Du, who did you say was causing a fight here?”

Four or five bodyguards from Imperial KTV followed Du Yue in.

Du Yue was a smart young lady. Just now, when Jiu Jiang and his

gang rushed in, and when Blondie decided to get into a fight with them, she slipped out carefully behind them just as they were going to beat him up.

After all, the private room was dark and some of them were in a fight, hence nobody noticed Du Yue at all.

Hence, she called in the security guards.

The security guards of Imperial KTV were quite formidable.

“Oh! It’s President Zhu Jiang!  
President Zhu, nice to meet you.”

Unexpectedly, the moment the security guards saw Jiu Jiang’s face when he turned around, they were shocked.

“What do you mean President Zhu Jiang? He is the one beating us up!”

When Du Yue saw the security guards attitude, she was instantly dumbfounded.

“Miss, what nonsense are you talking about? Why would President Zhu Jiang beat you all up? He is the President of a listed subsidiary company of Haishan Group, so how could he stoop to your levels? Let's go everyone, we will silence that mouth of yours the next time you spout such nonsense! President Zhu, please continue your business.”

Some of the security guards flashed him a flattering smile before they left.



These security guards weren't afraid of Zhu Jiang, but Li Feihong had already reminded them earlier that if they saw anybody from Haishan Commercial Group, they should treat them courteously no matter what that person does.

There wasn't any other way around this as the Haishan Commercial group was the real tyrant of the local business here in Jin Ling.

However, if the hands of Jin Ling Commercial Group were forced, they would not be afraid of them. But usually, they treated each other with respect.

Hence, if some customers had offended somebody from Haishan Commercial Group and they came here to seek their revenge, the security guards here could only turn

a blind eye toward them.

Of course, Zhu Jiang knew in his heart that he shouldn't overdo it.

Han Siyu started to panic when she heard the security guards' words.

What the f\*ck?! Jiu Jiang—the person she had always looked down upon was actually one of the Presidents of Haishan Commercial Group!

No wonder he had such a huge amount of resources at his disposal to investigate her.

Seeing the security guards of Imperial KTV fleeing in fright, Han Siyu's confidence level dropped instantly.

"So, Han Siyu, what's your plans?"

There shouldn't be a problem for you to accompany me for a drink now, right? I know that you want to give the senior management of Extraordinary Live Streaming platform a call, right? Hahaha! Fine, why don't you give them a call then. By the way, why don't you mention my name to them at the same time and see whether they would bother to help you out or not," said Zhu Jiang with a sneer.

Han Siyu covered her face and said, "Don't be so full of yourself. Who says that I want to give senior management a call? I will give somebody else a call. The moment she arrives, don't even think that you can walk out of here alive!"

At this moment, there was nothing that the senior management could do, so she could only beg 'her' then.

“Ok, give her a call then. I want to see how capable you are.”

On the other hand, Zhu Jiang seemed to be looking forward to it.

Han Siyu immediately gave somebody a call and started explaining the situation to the person on the line.

Then, she crossed her arms in confidence and looked back at Zhu Jiang instead.

Chen Hao was sitting at the farthest corner of the room minding his own business. He was only surprised by the fact that Han Siyu was really successful in her career. Because other than him, who knew she actually had other patrons as well!

It turned out to be true!

Because not long after that, Chen Hao heard the sound of footsteps outside the private room.

There was obviously a group of people rushing toward them.

Following that, the doors to the private room were flung open once again and a group of bodyguards dressed in black suits entered. Their formidable aura shocked Zhu Jiang's men.

Zhu Jiang was dumbfounded. However, he was shocked when he saw the last person who entered the room. "President Li, what the..."

The person who entered the room was none other than Imperial KTV's general manager, Li Feihong.

“Haha, President Zhu, you are an old-timer in this field, so why don't you let these college students go on my account?” Li Feihong strode toward him and gave him a casual smile.

“Ok then, since President Li personally asked for it, and this is your territory as well, so they are under your protection, I wouldn't dare to say 'no' to your request then.”

When Zhu Jiang saw the bodyguards of the business group, he did not dare act brazenly anymore.

“You are wrong, President Zhu. Miss Han here is not under my protection. However, she appears to be under the protection of one of my bosses. Furthermore, everybody

present here today is acquainted with her so you can't touch a single one of them," said Li Feihong.

"Oh? Then I have to ask, who is able to make you act this way?" asked Zhu Hong while smiling.

"So, what if it's me?!"

At this moment, a crisp female voice rang out. Then, a young lady wearing a pair of stiletto heels strode out.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

As the woman entered the room, everyone finally knew the backer that Han Siyu had mentioned.

It turned out to be Meng Cairu!

“Miss Meng!” Despite their astonishment at her arrival, all of them greeted her happily.

Of course they were astonished. They knew that Meng Cairu put a lot of effort in dressing up to look beautiful. But she had high standards so she was still single.

They never thought Meng Cairu had a special connection with Li Feihong from Jin Ling Commercial Group.

Not only that, Li Feihong seemed to respect her a lot.

It was unbelievable!

The story of how Han Siyu and Meng Cairu got to know each other started the night Chen Hao brought his subordinates and rescued Meng Cairu.



That night, Chen Hao ordered Li Feihong to send her back to college.

Then, Meng Cairu found the powerbank left by Chen Hao on Li Feihong's car which put her in a great shock. Is Chen Hao the one who rescued me?

As Meng Cairu wanted to go back to confirm, Han Siyu bumped into her after finishing her live stream outdoors.

She was dumbfounded to see Meng Cairu come back to college in a Rolls-Royce and quickly asked her what was going on.

Meng Cairu told her briefly about the incident. She then told Han Siyu proudly that she might ask for her help if she had any trouble in Jin Ling Commercial Street in the future.

She was bothered by her doubt of whether Chen Hao was the one who rescued her, so she quickly went back to her room to check with Chen Hao.

The answer she got from him was the same as Li Feihong's explanation. Hence,

her doubt was cleared.

Of course, something happened after that too.

The week before this, Meng Cairu and Han Siyu went to Jin Ling Commercial Street to buy some cosmetics.

They got into some trouble and were teased by several drunk men who seemed to be of high status.

Meng Cairu was terrified and immediately gave a call to Li Feihong. He then came with a group of men to beat the drunk men up.

Meng Cairu was over the moon and Han Siyu's admiration for her skyrocketed due to that.

The feeling of having a backer was amazing!

That was why Han Siyu immediately called Meng Cairu just now when they got into trouble.

Only then Meng Cairu came to the scene.

Thinking that Zhu Jiang might not know her, Li Feihong went to him and whispered in his ear. Zhu Jiang's face turned as pale as a sheet as soon as he heard what he said.

If that's the case, I'm definitely not on the same level as this woman!

"Siyu? Did they bully you? Did Blondie get beaten by them as well?" Meng Cairu looked at Han Siyu and asked in concern.

Of course she had to take care of her as Han Siyu didn't know that she kept contact with Ordinary Guy secretly. After all, Han Siyu was the one who introduced him to her, so by all means she had to treat her nicely.

"Yes, Miss Meng!" Han Siyu replied firmly.

"Motherf\*cker, who beat you, teach him a lesson!" Meng Cairu crossed her arms in front of her chest and said.

Slap!

## Chapter 161 A Visit to the Hospital

Bang!

Han Siyu went forward and gave a loud slap on Zhu Jiang's face. Zhu Jiang's eyes turned red from anger but he dared not give any response when he thought of Li Feihong's warning just now.

As for Blondie, he got up from the floor, grabbed a wine bottle and returned the favour to the thug that hit him.

It's so cool! All of the students were thrilled by the scene.

Obviously Zhu Jiang could not stay here any longer. He swallowed all his pride and anger silently and even had to apologize to them.

It made him feel like he was given a pile of sh\*t in front of him, and he was forced to say it was scrumptious after licking it.

When the incident was almost solved, naturally Li Feihong left.

He had done all these things in order to flatter Young Master Chen indirectly.

Chapter 161 A Visit to the Hospital

In fact, he didn't notice that he was sitting at the corner of the room the whole time.

"Miss Meng, you're the best!" Everyone cheered excitedly and drank a toast to her.

Since everyone went in front to have a toast to her, including Yang Hui and his other roommates, Chen Hao felt awkward if he didn't do the same.

"Miss Meng, cheers!" Chen Hao said while holding a glass of wine.

"Haha, Chen Hao, you're here too? You're wherever trouble is. I didn't notice you just now. Where were you at?"

Although Meng Cairu still looked down on Chen Hao, she didn't sound as nasty as before since Chen Hao did help her indirectly during the incident in Zero Bar last time.

"Haha, him? He was sitting at the corner all this time. Just now when Jiu Jiang broke into the room with his men, I saw Blondie and the others stand up immediately except him! Damn, what a

## Chapter 161 A Visit to the Hospital

scaredy-cat! We girls are even braver than him!" Du Yue said immediately.

As she slipped out from the room silently just now, she happened to spot Chen Hao who was sitting at the corner when she passed by him.

"That's right. Furthermore, do you think that he could fight?"

"He was probably shaking in his boots and couldn't stand up straight. Else I believe he would have stood up just now! Hahaha!" Some of the girls scorned profusely.

Meng Cairu forced a smile and shook her head while looking at Chen Hao. Still, she drank the toast given by Chen Hao.

"I'm going to the washroom!" Listening to everyone's mocking, Chen Hao remained silent. After all, he didn't do anything helpful for the incident that happened today.

"Hahaha, he's so scared he needs to pee!"

"Whoever becomes his girlfriend can just

## Chapter 161 A Visit to the Hospital

kill herself in embarrassment!”

“Pff, no girl would want to be with a loser like him!”

“Stop discussing him. Oh ya, Miss Meng. When I called you this afternoon, you said that you had something else to do so you couldn’t make it to our gathering. What was it?” Han Siyu shifted the conversation to another topic.

“Oh, I went to buy something. If it wasn’t because Manager Li had something to take care of this afternoon, I would have let him come to look after you guys earlier. Too bad he was late because of that incident that made a huge fuss among Jin Ling.”

“Huh? What happened?” It sparked everyone’s interest.

“Why didn’t we see anything about it in the news?”

Some people asked in surprise.

“Are you dumb? Such a huge incident

## Chapter 161 A Visit to the Hospital

would naturally be covered up. Manager Li didn't want to reveal the whole incident. I heard something happened at Hope Elementary School which even made Li Zhenguo and Zhao Zixing and other important people from the business world appear there. The whole street was sealed off by hundreds of luxury cars!"

"Damn!"

"Sh\*t!"

Everyone was stunned.

Just then, Chen Hao left and closed the door. Listening to their conversation, he shook his head helplessly.

He wondered why things happened unexpectedly—he had helped those who he didn't intend to help, and he had caused trouble to those who he wanted to help.

In addition, he couldn't and didn't want his identity to be exposed, so he felt frustrated and helpless on most of the things he encountered.



## Chapter 161 A Visit to the Hospital

It seems like I have to be more low profile from today onward.

I shouldn't butt in on things which are none of my business.

Chen Hao thought it was the best for him to keep himself out of public eyes and finish his studies smoothly.

Meanwhile, his phone rang.

He glanced and noticed it was a call from Su Ziyue.

He quickly accepted the call in the washroom.

"Chen Hao, are you free now?"

"Yes, I am. What is it?"

"Ying is feeling unwell. I measured her temperature just now and she has a high fever. I want to bring her to hospital," Su Ziyue said softly.

Chen Hao knew she really ran into some trouble since she had called him. It was

## Chapter 161 A Visit to the Hospital

probably because she was running out of money to bring Ying to the hospital, else she wouldn't have called him for help.

It seemed like it was time to find a more appropriate job for Su Ziyue since it was better for her to be financially independent to have a better life in the future instead of relying on him to keep supporting them financially.

As he was worrying about Ying's condition, he didn't delay. He quickly got into a cab to bring Ying and Su Ziyue to the hospital after ending the call.

Despite it being late at night, there were a lot of patients waiting for their turn to see a doctor.

Chen Hao was in line, carrying Ying in his arms.

It was almost his turn but a woman suddenly cut the queue and stood in front of him...

## Chapter 162 The Goddess in the Library

A young woman suddenly cut in line and stood in front of Chen Hao.

Isn't she disrespectful? She did it without even saying anything.

Chen Hao was in a bad mood today.

He said angrily, "Miss, do you think it's right to cut in line just like that?"

She ignored him.

Ying also frowned and said, "That's right, miss. My teacher said we shouldn't cut in line!"

The woman turned around and scolded coldly, "Sh\*t, what's wrong with me cutting in line? What can you do about it? What a b\*tch!"

She looked like she was only around 21 years old. Her skin was bright and fair, and she looked quite beautiful.

She was also dressed very sexily, but the way she looked down on people really made Chen Hao angry.

## Chapter 162 The Goddess in the Library

Chen Hao's anger boiled over and he cursed, "You are the b\*tch!"

"F\*ck, you dare to curse me? Just wait here, I'm going to find someone to kill you!"

The woman screamed like crazy and was pulled away by the people around her.

Finally, she left angrily.

The incident just now was just a brief interlude for Chen Hao. He didn't give too much thought about it and just continued lining up.

When it was his turn, the beautiful nurse in charge of registration said softly, "Young man, you shouldn't have scolded her. That woman is not an ordinary person!"

The nurse continued to warn him, "She was here this afternoon and she went to visit a VIP patient. There were all kinds of luxury cars. I think she's quite powerful as well. You guys should quickly see the doctor and go home. Don't get into any trouble!"

## Chapter 162 The Goddess in the Library

It was her who started acting rudely first.

However, Chen Hao didn't say anything because he knew that the nurse had good intentions.

Su Ziyue also advised, "It's ok, Chen Hao. Let's leave as soon as we finish visiting the doctor!"

Chen Hao took Ying to the doctor. It was nothing serious. She had a cold and she would be fine after taking some medicine.

Su Ziyue was relieved.

After that, Chen Hao and Su Ziyue walked out from the hospital.

They had just reached the door when several black luxurious cars rampaged and stopped at the hospital's entrance out of the blue.

Then, a large group of well-dressed people got out of the cars and walked inside the hospital.

And when Su Ziyue saw the woman who

## Chapter 162 The Goddess in the Library

came down from one of the cars in the middle, she was terrified..

Isn't that the woman who fought with Chen Hao just now because of the queue?

Don't tell me she has brought someone to take revenge on Chen Hao?

Luckily we came out early.

A distinguished young man asked, "I just heard the news. How is President Xu? Is he out from the ICU? "

The woman nodded, "Not yet. His four limbs have comminuted fractures so he is still in the ICU! But luckily his life is not in danger now."

"F\*ck, who dared to be so ruthless? I know it must be someone from Jin Ling Commercial Group..."

"Shh! Don't say anything here!"

That man who was shouting immediately shut up after being reminded by the person beside him.

## Chapter 162 The Goddess in the Library

As for Chen Hao, he was not far away from them and he didn't walk away. Why?

Because he knew that distinguished young man who just arrived.

Wasn't that Zhu Jiang who was embarrassed at Imperial KTV just now?

Chen Hao finally understood who was the President Xu that they were talking about.

It was probably Xu Dayuan.

It turned out that he had been sent to the hospital.

It seemed that this group of people, including that rude woman, were all people of Haishan Group.

Vroom!

All of a sudden, it was the sound of the engine again. There were another dozen luxurious cars coming.

It seemed that Zhu Jiang knew all of them.

## Chapter 162 The Goddess in the Library

There were many more luxurious cars coming in.

If you thought about it, the Xu family's Haishan Group had been in Jin Ling for a long time. They could be considered the most influential and powerful group in this area.

This Xu Dayuan must have some connections. Besides, he couldn't hide what happened this afternoon no matter how he tried to because the movement was just too big.

The news that Xu Dayuan's limbs were broken must have spread.

So now, it depended on how Xu Dayuan would explain himself.

"Chen Hao, do you know them?" Su Ziyue asked nervously when she saw so many VIPs around the hospital.

Chen Hao laughed bitterly and said, "I know all of them but they don't know me. There are all here to visit someone! Don't worry!"



## Chapter 162 The Goddess in the Library

"I was scared to death. I thought they were called here by the woman who quarreled with you!"

Su Ziyue let out a long breath.

Chen Hao didn't stay any longer after he took a glance at the group. He took a cab with Su Ziyue to send her back.

Xu Dayuan dared not provoke the resentment of both sides as Li Zhenguo was holding some of the evidence of his illegal business.

On the way back, Chen Hao was still thinking about Su Ziyue's future job.

Chen Hao smiled and asked, "Oh yes, Ziyue, do you want to change jobs?"

If Su Ziyue wanted to, she could choose from any field under Jin Ling Commercial Group. Besides, it would be possible for him to open a kindergarten for her in the future.

Su Ziyue said, "I also wanted to tell you about this. Today, President Tang told me

## Chapter 162 The Goddess in the Library

that he is going to invest in our kindergarten. Besides, he is going to send me for some training courses at Jiang Nan College! I will be able to attend some psychology courses in Jiang Nan College tomorrow!”

“Oh? That's good!” Chen Hao nodded.

Sigh, sometimes no matter how thoughtful boys were, they were not as thoughtful as girls.

There were plenty of colleges that offered social science and teaching courses to those who had already started working or had not attended university. They could attend classes and receive tertiary education to enhance their skills.

Chen Hao had the idea of introducing Su Ziyue to those classes before, but he hadn't had the time to tell her.

In this case, it was still a good thing since Jiang Nan College was almost as famous as Jin Ling College.

It would be the same wherever she went.

## Chapter 162 The Goddess in the Library

Chen Hao was a little relieved. He told Su Ziyue that he would visit her in Jiang Nan College when he had the time.

When he got back to the dormitory, it was almost 10.30p.m.

He was dead tired today so he went to bed directly.

For the next two days, Chen Hao finally had some brief peace. These two days, he had been reading and studying in the library.

The summer vacation was coming soon and he still had to deal with the final exam.

It was around 10 o'clock in the morning. Chen Hao was studying in the library.

Suddenly, a very nice fragrance wafted from beside him.

It smelled like a woman's natural fragrance.

Chen Hao turned around and saw a tall lady sitting down beside him.

Everyone knew that the library of the college was usually almost full at this time. Especially those who were in their third year like Chen Hao, they were busy with both postgraduate entrance examinations and the end of term examinations.

Chen Hao had been reserving his position since 5.30a.m.

The library was already crowded.

As for this girl, she was tall, thin and had a great figure. Her skin was fair and it seemed to glow. With her long hair reaching her waist, she gave off a gentle, quiet feeling. She radiated the vibes of a goddess.

Obviously, she didn't want to sit next to a boy, but there was no other seat.

Most importantly, from the moment she came in, she felt very uncomfortable with the stares from so many boys. Only Chen Hao, who was studying with his head down, made her feel not so tense.

At the moment, her face was a little red. She nodded and smiled at Chen Hao. She then sat down and opened her book.

She looked so perfect holding her face with a hand while reading quietly.

“Damn! The goddess is sitting there. Ah!”

Immediately, a boy cried in envy, “Sh\*t, I'm much more handsome than that loser. I'm jealous!”

Ah-choo!

Chen Hao sneezed after sniffing her fragrance.

Of course the girl knew that it was caused by her perfume. Immediately, she blushed even more and moved slightly toward the other side.

As for Chen Hao, he became even embarrassed.

He bowed down his head to focus on his studies.

Drip! Drip!

Suddenly, Chen Hao felt a heat in his nose, and then his nose started to bleed. The blood dripped directly on the past year test paper.

He wanted to find some tissue paper, but apparently he didn't have any!

As he was panicking, he saw the girl beside him gently push a pack of tissues to him while still holding her face with her other hand. She didn't even look at Chen Hao but she blushed even more.

Chen Hao was embarrassed to death. He wanted to find a hole and hide in it.

I should have just died now! I really should go to die! Argh!



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Chen Hao couldn't stay in the library anymore. After wiping his nose, he ran out of the library.

He felt very embarrassed when he thought about it.

But he did it involuntarily because first of all, that girl was really very beautiful and she had an excellent figure.

She was the kind of goddess that even nasty creepy men wouldn't dare to dream of.

Furthermore, her scent was so fragrant, so much so that one could be immersed in it. It kept making Chen Hao sneeze.

Sigh, Chen Hao sighed and thought that these girls who were like goddesses would usually belong to rich guys.

After all, how could an ordinary person be able to keep their hearts!

Hey! Wait, I am also a rich man now. Sh\*t! How could I always forget about my identity!

Chen Hao laughed bitterly and shook his head.

He took a look inside the library through the window. He found that the girl had turned and was staring at Chen Hao curiously.

Their eyes met and that girl quickly bowed her head.

Chen Hao also didn't keep staring at her.

Thinking about it, he blamed himself. Since he already had Su Tongxin now, how could he still stare at a girl like this.

Besides, there were so many beautiful girls. It wasn't right for him to fall in love with all of them!

Chen Hao was not that despicable.

Chen Hao was not in the mood to study anymore as he suppressed his restless heart.

He looked at the time and it was almost noon. He had an appointment with Su



Ziyue to have lunch at Jiang Nan College today.

Su Ziyue had arrived at Jiang Nan College two days ago for some training courses.

He hadn't visited her yet.

Therefore, Chen Hao took a cab to Jiang Nan College.

Jiang Nan College and Jing Lin College were both tertiary institutions located in Jin Ling.

They were as popular as each other.

The two colleges were not too far apart, so he arrived in about 20 minutes.

"Chen Hao!"

After receiving Chen Hao's call, Su Ziyue had been waiting for him at the school gate.

They met and exchanged greetings.

"Let's go, I'll take you somewhere for

lunch!" Chen Hao smiled.

Su Ziyue suddenly said mysteriously, "Chen Hao, I'll treat you today!"

"Huh? Why?"

"Because... It's my birthday today...."

Su Ziyue said softly, "I have no friends or relatives all this while, and I've never celebrated my birthday before. But now, you are the only friend I have, and you've helped me so much. I just want to treat you to a meal!"

"But Chen Hao... is it ok if we go to the canteen?"

After all, Chen Hao was a rich young master. Although Su Ziyue knew that Chen Hao wouldn't look down on her, she still wanted to ask his opinion.

"No wonder you called yesterday and asked me when I am coming to visit you. Turns out that today is your birthday. Why didn't you tell me earlier? I didn't prepare any presents for you!"

Chen Hao scratched his head.

“I don’t want any presents. I am fine with just eating together with you.”

Since Su Ziyue put it that way, Chen Hao didn’t say anything.

But, after all, it was Su Ziyue's birthday. Chen Hao couldn’t really let her pay the bill. Besides, this was her first time celebrating her birthday with a friend, so it shouldn’t be too plain.

Therefore, Chen Hao had decided upon a western restaurant called Sulati in Jiang Nan College.

He had heard Bai Xiaofei and his rich friends mention it before when he used to mix with them.

The environment was quite good.

Of course, although it was quite expensive, Su Ziyue didn’t say anything since Chen Hao liked it. She went in with Chen Hao.

Elegant music played in the restaurant and

there were many customers at this hour.

All the customers inside were from rich families who were dressed luxuriously.

Some of the girls pursed their mouths in disdain when they saw Chen Hao and Su Ziyue who were dressed in plain-looking clothes.

“Isn't this Su Ziyue? Why did she come to Sulati for dinner?”

At this time, around five boys and girls came in.

They suddenly stopped when they were passing by Chen Hao's table.

They looked at Su Ziyue in astonishment with a teasing smile in their eyes.

Su Ziyue blushed and said, “Wang Ling, it's you guys?”

She didn't dare to eat anymore and her hands grasped her placket nervously.

This girl called Wang Ling was dressed

coquettishly. Especially the short, figure-hugging black dress that she was wearing; it barely covered her butt.

The rest of them were also boldly dressed.

As for the boys beside her, some of them had earrings and it seemed that they were all from a rich family.

Listening to what they said, these people should be Su Ziyue's classmates from the training course.

Chen Hao's college also had this kind of training course. How should he put it? In short, there were all kinds of people in it.

Some of them were rich kids who hadn't passed the entrance exam, and there were some small business owners, office workers and so on.

The rich kids were here to pick up girls.

As for the little sl\*ts, no doubt, they were here to get a rich boyfriend.

And the rest were just like Su Ziyue, who

really wanted to learn something.

“Haha, Su Ziyue, aren't you very poor? How can you afford to eat in such a place?”

Wang Ling crossed her arms and glanced at Su Ziyue arrogantly.

She felt a special sense of achievement if she could debase Su Ziyue like this.

Why?

It was because when the class started two days ago, a rich guy in the class wanted to choose the most beautiful girl in the class. It was fine because Wang Ling was more than willing to be chosen.

However, all those rich guys voted for Su Ziyue!

They even wanted Su Ziyue to give a speech of gratitude.

Of course, Su Ziyue ignored them.

She had been deliberately avoiding their accoste.

However, this made Wang Ling, who had a desire to excel over others and had not been defeated in her appearance, feel upset about it.

People always said that the cruelest thing for a woman was to let her admit that other women were prettier than her!

Some people might admit defeat in public but they would feel upset silently in their heart.

Wang Ling was this kind of person. What was more, Su Ziyue was just a loser who had nothing.

“Today is my birthday so I am treating my friend to lunch,” Su Ziyue replied, her voice void of emotion. Of course, she could also feel Wang Ling’s hostility.

“Oh my God, treating your friend? This is your boyfriend, am I right?”

A girl laughed and said, “Haha, Wang Ling, Su Ziyue and this boy really are made for each other! Look at the clothes they’re wearing!”

One of the guys shook his head and laughed bitterly. He said, "Both of you should stop it. Don't you see that they only ordered two steaks and two glasses of juice? Today is the most beautiful girl in our class, Su Ziyue's birthday. Let them have a good celebration. Don't hold them back!"

Wang Ling was even more uneasy when she heard him mention 'the most beautiful girl in the class'.

"But look... The food that they ordered is only this much. They probably can't even afford a cake for her birthday. Look at them, they must have used all their money to have a meal here, haha!"

"Then I should stop bothering you. No wonder I heard from one of her roommates yesterday that she never has her dinner. She only has some plain rice for her lunch. I thought she wanted to keep fit but it turns out that she is penniless!"

Wang Ling snorted coldly. Perhaps because she had satirized Su Ziyue enough, she turned around with her arms



crossed.

“Let’s go, I won’t disturb you guys anymore. We still have to accompany Young Master Li to Miss Liao’s birthday party. Am I right, Young Master Li?”

Wang Ling held on to a rich guy’s arm intimately and left.

As for Su Ziyue who was humiliated, she buried her head in silence and stopped eating . After a while, Chen Hao saw that there were tears running down her cheeks...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Chen Hao, I’m sorry about that. I’ve put you in such an embarrassing situation just now. I shouldn’t have come to this kind of place!” Su Ziyue started to sob.

It’s her birthday today yet she was belittled and embarrassed in front of the only friend she has. Her pride must have been wounded terribly.

No one could understand Su Ziyue’s feelings now better than Chen Hao.

Every time his dignity was trampled when he was poor back then, he felt his heart ache as if it was stabbed by needles.

Listening to their taunts, Chen Hao had the urge to fight back initially.

But even if he did that this time, how would Su Ziyue be able to study with them comfortably in future?

However, it was mainly because Chen Hao didn’t really know who they were.

They had all left when he finally acknowledged their background.

He couldn't possibly get back at them now.

"It's okay. Everything will be over soon. What you need to do now is learn as much as possible in college!" Chen Hao tried to comfort her.

It might be better if he could ask for help from Bai Xiaofei to look after her in her college.

Su Ziyue nodded her head profusely.

"Wait for a while. I'm going to take something. I'll be right back!" Chen Hao said with a smile.

He turned and left after that.

He was going to take the cake that he had ordered online for Su Ziyue earlier. It was from a dessert shop in the Jiang Nan College campus.

As Chen Hao left the restaurant, he saw a group of people—about twenty of them—bowing politely at a woman in sunglasses who walked into the restaurant.

This group of people were all well-dressed in fashionable clothes.

Chen Hao didn't bother much. The girl named Wang Ling had mentioned that they were celebrating the birthday of a lady. This woman was probably here to celebrate her birthday.

Whatever.

Chen Hao arrived at the dessert shop which was not far away from Sulati Restaurant.

After waiting for 15 minutes, finally he got the cake and was ready to get back to the restaurant.

As he was walking back to the restaurant, he saw a lot of students gathering at the restaurant.

They were crowding at the entrance, and some of them were even taking photos with their mobile phones.

It seemed like something was going on.

“Sh\*t, that girl seems like she had done something to offend Miss Liao. Well, she could go against anyone but definitely not Miss Liao.”

“Today is Miss Liao’s birthday so she has showed courtesy to her. Otherwise, this girl is getting into bigger trouble!”

“But what has she done?”

“They seem to have some grudge in the past and now they bumped into each other again here. Sigh, this girl looks quite pretty but too bad she’s getting into big trouble today.”

The crowd was gossiping.

Chen Hao didn’t think much. However, he trembled in shock as soon as he squeezed himself into the crowd and had a look.

He saw a few girls pinning Su Ziyu on the ground with her hair being pulled.

There was a girl crossing her legs and sitting like a boss in front of her.

Su Ziyue's cheeks were all red. Obviously, she got slapped by them.

"Let her go!" Chen Hao growled at once.

He immediately went forward and pushed away those girls who were holding Su Ziyue.

"Hmph! F\*ck! It's really you. It seems like I don't have to waste any effort to search for you!" The woman sitting in front of her stood up and said fiercely.

Only then Chen Hao recognized her when he heard her voice.

She was the woman who fought with him when she cut the queue in the hospital yesterday.

This woman seemed to be an acquaintance of Xu Dayuan.

Chen Hao didn't manage to recognize her at first because her clothing style today was obviously different from yesterday.

"It's you! Why do you bully others?" Chen

Hao yelled furiously.

“Why? Haha. Let me tell you. It was your luck to leave the hospital early yesterday, or else I would have beaten you until you were admitted to the hospital directly. I was still thinking about how I should take my revenge to vent my anger, but you guys are here waiting for me unexpectedly!” The woman laughed.

“Miss Liao, is he the guy who quarreled with you yesterday?”

“F\*ck. It’s just a pair of losers. And here I thought you were some big shots or something. No wonder I couldn’t get any information from your background check at all. You’re really looking for trouble.. How dare you go against our Liao Hong?” Some of the guys flattered Liao Hong.

“Liao Hong, I know them. This girl is from our training course. Her name is Su Ziyue. This guy is probably her boyfriend!”

Wang Ling finally understood why Liao Hong ordered her underlings to pin Su Ziyue down and even gave her a slap while

everyone was still welcoming her arrival.

It turned out that Su Ziyue, this fool, had offended Liao Hong before this.

Wang Ling was thrilled by the excitement and quickly introduced them.

Liao Hong's family background was well-known in Jiang Nan College. She had Haishan Group to support her.

She was one of the most important people in the college.

She was arrogant and snobbish all the time. No one dared to go against her.

The reason why Liao Hong was so furious was because she originally wanted to act as a heroine in front of the subordinates of her goduncle, Xu Dayuan, in the hospital yesterday. She cut in line as she wanted to arrange for a better doctor for Xu Dayuan's subordinates and transfer them to better wards.

She ended up meeting a foolish man who asked her not to cut the line.



Damn! This kind of bastard should just disappear!

With her identity and status, she would never queue up in the first place if it wasn't because she wanted to please her uncle.

Haha!

Anyway, that frustrated Liao Hong a lot. She didn't really take any action when it happened. She only called for several cars of people to search for Chen Hao and Su Ziyue after she finished visiting Xu Dayuan. But they were nowhere to be found at the end.

Anyhow, everything happened by luck.

"Come on, grab him now! Haha, I think this is the best birthday gift given by God. I will vent my anger as much as I can!" Liao Hong called out excitedly.

Many men came to pin Chen Hao on the ground straight away after listening to her order.

Chen Hao didn't expect this woman to be

from Jiang Nan College too.

“Liao Hong, I’m the one who quarrelled with you. It’s none of her business. Let her go!”

Chen Hao was held down tightly. He knew it was unlikely for him to avoid any punches from them but he didn’t want to get Su Ziyue involved in this. It was indeed none of her business.

“Haha, what a lovey-dovey couple! The more you beg me to let her go, the more I refuse. I want you to know the consequences of going against me! You, give them two slaps now! And you, live stream the scene. I want everyone to know the consequences of offending me!” Liao Hong pointed at Wang Ling and laughed buoyantly.

Wang Ling felt proud to be appointed by Liao Hong to complete the task.

Other than getting a rich boyfriend, she went to college in order to widen her network and to make good connections with powerful people.

And now it was definitely a great chance for her to get closer with Liao Hong.

Immediately she went in front of Chen Hao and Su Ziyue with a smirk on her face.

“Listen, Liao Hong allowed me to slap you. Blame yourselves for being foolish enough to offend our Liao Hong! Haha!”

Slap! Slap!

As she ended her words, she gave a loud slap each on their faces.

There were a lot of students live streaming the scene happening in front of them.

Of course, the live stream was watched by a lot of people online at once.

“Oh dear! Yiyi, come and have a look! Liao Hong is teaching someone a lesson in the Sulati Restaurant! Who’s so hapless to meet her there? Haha!”

Some girls in the dormitory watched the live broadcast and said in thrill.

“That’s right! She even ordered someone else to give the slaps. She really likes to turn everything into a drama. Yiyi, let’s go to have a look!” The girl tried to persuade her to tag along.

“I’m not going!”

After saying that, Lin Yiyi took a quick glance at the live broadcast before she shifted her attention away from it nonchalantly and went to her bed to swipe on her phone.

After a few seconds.

“Oh sh\*t!”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Lin Yiyi—who was just about to take a nap—was shocked.

She picked up her mobile phone and looked at it hurriedly. She was surprised at first, then shocked and rushed out of her bed and ran towards the restaurant in her pajamas.

She was surprised because the person of her dreams came to her college, and she was shocked because Young Master Chen was being beaten up in the live broadcast!

At the same time, something else happened at the Kickboxing Society of Jiang Nan College.

It was a large club as there were more than 300 students in the society. It was established by a rich guy after he had directly spoken to the school and had the land approved.

At the moment, there was a match ongoing inside the ring.

“Good! Awesome!”

After one player knocked down the other player with a roundhouse kick, a thundering noise echoed throughout the court.

“Water!”

The young man eased up his neck and walked out. Immediately, his sidekick opened the bottle and gave it to him. After a few drinks, he threw the bottle aside.

“Wow, you are so powerful and handsome!” several beautiful girls with mobile phones rushed into his arms and said.

“Handsome my a\*s. You thought I didn’t notice all of you staring at your mobile phones just now? What are you looking at? How dare you not watch me box?” the young man grumbled coldly.

“Haha, we are watching Liao Hong slapping someone. Look, Liao Hong is teaching this poor loser a lesson!”

The girl opened the live stream on her phone and handed it to him.

“Sh\*t! C-Chen...”

The young man’s body was trembling and then he violently pushed away the girls in his arms.

“What’s wrong, Young Master Bai?” the girls complained.

“Hurry up! Get some men and let’s go to Sulati Restaurant!”

Naturally, this young man was Bai Xiaofei!

As soon as the boys heard it, they all gathered and rushed to Sulati Restaurant.

Even Zhou Ze—who was now Bai Xiaofei’s buddy—got the news and went there immediately.

At Sulati Restaurant, Wang Ling had slapped Chen Hao three times.

“Hmph! You dare to bully our Liao Hong? I will kill you!”

Wang Ling wasn’t satisfied yet. As she was about to give her fourth slap, she heard a

loud cry.

“Damn, Young Master Bai is here with so many people!”

The crowd blocking the entrance of the western restaurant immediately dispersed as they saw around one to two hundred people coming this way.

“Oh! Bai Xiaofei is here too?! Haha, they are so thoughtful. They have come to support me because they know that I’m teaching someone a lesson here!”

Liao Hong stood up immediately when she saw Bai Xiaofei.

This was a sign of respect, she supposed. Although she was not in a gang with Bai Xiaofei, Bai Xiaofei was quite powerful in Jiang Nan College as well, so their relationship was quite good.

However, when Liao Hong wanted to say hello to Bai Xiaofei who rushed into the restaurant, she heard him say, “Damn it! Smash everything and beat up all those who are standing!”



A group of people rushed in and started smashing. Those who were holding down Chen Hao were knocked out.

Even the tables and chairs in the restaurant were badly smashed.

As for the men and women standing beside Liao Hong, no doubt, they were all being beaten up violently!

Liao Hong almost went crazy.

“F\*ck! Bao Xiaofei! Are you mad? I am Liao Hong! Why are you hitting my people?”

Liao Hong's eyes widened.

Slap!

Bai Xiaofei went up and slapped Liao Hong's face.

“Bi\*ch, you are the one I want to hit!”

After he had slapped her, Bai Xiaofei rushed towards Chen Hao and asked, “C-C-Chen Hao, are you alright?”

Bai Xiaofei was breaking out in cold sweat.

Chen Hao rubbed his face which had been slapped three times. Anger boiled in his stomach.

If Bai Xiaofei hadn't come today, he couldn't imagine how these people would have tortured him!

Luckily he came in time!

"Chen Hao, what should I do with this woman that hit you just now?"

Zhou Ze had come to Chen Hao with Wang Ling's hair in his hands.

It was really crazy!

Just think about it. Zhou Ze was very famous in school, and of course, so was Bai Xiaofei.

Now, they had brought so many people to save Chen Hao.

What was their relationship?

Besides, it was obvious now that they were at a disadvantage.

“Why do you even need my permission for? Continue with the beating!” Bai Xiaofei fumed.

Zhou Ze took Wang Ling to the side and ordered his man to start slapping her.

“You are crazy, Bai Xiaofei! Are you sure you want to be on bad terms with me today because of these two poor losers?”

Liao Hong didn't expect that the situation would be reversed so suddenly.

How dared this Bai Xiaofei treat her this way?

Bai Xiaofei sneered, “Haha, what can you do with it? You are just a call girl of Haishan Group!”

“F\*ck! How dare you humiliate me?”

Slap!

Liao Hong was furious and she wanted to

rush forward to fight with Bai Xiaofei. However, she was slapped to the ground by him.

There was even blood coming out from her mouth.

She really didn't understand. What was wrong with Bai Xiaofei today?

Besides, Liao Hong couldn't stand looking at those eyes from the public who were staring at her in disbelief.

Bai Xiaofei was about to continue slapping her, when suddenly, Liao Hong's mobile phone rang.

The number showed that it was from Da Tou.

Liao Hong's eyes lit up and she immediately picked up the phone.

"Da Tou, come quickly! If you are not here, your young master will never see me again!" Liao Hong cried.

"Yes, Miss Liao, someone had called me

just now. Can you please pass the phone to Young Master Bai now?" Da Tou said coldly.

F\*ck that!

Liao Hong directly pressed the handsfree button.

Da Tou said, "Hello, Young Master Bai! Is there any misunderstanding here? You clearly knew whose woman Miss Liao is!"

"I don't care about Xu Wei's relationship with her. Let me tell you, even if it is Xu Haishan's woman today, I'll still beat her as well!"

Funny! For Bai Xiaofei and those who clearly knew how powerful Chen Hao's sister, Chen Xiao was, of course they knew what they should do right now!

To be blunt, if CEO Chen Xiao was here, it would not end easily with just a beating!

"Well, it seems that the Jin Ling Commercial Group really doesn't respect the Haishan Group at all? Young Master

Bai, although the Jin Ling business is really powerful, it has only been a decade since it was founded. You can ask your father about this as well. Now look at our Haishan Group. How long has it been an influential authority in Jin Ling now? Beating Young Master Xu's woman like this is equivalent to throwing eggs at Young Master Xu's face!" Da Tou threatened with each word he said.

"Hehe, Bai Xiaofei, my boyfriend is Xu Wei. He is coming back from overseas soon. Once he knows that I have been beaten, no matter how powerful your family business in Jin Ling is, you still have to show my boyfriend some respect. Your father is only working with Li Zhenguo. Even if Li Zhenguo wants to help you, he has to weigh the advantages and disadvantages."

"Haha!"

At that moment, Liao Hong became very bold.

As for this, Bai Xiaofei couldn't make any decision, so he looked at Chen Hao.

If Chen Hao ordered them to fight, then there wouldn't be any problem. There was nothing to be afraid of!

However, Chen Hao didn't say anything. He took a taser from one of the men, walked towards Liao Hong and stunned her.

Zap!

With a sound, Liao Hong's whole body trembled and immediately, she was lying on the ground, twitching.

There were some things that must be tolerated and it would be better for him to take a step back. But, Chen Hao couldn't stand to hear that this woman was threatening him with the Haishan Group.

It's them again!

Last time, he was almost maimed by Xu Dayuan. To be honest, he hadn't completely swallowed his anger yet.

Today, he was humiliated again by Liao Hong.

If he still swallowed his anger this time, it would be better for him to just meet his end!

Anyway, they had already been on bad terms with Haishan Group since the grudge he had with Xu Dayuan before this...

After they were done with the beating, Chen Hao left with Su Ziyue and the rest. It was obvious they couldn't continue their lunch.

As for the crowd, all of them went silent.

"Damn! That guy named Chen Hao looks like a mere sore loser but he's so ferocious! Even Bai Xiaofei followed his order!"

"Yes, beats me! And I heard that Zhou Ze's family is quite rich too. Look at the way he fought so hard for a loser like Chen Hao!"

"Are you guys stupid? You are still calling Chen Hao a loser? Don't you see what's going on? What's his last name?"



“Of course his last name is Chen! Sh\*t!  
Don't tell me he is...?”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Chen Hao had vented all his spleen while beating them up earlier.

He had never felt this satisfied before.

Although he had been keeping a low-profile all this time, he understood that this incident was not as simple as it seemed.

Hence, he didn't plan to let this matter rest so easily.

He would find time to meet Li Zhenguo and Zhao Zixing to discuss how to solve this matter.

After expressing his gratitude to Bai Xiaofei and Lin Yiyi who rushed to the scene to rescue him, Chen Hao allowed them to go back first.

Not only was Su Ziyue petrified by the scene today, she was badly humiliated too.

Therefore, she was down in the dumps, and her clothes were full of creases after being ripped by Liao Hong and her people.

Chen Hao felt sorry as he looked at her.

Sigh, after all, the incident that put Su Ziyue through trouble today was mainly because of me.

“Let’s go buy you some new clothes!” Chen Hao smiled and said.

“No, it’s okay. I’m really fine, Chen Hao!” She lowered her head as she said that.

“We have to. After all, I’m the one who put you in trouble just now. Moreover, it’s your birthday today!”

Chen Hao grabbed her hand, hailed a cab and brought her to an upper class retail mall.

The clothes sold there were very fashionable and of good quality.

There, he bought two new pieces of clothing for Su Ziyue, and comforted her, calming her down, at the same time. Chen Hao then assured her that the incident happened today would never occur again.

As he was about to leave after paying at the counter, a beautiful female voice

stopped Chen Hao. "Chen Hao, is that you?"

It was obvious that the girl was very surprised to see him.

"Xiaonan!" Chen Hao turned and saw that the girl was Ma Xiaonan.

Beside her stood three other girls.

They were Han Siyu, Du Yue and lastly Meng Cairu!

Chen Hao was not too surprised to see them with Ma Xiaonan.

Two days ago, Han Siyu had encountered trouble at Imperial KTV.

At that time, everyone was in panic except Ma Xiaonan. She was the only one who remained calm and advised Han Siyu not to act hastily.

As a matter of fact, Ma Xiaonan was right, Jiu Jiang was indeed not a simple person.

That was why Han Siyu felt that she

needed a friend like Ma Xiaonan, who was always calm and steady, to advise her during critical moments like this.

As for Du Yue, Han Siyu knew that Du Yue had only got close to her because of her popularity.

It was clear that Han Siyu felt more comfortable being around Ma Xiaonan instead of Du Yue.

Around a few days ago, Ma Xiaonan even told Chen Hao that she had started helping out at Han Siyu's studio.

Meanwhile, Han Siyu and Meng Cairu had noticed Chen Hao as well.

But both of them did not greet him.

They only took a quick glance at Chen Hao before shifting their gaze to Su Ziyue and scanned her from head to toe.

“Chen Hao, who is she? She’s pretty! Introduce her to us!” Ma Xiaonan smiled mischievously.

“This is my friend, Su Ziyue. Ziyue, this is the buddy whom I had always mentioned, Ma Xiaonan. She is quite a bold and free-spirited girl!” Chen Hao introduced briefly.

“Hello! Nice to meet you.” Although Su Ziyue was feeling down from the incident earlier, she happily shook hands with Ma Xiaonan, whom Chen Hao so often mentioned.

Chen Hao did not want to stay to chat with Han Siyu and the others. And so, he left with Su Ziyue after bidding goodbye to Ma Xiaonan. After all, Su Ziyue was still dejected by the incident that happened just an hour ago.

“Damn it! I had enough of this Chen Hao! Didn’t he see that Siyu and our counselor were here as well? You guys saw it too right? He completely ignored us!” Du Yue complained in a disgruntled manner.

Du Yue felt that a person like Chen Hao should have been polite and behave in a respectful manner.

However, he completely disregarded them!

This made Du Yue's blood boil.

Both Han Siyu and Meng Cairu didn't expect Chen Hao to be so daring, and to actually treat them in such a manner.

Since they didn't greet him, he decided to ignore them too. How wilful of him!

"Hmph! Why should I be bothered by a loser?" Han Siyu said angrily.

"Relax guys, enough with the criticizing. I noticed he seemed slightly off earlier. I guess he was probably worrying about something else and forgot to greet you guys!" Ma Xiaonan quickly explained.

"Xiaonan, you don't have to defend him. Whatever! He can behave however he wants. Haha! Anyways, since we're going to the Hot Spring Villa later, let's hurry up and buy some new dresses to change into! Don't you think so, Siyu?"

Du Yue's anger dissipated at the thought of visiting the Hot Spring Villa which she had longed to go for a long time.

The management executives of Han Siyu's company were having a gathering at the Hot Spring Villa today. Since Han Siyu, the top-rated broadcaster in the company, was based in Jin Ling, she was naturally invited and allowed to bring a few guests along.

Since SameCity Live Streaming app had been upgraded into the nationwide Extraordinary Live Streaming app, the standards of the company had been raised substantially. Therefore, the place of the gathering was certainly streets ahead compared to the place they went last time.

Just then, Ma Xiaonan's phone rang suddenly.

She picked up the call and ended it after nodding her head twice.

She then turned to Han Siyu and said anxiously, "Siyu, the company that we have rented the car from has just called and said that the driver has left for an emergency. All of the drivers in the company have been booked for a wedding ceremony. We don't have a driver to drive the Mercedes Benz G500 that we have



rented. He told us to find a replacement driver ourselves!”

“What the heck! The driver is not available? Damn it! Why does the emergency have to happen at this time? How can I find a driver at the last minute? Besides, I’ve picked the handsome one to be our driver. I had to be well-prepared in order to look good while attending this kind of exclusive gathering!” Han Siyu said irritatingly.

Yikes! Why is it so difficult for things to go right?

“That’s right. The only one who knows how to drive among us is our tutor. But she is going as a guest so she shouldn’t be the one who drives us there. Furthermore, she’s our counselor and we can’t let her be our driver!” Du Yue said.

“Hey, I just remembered that Chen Hao has a driving license. He knows how to drive. Why don’t we ask him to be our driver? He had also been to the Hot Spring Villa before!” Ma Xiaonan said.

In fact, Ma Xiaonan had said that

intentionally.

A while ago, Chen Hao seemed to turn rich overnight and started to spend his money profligately. However, he went idle soon after that.

Everyone in his class knew that he had almost finished spending all his lottery money.

But by the end of that, Chen Hao had adopted the habit of wasteful spending in order to preserve his pride.

Ma Xiaonan had been observing him all this time.

The salary Han Siyu paid for the driver, who was going to drive them in the Mercedes Benz G500, was 5,000. If Chen Hao could be the driver, he could have earned 5,000 within a few hours in the afternoon. How great would that be?

“No way! Xiaonan, didn’t you hear? Siyu said that the driver must be a handsome one. Chen Hao is a shabby person so just forget about him!” Du Yue objected once

she heard the suggestion.

“Hmm... Actually, I think Xiaonan’s suggestion is somewhat practical. Chen Hao might seem shabby, but he is quite a handsome lad. Haha! After all, our ex-roommate Yang Xia wasn’t blind right? After giving him a makeover, I’m sure Chen Hao will look splendid as our driver!” Han Siyu raised her brow and agreed to Xiaonan’s idea.

“Yes, just let him have a try. He really does know how to drive!” Meng Cairu had no objections as well.

“Alright then. Xiaonan, call Chen Hao and tell him I’m hiring him as our driver!”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“Chen Hao, are you busy this afternoon?”  
Ma Xiaonan asked when the call was  
picked up.

“Me? No, I’m not.”

At that moment, Chen Hao was sending Su  
Ziyue to class, and he had no plans after.

“Oh, I’ve got a part-time job for you. You  
can earn 5,000 a day and the job is simple.  
You just have to be Han Siyu’s driver. I  
know you’re not short of money, but it’s  
better to earn more right? So, what do you  
think?” Ma Xiaonan asked with concern.

Of course, she knew that Chen Hao had no  
money. The reason Ma Xiaonan did this  
was because she knew that Chen Hao was  
very prideful, to the extent of pretending at  
times.

In spite of that, Chen Hao was still her best  
buddy and their friendship remained  
unchanged.

In fact, as soon as Chen Hao heard Han  
Siyu’s name, he wanted to refuse the offer.

Especially today, the ones following Han Siyu were Du Yue and Meng Cairu.

The two chirping women would be absolutely annoying.

But Chen Hao couldn't reject Ma Xiaonan's kindness.

He hesitated before nodding his head and accepted the job for Ma Xiaonan's sake.

"Great! Then you can take a cab here so that we can buy you some clothes to dress you up!"

Ma Xiaonan smiled happily.

Chen Hao smiled helplessly and took a cab back.

The girls took Chen Hao with them and bought him a suit and a pair of leather shoes which cost around 2,000 for the whole set.

They then made Chen Hao put them on right away.

Unexpectedly, even Han Siyu who had always been apathetic, thought that he looked really handsome after putting on the suit.

Just when they were about to praise Chen Hao, they saw him carefully fold his old clothes, and it seemed like he wanted to carry it around with him.

Damn it, what a pity that he couldn't get rid of his loser traits.

"Chen Hao, you have to appreciate these expensive clothes. The clothes that you are wearing today plus the part time fee for being a driver adds up to about 7,000 already!" Meng Cairu said with her arms crossed.

"Yes, I know that!" Chen Hao just smiled bitterly and nodded.

Just then, Ma Xiaonan saw the phone Chen Hao was holding and asked curiously, "Eh? Chen Hao, is this your new phone?"

"Yes, I bought it a few days ago!" Chen

Hao nodded.

"Wow, it looks so classy. Show it to me!"

Du Yue also glanced at Chen Hao's phone and immediately became interested.

Whether Chen Hao agreed to it or not, they snatched the phone from him.

"Oh my God, you guys, look! This is a branded phone. It's newly launched and the price is 28,888! Chen Hao, how did you get this kind of phone?" Du Yue screamed in excitement when she saw the mobile phone.

The most expensive phone she had ever used cost only over 7000, and she had to pay by instalments!

Whereas, the poorest guy in the class was able to buy a phone which cost at least four of hers?

"Indeed!" Han Siyu also glanced at it and said with surprise.

Meng Cairu said, "Chen Hao, I don't know

why you like to show off so much now. Who do you think you are to use such an expensive phone? Although Han Siyu is so successful now, she only used a phone that cost around 10,000. You need to understand, you have neither a career nor a job. Why would you spend your money imprudently? I have been advising you all this time!"

Meng Cairu refuted as if she was offended. Only because she was reluctant to accept the fact that he could afford an expensive phone. Just a moment ago, she had just lectured him and asked him to appreciate the suit which cost 2,000.

She felt embarrassed when Chen Hao showed her his phone that cost almost 30,000.

"That's right. Why do you have to buy such an expensive one? You want to act like those rich kids too? Hmph, some people just like to show off. Chen Hao, do you know, only those who are poor would deliberately use expensive ones. Even the real rich people would only use the cheap ones!"



Since Du Yue had also been embarrassed, naturally she wanted to regain herself by lecturing Chen Hao too.

“Yes, you’re right!” Chen Hao only nodded his head.

Chen Hao couldn’t care less about what they were saying.

After that, the girls brought Chen Hao to the car rental company, and they took off to the Hot Spring Villa in a Mercedes Benz G500.

According to the plan, Chen Hao would have to open the door dutifully for Han Siyu to get down from the car. Once the girls got off, they would then receive a warm welcome from the Hot Spring Villa.

As for the Hot Spring Villa, why would they treat the people from the Extraordinary Live Streaming Company like this?

It was very simple. Although both the Extraordinary Live Streaming App and the Yunmeng Mountain Project were not considered as huge projects, the person

who invested in these projects was very powerful.

Zhao Zixing had prepared a grand reception with the intention to impress Chen Hao.

“That's all Chen Hao, you can drive the car to the parking lot and wait for us. You don't have to take part in such an occasion, otherwise you will make a fool of yourself! As for dinner, if you can't wait, just go out and buy a loaf of bread since you're not used to such a lavish meal anyway.” Han Siyu turned her head to Chen Hao while she posed to let the staff take her pictures.

Obviously, Han Siyu was afraid that she would be disgraced once Chen Hao started to talk.

F\*ck! You will regret it one day!

Chen Hao really had enough of Han Siyu. He scolded in his heart, Sh\*t! I also have my self-esteem! Why does she despise me to this extent? Since he couldn't expose his identity now, Chen Hao sucked it up and drove the car to the parking lot.

Of course, Chen Hao would not wait there foolishly.

On the way here, he had planned to find Li Zhenguo and Zhao Zixing to discuss the conflicts he had with the Haishan Group.

Zhao Zixing was still reading the newspaper when Chen Hao reached his office.

When he saw Chen Hao, Zhao Zixing stood up immediately in surprise.

Soon after, Li Zhenguo had also arrived hurriedly.

Chen Hao brought up the recent events, while the both talked about what they knew about the Haishan Group.

Generally speaking, the Haishan Group was a downright family-run underworld force before its establishment. They were very notorious in Jin Ling.

Later on, as he had acquired more money, Xu Haishan then established a group and began to clean up their reputation.

However, no matter how much they tried to be well-reputed, Chen Hao had seen some of the tricks up their sleeves.

Just take Xu Chao and Xu Nan as an example. The Xu family was destroyed completely after they had beaten Xu Wei. Not only that, Xu Dayuan had many men working for him.

The reason why Li Zhenguo treated them with respect before was also because of their background. As the saying went, 'harmony makes money'. After all, they had many men under the Haishan Group. Furthermore, the relationship between them and the underground forces in Jin Ling were too complicated.

Chen Hao almost understood everything after learning of their history.

At this time, his phone rang.

It was from his sister Chen Xiao, who hadn't contacted him for almost half a month.

Chen Xiao asked, "What are you doing,

Chen Hao?"

Chen Hao thought that it would be better to not tell his sister about the matter they were discussing. He said, "Nothing, I am having dinner with Li Zhengguo and Zhao Zixing!"

No matter what, since his sister handed him the Jin Ling Commercial Street in the hope to train him, it would be a waste of effort if he sought his sister's help to solve the problem.

"I see. I'm calling to tell you that I'll be dropping by Jin Ling in another three days. I'm coming to see my baby brother. Haha!"

"Huh? You are coming to Jin Ling?"

"That's right! And I'm bringing some big news for you!"



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“What big news?”

Chen Hao was stunned but excited as soon as he heard his sister was coming to visit him. It had been a year since he met her after she had gone to work overseas with his parents in order to pay off the debt.

Of course, working overseas to pay off the debt was just a lie to deceive him.

“Haha, you’ll find out then. I have to go now. Enjoy your meal!”

Toot...

Chen Xiao ended the call after saying that.

Meanwhile, Li Zhenguo and Zhao Zixing’s faces turned pale slightly and asked, “Young Master Chen, CEO Chen Xiao is coming?”

“Yes. She is coming to Jin Ling three days from now. I wonder why!” Chen Hao said.

He glanced at them and noticed the frightened expression on their faces. They

seemed to be afraid of his sister.

After that, the three of them had their lunch as they chatted away.

And so, several hours had passed.

“Damn, Chen Hao, where are you?” At this time, Han Siyu called Chen Hao's phone.

She sounded impatient.

Chen Hao glanced at his watch and realized it was already 8 o'clock at night.

There was a rule in the Hot Spring Villa—most occasions had to end before night to make sure that it was not too noisy. Otherwise, there wouldn't have been the incident that happened last time where Chen Hao was beaten up when he entered the hot spring pool by mistake as he didn't know the female celebrity was having a bath there.

Thus, the same rule probably applied as well to the big gathering that Han Siyu attended.

“Oh, I’m driving there now!” After hanging up the phone, Chen Hao drove the car to fetch Han Siyu and the others.

“Damn, Chen Hao, did you do it purposely? What did I tell you just now? I asked you to get ready and park the car at the entrance when the gathering is almost to an end. And look what happened! You didn't show up!” Han Siyue scolded after getting into the car.

“I didn’t do it intentionally. Since you won't allow me to enter the villa, how would I know when the gathering was going to end?” Chen Hao said helplessly.

“Y-y-you! Why are you talking back to Siyu? Your pay today should be deducted by half!” Du Yue directly pointed out.

“Sigh, you’re hopeless even when it comes to the simplest task!” Han Siyu took a deep breath to let out her anger and this made her breasts look even bigger.

At the time when the gathering ended, most of the drivers were waiting for the executives in their cars in front of the



entrance. As for her, the driver was not in sight even after she walked to the car. Damn, it was so embarrassing!

“I’ll send you guys back to college and return the car later,” Chen Hao said nonchalantly.

“Go back to college? Bullsh\*t. We haven’t had enough fun today. We want to go to Imperial KTV to sing for the whole night! Am I right, Siyu?”

In fact, they did have a lot of fun today as they had finally visited the Hot Spring Villa. However, both Du Yue and Meng Cairu still felt that they hadn’t enjoyed enough.

Especially Meng Cairu, there were many managers and executives who came to have a toast with her earlier during the gathering. They had even wanted to exchange their WeChat ID with hers.

If this were in the past, Meng Cairu would have been happily willing to.

However, as she had the Ordinary Guy in her heart now, she refused them politely.

Though deep down, she was still pretty thrilled.

“Ok, drop us off at Imperial KTV before you return the car,” Meng Cairu said indifferently.

Chen Hao followed their instructions and took a cab back to college after returning the car.

“Sigh. What kind of girl will accept a guy like Chen Hao?” The girls were drinking and chatting while listening to music. They had no topic to talk about, so naturally, they brought up Chen Hao.

“Haha! To be honest, a guy like him will never get a girlfriend. When he gets a wife later on, I’m sure that she wouldn’t be pretty. And even if he gets a pretty woman as his wife by luck, it might be the second marriage for the woman. The reason is obvious. Not only does he not have any money, he’s also a loser!” Han Siyu had quite a few drinks, hence, her words became bolder.

“That’s not true, Chen Hao has a girlfriend

actually. You might not know that, but his girlfriend from the Broadcasting Department is very pretty!" Ma Xiaonan was not very pleased to hear them talking bad about Chen Hao.

"Pfff, his ex-girlfriend Yang Xia is beautiful too. What happened to them then?" Du Yue laughed in disdain.

"Oh ya, Siyu, what kind of guys are you looking for?" Du Yue started the conversation.

"Well, surely he has to be excellent. He must be handsome, and able to support me financially. He also has to be a young master from a rich family. He must have good temperament, and he must be willing to spend money on me. Not only that..."

"Oh dear. Why don't you just say that the Ordinary Guy is your ideal man?" Du Yue laughed buoyantly.

Meng Cairu who was sitting beside them looked unhappy. In fact, she was jealous.

"Counselor, how about you? What are your

criteria to find a husband?" Du Yue asked again.

"I want to find a mature and low-profile man. He doesn't have to be very handsome as long as he has his own charms! Of course he needs to be rich too, since we women will be depending on them for the rest of our lives." Meng Cairu smiled gently.

"Hahaha, then your standards are equivalent to that of the Ordinary Guy. He is the typical mature and low-key man. By the way, do you think he would be handsome? What if he actually looks hideous?"

"Impossible!" Meng Cairu and Han Siyu responded to Du Yue in unison.

Right after, Han Siyu looked at Meng Cairu with a weird gaze.

From Meng Cairu's anxious reaction just now, Han Siyu seemed to realize something.

In order to find out which class the

Ordinary Guy was studying in, Han Siyu had asked for Meng Cairu's help by giving her his Wechat ID before this.

She didn't think much about it at that time.

But looking at the things that happened lately, Han Siyu sensed something fishy.

Up until a moment ago, Meng Cairu was so nervous when answering Du Yue's question. Don't tell me... that she had fallen in love with Ordinary Guy too?

Women were the most selfish living creatures in the world.

Especially if they were fighting over a young master like Ordinary Guy.

Everyone had known how excellent he was. He was capable of getting everyone in the Extraordinary Live Streaming Company to have the gathering at the Hot Spring Villa.

And there was a high possibility that the Ordinary Guy was the mysterious Young Master Chen too!

Who wouldn't wish for this kind of man to be theirs?

I must have been careless about it... Han Siyu thought.

No one continued the conversation after that as the atmosphere turned slightly awkward.

Just then, the door of the room opened.

"Is Miss Meng Cairu here?" asked a bodyguard-looking man in a black suit and an earpiece.

"That's me. Is there anything?" Meng Cairu responded to him.

"Miss Meng, I am Manager Li Feihong's driver. He has informed me to invite the four of you to Homecook Kitchen Restaurant to have a meal. He has booked a table there to make a formal apology to all of you. I was sent here to fetch you guys there!" said the bodyguard.

"Oh, sure!" Meng Cairu nodded her head. Although she was surprised, she didn't

think much about it. It seems like Li Feihong respects me a lot, and he must be sorry for the things that happened to me last time.

After all, he is the subordinate of Young Master Chen and he even knows about my special relationship with the young master.

Speaking of which, there was an important thing which Meng Cairu actually hadn't told Han Siyu—the Ordinary Guy was indeed Young Master Chen.

The reason Li Feihong knew they were here in Imperial KTV was because this place was his territory.

After pondering about it, Meng Cairu decided that she would give Li Feihong a call to show her gratitude.

However, his line was busy.

"Let's hurry up. Homecook Kitchen Restaurant is not too far from here. It's not good to make Manager Li wait for us long." Du Yue said at this time.

Meng Cairu also nodded her head.

“Alright, let’s go now. Get the car!” Meng Cairu spoke to the driver and left with him instantly.

A black Rolls-Royce was waiting at the entrance.

They went into the car and left for the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant which was just located at the Jin Ling Commercial Street. Although the whole street was really huge, they soon arrived there within seven minutes.

However, the driver didn’t stop the car. Instead, he continued driving all the way out of the commercial street and headed west.

“Huh? We’ve passed the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant!” Du Yue, who was sitting in the passenger seat, exclaimed.

“Oh, I know. We’re not going to this branch. Our Commercial Group has just launched a new branch in the West City. We’re going to that newly opened branch!” the



bodyguard in black replied.

But just as he finished his words, an evil grin appeared on his face...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“When did they open? Why haven't I heard of it?”

Meng Cairu started sobering up and asked with a hint of suspicion.

Earlier at Li Feihong's territory, he mentioned that Li Feihong had invited them to dine in at Homecook Kitchen Restaurant, something about apologizing.

Meng Cairu did not think too much about it.

Moreover, the black Rolls-Royce gave her a familiar feeling that she couldn't place.

And that was why she came.

However, Meng Cairu could not help but feel uneasy when the driver mentioned about heading to West City.

The West City were mostly factory areas, and there were almost no recreational places there. Why would Homecook Kitchen Restaurant set up a new branch at that kind of place?

“They launched just a few days ago and I heard the food there tastes great! Moreover, when I was on the way, General Manager Li also reminded me to inform you guys that he’s sorry about the improper treatment last time at Imperial KTV. So, this time, a special feast will be prepared!” the driver said.

“If so then why wouldn’t General Manager Li call to inform us earlier?” Han Siyu questioned.

“Haha, how would I know? When we reach, you guys can ask Li Feihong yourselves!” The driver laughed a little.

“Why would you call General Manager Li by his name?”

Meng Cairu was sure that there was something not right about the driver.

The driver heard her but only responded with awkward laughter.

Suddenly, the car started speeding up. Then, it took a big turn and went straight onto the highway toward the West City.

Due to it being a factory area, there weren't many cars around; just street lights illuminating the road.

Meng Cairu's gut feeling told her that something wasn't right.

"Hey mister, I don't feel really good right now so I don't think we can make it today. How about you just send us back now?"

That won't do!

Something felt off about this. If the driver didn't mention that they were going to the Homecook Kitchen Restaurant on Jin Ling Commercial Street, the few of them wouldn't have entered the car in the first place.

Moreover, the driver started speeding and left Jin Ling Commercial Street before any of them could even question him.

On top of that, the driver's behavior is also very erratic.

Meng Cairu started worrying.

“Come on! Since we are reaching already, let's just go take a look!” The driver chuckled and insisted.

“No! I said no! Do you hear me? We want to get down now! I want you to stop the car right now!” Han Siyu instructed coldly.

The driver pointed to the rearview mirror and said, “I can't possibly stop now! Look! There's a car behind us, if I slow down now, the car will ram into us! Moreover, General Manager Li is waiting for you guys there already!”

“Hmph! I will talk to General Manager Li myself!”

After saying that, Meng Cairu tried calling General Manager Li again. However, the phone call was still unable to get through.

How could this be?

Boom!

Just then, the driver abruptly jerked the steering wheel. The car drifted and went down the slope next to the side of the

road.

Meng Cairu and the others felt sick and dizzy from the sudden movement of the car.

“We are not even going to Homecook Kitchen Restaurant! Who are you?!” Meng Cairu roared in anger.

However, the driver ignored her.

He proceeded to press on his ear piece and said, “Roger, roger. The targets are in the car. I've also got two more beautiful girls here with me. We have reached. Over!”

“Who exactly are you? Are you kidnapping us?!”

Du Yue, who sat in the front passenger seat was terrified.

It looked like the driver was driving toward some abandoned buildings.

This reminded her of scenes from the movies.

“God damn it! Stop the car! I said stop the car right now!”

Du Yue pulled on the driver’s arm in a crazed manner.

Pak!

A sharp sound echoed as the driver hit Du Yue across her face, leaving her dishevelled and knocked out in her seat.

The driver finally stopped the car.

Then, four to five guys came out from the car behind while three others came out from the abandoned building.

They forcefully dragged Meng Cairu and others out of the car before they could even react.

This was a kidnapping, a premeditated one!

“Hello? We’re being kidnapped! Please help us! We are at—”

Right at this moment, Ma Xiaonan shouted

at her phone.

However, before she could even finish her sentence, one of the bodyguards snatched Ma Xiaonan's phone before smashing it on the ground.

What came after was a slap to Ma Xiaonan's face.

"What the f\*ck, how dare you call someone? Third bro, is this how you do your job? Confiscate all their phones now!"

"Give it up! Hand it over now!"

With all the bodyguards on the move, even the phone that Han Siyu hid to call for help was confiscated before she could even react.

"Hmph! I want all of them tied up before the boss gives the next order!"

As soon as the order was given, Meng Cairu and the rest were tied onto chairs in the abandoned building.

"Haha, all of them are so pretty! Maybe if



the boss plans to have some fun today, he might share them with us too!" one of the bodyguards exclaimed.

"Let's go brothers, we have to go down to greet the boss now. You! You! and You! I want the three of you to stay here to watch guard. You better watch them closely before the boss reaches. If I catch any of you doing anything to them, the boss will slice off your p\*nises!"

The three bodyguards nodded immediately.

The others started making their way down.

However, the three bodyguards couldn't resist the beauty of the girls and went to play games by the entrance in order to suppress their lust.

"Xiaonan, Xiaonan, did your phone call get through just now? Siyu what about you?"

Meng Cairu asked, her face as pale as a ghost.

Han Siyu shook her head tearfully. "I didn't,

they took my phone before I managed to make a call. Miss Meng, what should we do now? I am an online celebrity, they can't do those things to me! Sob sob!"

Du Yue, whose busted lip was bleeding, started blubbering out of fear as well.

It didn't matter how calm and collected a girl usually was, in a situation like this—it was hard not to be terrified.

"Miss Meng, I am not sure whether my call was connected, but I think it was? Which was why I shouted earlier," Ma Xiaonan definitely sounded much more collected than the others. However, she was also breathing heavily.

"What? Who did you call?" It was as if everyone saw a lifeline.

To be honest, all of these girls were college students after all.

They did have some sort of rationality.

They sensed something was wrong when the bodyguard hit Du Yue and fixed his

attention on Meng Cairu.

Han Siyu and Ma Xiaonan immediately tried to call for help using their phones.

In reality, Ma Xiaonan had reacted the fastest. She had sensed something was wrong when the car started going off the slope and had started calling as soon as it happened.

Although undeniably, everyone had their hopes on Li Feihong when Meng Cairu tried to reach out for him on the phone.

Who would have expected that the phone call couldn't get through several times.

"I called Chen Hao!" Chen Hao's contact was the first that popped out when Ma Xiaonan turned on her phone. She couldn't care less to nitpick on who to call especially when the situation was so urgent.

"What? You called Chen Hao?"

Meng Cairu was disappointed.

“Why did you call that useless loser? What can he do with his pig brain?!”

Han Siyu tensed up and started cursing.

“It’s all over! I don’t want to die!”

Du Yue cried out.

“Stop whining already! Six! Get some tape over here and shut them up! There will be plenty of chances for you guys to shout all you want later! Hahaha!”

The bodyguard laughed lustfully.

At the same time.

At the boy’s dorm.

Chen Hao was still holding his phone in shock.

Just three minutes ago, Ma Xiaonan gave him a call. It rang for awhile because Chen Hao was still showering.

However, just when the call was picked up, he was met with Ma Xiaonan’s shouts.

Chen Hao couldn't completely understand what she shouted.

However, he was sure it was something along the lines of "I had been kidnapped!" before the call ended.

What in the world is going on?

Chen Hao tried calling back but to no avail, the phone was already turned off. When he tried to contact Meng Cairu and the others, he found out that their phones were turned off too.

Were they too high from having fun?

Chen Hao thought.

Anyhow, he was still worried about them. Knowing that they will be at Imperial KTV, Chen Hao tried contacting Li Feihong.

However, the line was busy.

Chen Hao tried contacting Li Feihong again with his private number. Luckily, his call was connected in no time.

“Young Master Chen, have you not rest yet?”

“Nah, why was the line of your working number busy? Are you still at Imperial KTV?” Chen

Hao asked.

“Don't even mention it, Young Master Chen. I'm still checking. Just forty minutes ago, my phone was blasted with phone calls every two minutes. I'm now at Imperial KTV to investigate who is behind this!”

“Alright. Meng Cairu, Han Siyu and others are at Imperial KTV too. Can you go around to check on them now?”

“Alright!”

Chen Hao waited on hold for three minutes before Li Feihong said, “Young Master Chen, they were picked up by someone twenty minutes ago!”

“What? Quick! Check the surveillance now. Who picked them up?”

Chen Hao sensed that something wasn't adding up.

Li Feihong was not stupid either. He knew that something might have happened.

Immediately, all surveillance tapes on Jin Ling Commercial Street were retrieved.

Li Feihong said anxiously, "Young Master Chen, from what the surveillance cameras captured, they were picked up in a Rolls-Royce. However, the car had sped off to West City!"

"Sh\*t! Is it possible that Ma Xiaonan and the others were actually kidnapped?"

Sweat started forming on Chen Hao's forehead.

"Quick! Inform Li Zhenguo and Zhao Zixing to meet me at Imperial KTV, I am on my way now!"

In the office of Imperial KTV.

The mood was solemn.

“I found it, Young Master Chen! According to our investigating team, Ma Xiaonan’s last phone call came from West City’s abandoned factory area!” Zhao Zixing exclaimed.

“Young Master Chen!”

At this moment, Li Zhenguo entered the room.

“We just checked in with Jin Ling’s underground force as well as Haishan Real Estate Group. According to our spy, Zhu Jiang was acting suspicious tonight. He organised a dinner at eight o’clock and invited several important bosses from Jin Ling’s business circle. However, he kept leaving in between to make phone calls during the meeting. He had also ordered for the wine during the dinner to be drugged beforehand. Just ten minutes ago, his driver came to pick him up. They are now heading to the abandoned factory in West City!” Li Zhenguo informed them.



Chen Hao couldn't help but ask, "General Manager Li, how are you able to retrieve so much information from the other side?"

Li Zhenguo chuckled. "Not gonna lie, Young Master Chen—I planted a few people of our own at Haishan Real Estate's internal affairs to avoid them from doing any dirty tricks. One of Zhu Jiang's trusted aides is even one of ours!"

"Well, it all adds up now. Young Master Chen, we've prepared enough manpower, let's head there now!" Zhao Zixing chided in.

"Let's go!"

Everyone got into their cars and rushed to the West City.

Right now—at the abandoned factory.

"Boss! Boss!"

One after another, the bodyguards greeted.

"Hahaha! Where's my beautiful girl? Where is she?"

Creepy laughter echoed as Zhu Jiang headed upstairs.

Han Siyu and Meng Cairu's eyes widened as they saw him.

In the past, both of them had terribly offended Zhu Jiang.

And it looked like he was here to take his revenge this time!

"Haha! Looks like all of you are here! Someone, come over to remove the tape from their mouths now!"

"Zhu Jiang, do you want to die? Do you know who I belong to? I will tell you now! I am Young Master Chen's woman!" Meng Cairu snarled.

She was already clear on the relationship she had with Young Master Chen ever since Li Feihong last told her about it.

However, she had no choice but to take advantage of it to throw Zhu Jiang off guard.

Though her attempt to frighten Zhu Jiang had also given Han Siyu and the others quite a shock.

No wonder Li Feihong treated Miss Meng with that much respect. So it turns out that she had already reached that level of relationship with him?

Han Siyu felt jealous and uncomfortable.

“Haha! I know that you’re constantly protected and aided by Young Master Chen and Li Feihong. But unfortunately, not even an emperor can save you today!”

“F\*ck! You humiliated me so badly at Imperial KTV last time. I will make sure to screw you over today!”

“And you, Siyu. I’ve always supported you previously and what did I get instead? Haha! You didn’t expect to fall into my hands today didn’t you? And remember the slap you gave me? Don’t be anxious, I will show you what I’m capable of doing in no time!”

After he finished, Zhu Jiang reached out to

fondle Han Siyu's bosom as if he had been starving for days.

In a moment of panic, Han Siyu bit Zhu Jiang's finger by instinct.

"Ouch! You b\*tch!"

Smack!

He slapped her.

Han Siyu's lip was busted from the hit.

"How dare you! Whatever you're doing to us today—even if you kill us—Li Feihong and the others will find out about it in no time! It won't matter how powerful you are, you'll be dead!" Meng Cairu cursed.

"Hahaha! Don't you worry. Li Feihong and the others won't know that it was me. You want to know why? Because right now, I'm supposed to be in a meeting with a few other bosses. However, I drank too much so I'm now resting with them at the hotel!"

"All of those bosses will act as my alibi! Haha!"

“Someone! Set up a video camera for me— I want them to be reminded of how sl\*tty they are! And I’ve got to video call President Xu too! He will be delighted to watch this!”

Zhu Jiang exclaimed and started the video call.

On the other side of the screen was President Xu, who was laying on the hospital bed all wrapped up in bandages.

“Hehe! President Xu, I must give you credit for your idea! Look! I’ve managed to capture four pretty girls in one go and I’m gonna bed them one by one!”

“Damn! They sure are beautiful! You f\*cking animal! The one that looks older, I want a close-up of her! Later on I will call for the nurse to help me satisfy myself!” President Xu cheered on.

“Alright, alright, I’m gonna start now! Haha!”

After handing over the phone to one of his bodyguards to hold, Zhu Jiang threw

himself over Meng Cairu.

The girls, including Meng Cairu, started tearing up.

All of them thought that as long as Ordinary Guy was there to protect them, they could do whatever they wanted in Jin Ling City.

Yet, they did not expect to be landed in a situation like this.

Where they might even get raped!

They were scared to death.

“Boss! Someone is calling you!”

Right at this moment, one of Zhu Jiang’s bodyguards called out.

“Reject the call. Can’t you see that I’m busy?” Zhu Jiang scolded while taking his clothes off.

“But...” the bodyguard whispered something in Zhu Jiang’s ear.

“What?”

Cold sweat formed on Zhu Jiang’s forehead. Why would he call at a time like this?

However, he did not dare to reject the call. After bracing himself, he accepted the call.

“I’m sure there was a misunderstanding? How is it even possible... I—”

“Stop bullsh\*tting. I’ve already subdued your men downstairs. I trust that you know what to do and release them now. If you defy me, I will make sure that you die tonight!” the person on the other end of the line instructed coldly.

Zhu Jiang gulped.

Suddenly, the sound of footsteps echoed throughout the stairway.

Just then, a group of men swarmed in.

They were all bodyguards dressed in black.

The one leading them was a young man with white hair. His face was emotionless, and there was a long scar across his face. It was a gruesome sight.

“Y-You, who are you?”

Zhu Jiang gasped in shock.

This white-haired man gives off a murderous vibe. There must be something about him!

Meanwhile, Meng Cairu and the others looked at this white-haired man as if he was their savior.

They entrusted their lives to him at this point.

“Go!”

With the white-haired man’s command, all of the bodyguards took action immediately. From their swift movements, it was obvious that all of them received professional training.

Zhu Jiang and his men were subdued in no



time.

“What do you want to do? What do you want from me? I am warning you, I belong to the Haishan Real Estate Group. You better think twice before you do something to me!”

Bang!

The young man in white hair sent a kick to Zhu Jiang’s face.

Despite being held down by two men, Zhu Jiang still flew out from their grasp and landed on the ground.

His jaw was crushed; teeth smashed into pieces all over the ground.

Zhu Jiang convulsed as blood started pooling from his mouth.

After a few more hits, he blacked out in an instant.

“Hey! Mister! Are you here to save us?”

Du Yue yelled in excitement.

However, the white-haired men remained cold. He scanned them and asked, "Which one of you is Miss Ma?"

"I am!" Ma Xiaonan spoke up.

"I have received orders to save you. You may now leave with us!"

As soon as he finished speaking, he helped loosen the ropes that bounded Ma Xiaonan to the chair.

Right after, he proceeded to leave with Ma Xiaonan.

"Wait! What about us?"

Han Siyu and the rest were dumbfounded.

"My apologies, I have only received instructions to save Miss Ma. They did not mention anyone else!"

"What the f\*ck? Xiaonan, say something please! Please save us too!"

Han Siyu begged anxiously. She couldn't bear to stay in this place any longer.

Meanwhile, what was happening to them right now was shown on Chen Hao's laptop's screen as he sat and watched in his Maybach downstairs.

Indeed, he purposely arranged for this to happen so that Han Siyu and Meng Cairu won't use his name for their advantages anymore.

Looking at their terrified and worried faces, Chen Hao finally lifted his phone...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

## Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

Chen Hao had told the White Wolf to bring the three girls along.

After all, he only wanted to scare them so that they would use his name less often to toot their own horns. Of course, Chen Hao had no intention of abandoning them here.

The white-haired youth who was also known as White Wolf, was Zhao Zixing's top bodyguard. His position was similar to that of Li Zhenguo's subordinate, Li Feihong. Furthermore, Zhao Zixing had brought him here from Hong Kong.

"President Zhao, the girls are coming out soon. It is not convenient for me to meet them, and I have to leave first. Has the car been arranged yet?" Chen Hao asked his co-driver, Zhao Zixing.

"It has been arranged, Young Master Chen. Let's take off then. We will let White Wolf handle the matters here, and he will also send Miss Ma and the rest of them safely back to college."

At this moment, a caravan pulled up beside them. Only then did Chen Hao wipe

## Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

away the sweat on his forehead. He switched over to the caravan and left the scene with Zhao Zixing.

After finding out their exact location just now, Chen Hao had instructed Li Zhenguo to monitor the Haishan Commercial Group as well as the police. Meanwhile, he and Zhao Zixing quickly got into a car and drove here.

He did not even have the slightest thought to get in the caravan prepared by Zhao Zixing.

When he saw that Ma Xiaonan was only frightened but safe and sound, only then did Chen Hao relax completely.

“Xiaonan, what happened here? Did you call for these people to come here?”

Four young ladies emerged.

At this moment, Du Yue was looking at Ma Xiaonan with a gaze of admiration.

It was obvious that the rescue operation was mainly carried out to save her.

## Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

Moreover, they were dumbfounded when they saw the scene before their eyes.

Six Maybachs in different colors arrived at the scene.

In addition to that, there were high-end MPVs as well.

There were approximately ten to twenty bodyguards standing at attention downstairs. All of them emitted an extraordinary aura.

Even if their counselor, Meng Cairu, was very influential, only a few Rolls-Royce had come to receive her the last time.

In addition to that, this team of bodyguards were obviously stronger, especially the white-haired youth, who was absolutely cool and ruthless.

Han Siyu and Meng Cairu were looking at Ma Xiaonan with curiosity.

“Huh? I don’t know. I am not acquainted with them! I really don’t know what is happening here,” said Ma Xiaonan

## Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

doubtfully.

“Sir, may I know who ordered you to rescue us?” Meng Cairu couldn’t help but ask.

White Wolf only stared at her blankly, as if he did not hear her words.

Meng Cairu then winked at Ma Xiaonan, indicating that she should try it.

“Sir, may I know who ordered you to rescue us? At least we can thank them later,” Ma Xiaonan asked.

“Miss Ma, my boss told me that I must not reveal his identity. Hence, I cannot reveal it even to you.”

White Wolf was extremely respectful toward Ma Xiaonan.

“Ah! I remembered something. Could Chen Hao be our rescuer?” Du Yue suddenly exclaimed.

“Chen Hao?”

Both Han Siyu and Meng Cairu were

## Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

stunned.

“Yes, think about it. We wanted to make a call earlier, but Ma Xiaonan was the only one who managed to. Didn’t she give Chen Hao a call? So, in other words, Chen Hao was the only one who knew that we were in trouble!”

Du Yue analyzed the situation with an expression of disbelief and reluctance to accept the situation.

Not to mention Han Siyu and Meng Cairu were equally shocked as well.

“How could it be? Even if she did make a call to Chen Hao, did you think that he had the capabilities to hire so many competent people? This is not logical at all!” said Han Siyu.

Meng Cairu looked anxiously at Ma Xiaonan and asked, “Xiaonan, think back carefully. Are you sure you made that call to Chen Hao? Could you have accidentally made a call to somebody else? Are there any powerful people or connections in your family?”



## Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

Yes, they were indeed anxious as Meng Cairu and Han Siyu were the ones who looked down upon Chen Hao the most.

If Chen Hao turned out to be somebody who had a vast amount of resources, then they would be better off dead.

That was the reason why Meng Cairu suffered from insomnia for the entire night after picking up her own power bank from Li Feihong's car.

"It was chaotic at that time so I am not really sure whether I gave Chen Hao a call or not. However, the first number in my call history belongs to Chen Hao while the second one is a call I made to my cousin this morning. If you are talking about connections, then it might be my cousin as she is the deputy general manager of an international trading company. She definitely has a lot of connections," said Ma Xiaonan while thinking the whole situation over.

"Hmm, it seems to be a plausible explanation. You must have pressed the wrong button and ended up calling your

## Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

cousin instead. Then, after she knew about this, she quickly sent some people over here. These people might be from the SWAT team or some underground forces," said Meng Cairu in a low voice as she analyzed the situation.

"Did we get it right, Cold Guy?" Han Siyu asked White Wolf as everybody obviously agreed with this explanation.

White Wolf's expression remained unchanged. At this moment, he opened the doors to the first Maybach car, which also happened to be the car that Chen Hao and Zhao Zixing were sitting in just now.

Then, he said, "I will personally escort you all back to college. Hop in."

"Hmph! Since you refuse to say anything, that means our guesses were correct," said Du Yue.

"Sir, may I borrow your phone please? I would like to give my cousin a call."

Ma Xiaonan had come to believe this explanation as well.

## Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

“Yes, Miss Ma!”

White Wolf handed over the phone to Ma Xiaonan respectfully, then all of them got into the car.

“Hello, cousin, is that you? Yes, I am Xiaonan.”

“Huh? Did you really send over some people to rescue me?”

“I have already notified the Criminal Investigation Team. Have they arrived there already? Wow, that was quick. Ahem! As long as you are fine, that is all that matters. Did you know that I tried calling you just now but I just couldn't get a hold of you. Then, I tried to call your counselor and she couldn't be reached as well. I was worried that something happened to you so I sent Chen Hao a WeChat message to ask him about your whereabouts. He told me that you were kidnapped!” said her cousin anxiously from the other end of the line.

As to how her cousin knew Chen Hao, it was because she had a wide circle of

## Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

connections. In the past, when Chen Hao wanted to buy a phone or a dress for Yang Xia, the part time jobs that he did to earn the money were recommended to him by Ma Xiaonan through her cousin. Ma Xiaonan did not only recommend jobs to Chen Hao, but to Yang Hui and the rest as well.

Occasionally, her cousin would ask Chen Hao to help her out. Hence, that was how she got Yang Hui and Chen Hao's WeChat ID.

"Ah? So that was what happened. We are fine now, they are sending us back to college."

"Ok, get some rest. I will drop by tomorrow to discuss with you on some job related matters since you are starting your internship soon."

"Yes, I understand, cousin. Please rest early as well."

Since they were in the car, they could hear everything that Ma Xiaonan said.

## Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

Everybody finally understood what had happened just now.

It turned out that Chen Hao was the one who notified her cousin about this situation.

How did that idiot, Chen Hao, know that they were being kidnapped? If he did, then why the f\*ck didn't he do anything about it?

If Ma Xiaonan's cousin did not happen to be looking for Xiaonan today, then all of them would have been done for!

That jerk, I will strangle him when I get back! Meng Cairu cursed in her heart.

"Ouch! My bottom!"

Suddenly, Han Siyu let out a soft cry as if she had been poked by something.

She immediately grimaced in pain.

Then, Han Siyu felt around her bottom for something before pulling out a suit. There was even a phone inside.

Chapter 171 Another Coincidental Finding in the Car

“Ah! I'm so sorry, sir! I am really sorry! I accidentally sat on your clothes!” Han Siyu said apologetically.

“Huh? Why does this suit look familiar?”

Following that, Han Siyu was stunned.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

## Chapter 172 A Safe Return, My Treat

“Huh? Aren’t these the clothes that I bought for Chen Hao?” Han Siyu asked in surprise.

Wasn’t this the suit that she bought for Chen Hao at the shopping mall this afternoon?

“Siyu, are you sure?”

Meng Cairu was shocked.

When she took a closer look at it, she noticed that it was indeed Chen Hao’s suit.

How could it be?

How could Chen Hao’s clothes appear in a Maybach?

The girls started to have doubts at the same time. Then, they stared wide-eyed at White Wolf who was currently driving the car.

On the other hand, White Wolf was completely perplexed.

By right, if he followed Young Master

Chen's instructions, then his identity shouldn't be exposed.

However, the situation turned awkward now.

"This is my suit. I usually have it in the car!" White Wolf lied.

Han Siyu and Meng Cairu looked at each other. They certainly did not believe his words as this suit cost approximately 500 to 600. Chen Hao's entire outfit was only around 2,000. Furthermore, it was apparent that the suit that White Wolf was wearing was at least 20,000 to 30,000.

What the f\*ck?!

Could Chen Hao have gotten into this car?

They were completely shocked.

"This suit really belongs to me. I usually prefer a more casual style!" White Wolf quickly added when he saw their disbelief.

His guilty expression made it more obvious that he was telling a lie. So, how



could a quick-witted person like Meng Cairu and the rest of the girls miss that?

Just then, Han Siyu, who did not believe a word he said, reached into the suit's pockets and brought out the phone that had been poking her bottom. When she saw it, she was even more surprised.

"Isn't this Chen Hao's phone?"

Han Siyu's hands started to tremble.

"Let me see it!"

Du Yue grabbed the phone and took a look at it. Indeed it is !

White Wolf thought to himself, Maybe Young Master Chen was in a rush just now, hence he left behind his suit and phone in the car.

However, White Wolf was also a smart guy. After that, he decided to shut his mouth tight no matter what questions these girls threw at him.

After he completed his task of sending

them back to the campus, he floored the accelerator and left.

“What is happening here, Miss Meng? Chen Hao’s suit and phone were in the car. This means that Chen Hao actually sat in that car before this. Furthermore, he was the first one to know that we were in trouble. Could it be that Chen Hao was our rescuer?” Du Yue was so anxious that she nearly cried.

When you found out that the person you have been stepping on all the time had become way more powerful than you, wouldn’t you feel distressed?

Han Siyu had turned slightly pale too.

If this was true, then, who could Chen Hao be? Could he be Young Master Chen? Or even Ordinary Guy?

“Alright, alright! Let us stop the guessing game right now, and everybody please remain calm. The suit and phone might or might not belong to Chen Hao. Another possibility is that Chen Hao might have sat in the police car when he came to rescue

us. We cannot not say for sure. However, the police would surely want to keep the identity of the whistleblower a secret, hence they refused to reveal his identity to us, and they even sent Chen Hao away in advance. Don't you think that this is a plausible explanation?" Although Meng Cairu was more mature, she still struggled to explain because this was exactly the same situation that happened the last time when she was in trouble.

If anyone had to be more anxious, it should be Meng Cairu.

Because last time, Chen Hao borrowed her powerbank and left it inside a Rolls-Royce, whereas now, his suit and phone were left inside a Maybach. Could it be just a coincidence?

Moreover, Chen Hao was the first person to know about these two incidents.

However, Meng Cairu dared not connect the dots between the events.

"Ok. How about this, we'll go to Chen Hao's dormitory personally to clarify this

situation," said Meng Cairu.

"Yes, if we have a phone, we could give him a call as well!" Du Yue suddenly reacted.

Han Siyu swayed her hands helplessly and said, "It's no use. I've tried to use the phone just now. However, it seems that the battery is dead. But, as long as we take this suit and phone to find Chen Hao, then we will know the truth."

At the male dormitory. Just when Chen Hao took off his clothes and lay on his bed in his boxers, the doors of the dormitory flew open with a loud slam.

"Ah!"

Yang Hui's screams could be heard, followed by him picking up a basin to cover up his private parts.

"Miss Meng, Han Siyu, what are you guys doing here?" Yang Hui asked anxiously.

"Hmph! Get up, Chen Hao!"

Du Yue lifted up Chen Hao's blankets and dragged him out casually without giving a hoot whether he had clothes on.

"What do you guys want?"

Chen Hao covered his private parts, and at the same time, was rendered speechless.

These girls were truly frightening.

Without saying another word, Du Yue ran to Chen Hao's bed straightaway and started rummaging around.

Meanwhile, Meng Cairu and Han Siyu looked on with their arms crossed.

"Ah! Miss Meng, Siyu, come take a look quickly. Chen Hao's suit and phone are still here!"

Du Yue quickly walked over with Chen Hao's suit and mobile phone.

All of them were stunned.

It seemed that they had been thinking too much. The suit and phone that they were

holding did not belong to Chen Hao!

Everybody breathed a sigh of relief after confirming their doubts. They felt as if they were released from prison.

Especially Meng Cairu, who was feeling delighted now. As long as that person wasn't Chen Hao, it was enough for her.

However, once she calmed down, she saw that all of the guys in Chen Hao's dormitory were staring at her in surprise.

Meng Cairu cleared her throat and asked, "Let me ask you this, Chen Hao, after you received Xiaonan's call for help, where did you go? And what did you do?"

"I was in a hurry to make a police report, then Xiaoyun sent me a WeChat message asking me about Xiaonan's location. So, I told her the entire story, and she immediately called for backup. I am glad that you guys are alright!" said Chen Hao with a smile.

"What the h\*ll! You were right, Miss Meng. We probably weren't calm enough earlier

and had thought too much about it. It seems that it was indeed Xiaonan's cousin who came to our rescue!" yelled Du Yue excitedly.

"Oh my God, Chen Hao, don't you sleep in your pajamas? Get lost quickly, you are such an eyesore!"

After ridiculing Chen Hao once again, only then did the girls finally leave.

Ma Xiaonan was the only one who bothered to greet Chen Hao and told him that she was alright other than being slightly frightened, whereas the other three girls walked out immediately.

Chen Hao couldn't help but smile bitterly as he thought to himself, What was going on here?

Luckily he was quick to react earlier.

As a matter of fact, throughout the entire process of rescuing Ma Xiaonan, Chen Hao was very anxious. While he was in the car, he had taken off his suit. Then, when he saw from the surveillance footage that

Ma Xiaonan and the other girls were rushing down, he quickly grabbed his laptop and went straight into the caravan.

However, he had forgotten about his phone and suit.

What should he do now?

Chen Hao thought to himself that his identity would surely be exposed now.

Luckily, he had an idea. He quickly bought a new phone and suit. And then, Chen Hao could only bet that his old phone would run out of battery soon and powered down by itself. Or else, he would be doomed if they called his number.

However, judging from the situation, his phone had definitely run out of battery and went dead.

Besides, Chen Hao had already cancelled the phone number just now, hence they would not have been able get a call through.

There was no other explanation for it.



After all, other than Ma Xiaonan, Chen Hao did not want to associate himself with them any further.

So why should he reveal his identity to them?

The night passed by uneventfully.

It was a Saturday morning the next day.

Chen Hao was going through his assignments in his dormitory at about 10 o'clock when Ma Xiaonan gave him a call.

As for his phone's SIM card, Chen Hao had first cancelled it before asking Li Zhenguo to help him get a new one by using his original identification number. It wasn't a difficult process.

And so, Chen Hao went to the business office early in the morning to retrieve his SIM card.

"Chen Hao, my cousin is coming today. After she heard about the events that happened yesterday night, she had reserved a table at a restaurant near our

campus. You are my savior, so you better come here quick. Hehe! At the same time, let's see whether my cousin can arrange a job for you. Bring Yang Hui and the rest of your roommates along as well..."

"I don't think I'll go. Besides, I did not really help you much." Chen Hao laughed bitterly.

"You better come, or else I will go to your dormitory personally to invite you. Moreover, my cousin said that she wanted to thank you no matter what."

"Ok then, we will head over there now!"

Chen Hao did not want to be unreasonable since he did actually help out with the rescue operation. So, he did not mind being treated to a meal. However, the main reason he was reluctant to go was because he did not want to meet Ma Xiaonan's cousin.

Ma Xiaonan's cousin, Ma Xiaoyun and the others were already there when Chen Hao and Yang Hui arrived.

Meng Cairu, Han Siyu and Du Yue were there too. Besides them, there was a young man dressed in a suit, who looked around twenty-seven or twenty-eight years old, sitting beside Ma Xiaoyun.

Ma Xiaoyun was a charming, beautiful woman, and she was a social butterfly too.

Chen Hao and his roommates had been keeping in touch with her quite often. She was an arrogant and haughty person. If it wasn't for the sake of Ma Xiaonan, she would never bother to help them find part-time jobs.

"Have a seat," Ma Xiaoyun said nonchalantly.

Chen Hao then sat down.

"The incident yesterday gave us a bout of jitters. Let's enjoy some drinks later, my treat! Besides, I want to introduce my high school classmate to all of you. His name

is Meng Bin, and he is the leader of the Investigation Police Department in Jin Ling! He's the one who helped us after receiving my call."

"Ah! Mr. Meng Bin, thank you for saving our lives!" As she heard about the position of Meng Bin, Du Yue started to feel favorable toward him.

"It's not a big deal. It's my duty. Just to let you know, the culprit yesterday has been arrested, and we have even investigated another big case which involved him too. In fact, I should be the one to thank you girls. Otherwise, we don't know when we could arrest Zhu Jiang, the main culprit behind the big cases," Meng Bin said with a smile.

"Xiaonan, look at your friend, how polite is she! Go give Meng Bin a toast to thank him!" Seeing that Ma Xiaonan didn't say anything to express her gratitude, Ma Xiaoyun quickly reminded her.

"Oh, I want to thank Inspector Meng and also Chen Hao. After all, without Chen Hao's help, I couldn't imagine what kind of

danger we would have encountered," Ma Xiaonan said.

Most of all, if it wasn't for Chen Hao who went to notify the others about the incident, there wouldn't be any rescue after that.

"Xiaonan, what's wrong with you? I'm asking you to thank Inspector Meng. Why are you thanking Chen Hao instead?" Ma Xiaoyun was unhappy about that.

"That's right. What has this loser done? He even claimed that he was about to report to the police. I guess he was scared out of his wits at that time. If it wasn't for the effectiveness of Inspector Meng's rescue team after receiving the call from Xiaoyun, all of us would have been ruined!" Du Yue said.

While Meng Bin only slightly shook his head and gave a tiny smile.

"That's right. The people we should thank are Xiaoyun and Inspector Meng. I'll replace the wine with tea, and this is to both of you! It's my fault for not teaching

Xiaonan her manners. Please take my toast as an apology," Meng Cairu said politely with a faint smile.

Obviously, she didn't take Chen Hao's help to heart at all.

As for Ma Xiaonan, she actually felt something was not right.

She didn't see Meng Bin at all during the whole rescue at that time. Not only that, White Wolf was obviously stronger than Meng Bin in terms of both presence and strength.

Hence, Ma Xiaonan smelled a rat regarding the incident.

She also couldn't stand how the others mocked Chen Hao.

"Xiaonan, I know that Chen Hao is a good friend of yours. How about I try asking around to get him a job with endowment insurance benefits later?" In order not to put her cousin in an awkward situation, Ma Xiaoyun said immediately.

“Really? Wouldn’t it be better to get him a job with endowment insurance and retiring pension benefits too?” Ma Xiaonan asked.

“This is hard. Based on the economy right now, there are only a few big companies that would provide retiring pension for their employees. As for Chen Hao, I think it’s quite difficult for me to arrange him a job with those benefits. I’ll try my best.” She obviously did not believe in Chen Hao’s abilities and capabilities.

“That’s right. If Xiaoyun arranges for him to work in a big company, he would face tough competition. What if he serves as a foil to others in the company later?” Du Yue, who had always been a straightforward person, said directly.

“Yes. Judging from his characteristics and capability, he should be fine as an office boy or some office-related work. I don’t think he is able to work in any other fields. Actually, our counselor and I have advised him about this before!” Han Siyu forced a smile and shook her head helplessly.

Chen Hao’s anger was mounting as he

heard what they said.

Sh\*t, why do you have to mention about me every time? Don't you have any other topic to talk about except gossiping about me?

I'm an honest person but I'm not a fool!

I have no choice but to be honest all the time because I had neither money nor power before this.

Chen Hao kept silent.

Meanwhile, Chen Hao's phone rang and he saw it was a call from his sister.

Chen Hao immediately went out to take the call.

"My dear sister, anything?"

"My little brother, are you free now? I want to tell you that one of my butlers and some of my subordinates have arrived in Jin Ling earlier than expected. I need you to arrange your people to fetch them. I have assigned Li Zhenguo and Zhao Zixing



another task. You just arrange anyone to fetch them at the airport and arrange for their accommodations.”

“Oh, no problem!” Chen Hao nodded his head.

In fact, this was the first time Chen Hao was going to meet people from his family.

“Haha, I’ll be there in another two days. We’ll meet each other then!” Chen Xiao said happily.

Of course, Chen Hao missed his sister a lot.

After the simple conversation ended, Chen Hao hung up.

Both Li Zhenguo and Zhao Zixing were busy now so Chen Hao didn’t want to disturb them.

Who should he send?

Cough, since he didn’t want to continue with the meal as Han Siyu and the girls were here, he decided to go by himself.

After all, the one he was going to fetch was his sister's butler.

Hence, Chen Hao went back to the table to tell Ma Xiaonan that he had something coming up and left right away.

"Chen Hao is so busy huh?" Ma Xiaoyun said sarcastically.

I'm being kind enough to invite you to join our meal and you are actually leaving now?

"I guess he just doesn't have the dignity to stay here longer. Oh ya, Inspector Meng, tell us who the handsome man with white hair is? What's his position in your department?" Du Yue asked at this time.

"Haha, to be honest, I'm confused about what you have been talking about since just now. What do you mean by a Maybach and the white-haired cool handsome man? I've never seen anyone with white hair in our investigation department, and it's impossible for us to drive a Maybach in a rescue mission," Meng Bin said with an awkward smile.

To tell the truth, he didn't feel right once he heard their conversation. Indeed, the police were dispatched last night.

He even heard that the relevant leaders in the province also came to investigate the incident.

There was a huge fuss within the police department.

At that time, Meng Bin received Ma Xiaoyun's phone call, saying that her cousin and her three friends were kidnapped.

As soon as Meng Bin heard about it, he thought, Isn't it the same case the police were dispatched for?

Meng Bin just told her that the police were on the way.

As he arrived there with the rescue team, all the culprits had been arrested and the hostages were already rescued.

He wasn't in the position to know what had happened exactly.

That was why he felt awkward the whole time he was having the meal.

He couldn't help but force an awkward smile before this when they talked about the rescue.

Only then he realized that there were two different parties of people rescuing the girls.

His department was only there to clean up the mess.

"Huh? It's not from the police department? Hmm, that's true. It's impossible for the police department to come to the rescue in a luxurious Maybach right?" Du Yue felt puzzled too.

"Inspector Meng, does that mean we were not rescued by the police?" Meng Cairu was shocked to see that things were not as simple as they thought.

"Strictly speaking, it wasn't us who saved you girls as you girls had left when we arrived at the scene," Meng Bin explained with a smile.

He just briefly explained the happenings without touching on the details.

There was no need for him to take credit for this rescue.

“Huh? At the end of the day, there was another person who came to rescue us? Who was it?” Four of the girls felt a jolt of surprise.

Suddenly, Han Siyu’s phone rang.

“Hello?”

“Hello, miss. We’re calling from the Rex Suit Flagship Store customer service line. Earlier yesterday, you bought a suit for your boyfriend, and he came back to purchase another with the exact same design late at night. We only had a smaller size at that time, so he took that one for the time being. The bigger size has just arrived today. We want to ask if he wants to bring it back for a change. He left in a hurry yesterday so we didn’t get his contact number.”

“My boyfriend? Are you talking about Chen

## Chapter 173 Two Sets of Suits

Hao? He's not my boyfriend! And did you say that he bought another suit? Why did he need two suits?" Han Siyu was dumbfounded.

Meng Cairu, who had obviously heard the phone call, was stunned as well.

"If that's the case, the suit with Chen Hao yesterday was not the one bought by Siyu! He lied to us! But why does he want to lie to us? As for the suit in the car yesterday... Don't tell me it's actually..."

"Ah!" Meng Cairu exclaimed suddenly.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Could the suit have belonged to Chen Hao?

When she recalled the power bank incident, Meng Cairu could not lie to herself anymore.

There was something strange about Chen Hao, and he was definitely keeping a lot of secrets from everyone.

The first time she was kidnapped to the hotel, Chen Hao seemed to be the first person to know about it. Hence, she was rescued in time.

In addition to that, she found her power bank which she had lent to Chen Hao in Li Feihong's car.

This time, Chen Hao was also the first person to know about their kidnapping, which led to the four of them being rescued in time.

Moreover, they even found Chen Hao's suit and phone.

Initially, she thought that Young Master

Chen was behind all these. This time however, he had not done everything in favor of her, but for Ma Xiaonan instead.

And who had the best relationship with Ma Xiaonan? Of course, it was Chen Hao!

Furthermore, when Chen Hao had angrily beaten up Wang Yang, who was the Vice-President of the Student Council, the Head of Department had treated him with respect instead of punishing him.

Besides, Chen Hao had unexpectedly become rich, filthy rich! The most important thing was, Young Master Chen's surname was Chen, and Chen Hao had the same surname as well!

Oh my God!

If Chen Hao was indeed Young Master Chen, then everything would make sense!

Meng Cairu's face suddenly turned pale.

Even Han Siyu and the rest of them had come to realize a few things in hindsight.



Everybody was scared out of their wits.

“Could Chen Hao be Young Master Chen and Ordinary Guy as well?” whispered Han Siyu anxiously.

“I don’t know, but most likely he could be!”

Meng Cairu said listlessly, “Don’t panic first everybody. Let us secretly observe Chen Hao first until we can completely determine his identity. Only then will we discuss our next step.”

Meng Cairu could only come up with this idea now.

She never imagined that she would fall in love with Chen Hao.

In short, it was quite a strange dinner scene as some of the girls were having a perturbed state of mind.

Meanwhile, Chen Hao had already gone back to the villa to retrieve the high-end caravan to pick up his sister’s butler and the rest of the entourage.

They were reportedly assigned to his sister directly by his family, hence they did hold a certain level of status in the household.

Chen Hao had never been on a plane before, so he did not know how the airport's pick-up service worked. He couldn't just stand at the exit with a paper sign, right?

He might as well have parked his caravan at a more conspicuous place just outside the exit. After all, they did not allow any cars to stop within the vicinity of the airport.

The butler was notified of the car's license plate via the phone number that was left behind by his sister.

However, it wasn't long before Chen Hao regretted his decision.

Because when he parked his caravan here, many young people, especially girls, kept casting sidelong glances in his direction.

Some of them even took pictures of themselves with the caravan.

It made Chen Hao, who was in the caravan, embarrassed.

Currently, at the entrance of the airport.

“Grandfather, didn’t you say that Young Master Chen would arrange for someone to pick us up from the airport? Where is he then?”

Four people emerged from the airport.

One of them was a white-haired, gentle and honest-looking old man. Walking along next to him was a teenage girl who seemed to be around eighteen to nineteen years old.

A pair of twin brothers were seen trailing behind them.

They seemed to be around thirty years old.

They were dressed in suits. However, the suits could not hide their arrogant nature.

They seemed to be the bodyguards of both the old man and his granddaughter.

“Yes, Young Master Chen will arrange somebody to pick us up. He had already told me the license plate of the car. Tian Long, Di Hu, can you guys help me find it?”

“Ok, Mr. Kang!”

Both of them started to survey their surroundings.

“Grandfather, I heard that Jin Ling has the most unique delicacies. I have never tried them before. Can I eat them later?” the young girl pleaded with her grandfather. She seemed to be a willful and naughty teenager.

“Fine, we will be in Jin Ling for quite some time, so you can eat whatever you like!”

At this moment, both Tian Long and Di Hu had returned.

They had obviously found the caravan.

Chen Hao was waiting for them as they arrived in front of the car.

However, Chen Hao was too embarrassed

to introduce himself when he heard the words of the teenage girl next to the old man.

“Grandfather, do you think that Young Master Chen is a handsome young man? Chen Xiao is quite a beautiful lady, so Young Master Chen must be handsome as well!”

Before they reached the caravan, Chen Hao overheard the girl’s conversation.

“Of course, Young Master Chen is an extraordinary and handsome young man. However, Duoduo, when you meet Young Master Chen later, don’t say anything nonsensical and don’t you dare act wantonly. He is not Miss Chen, who would spoil you rotten. If you make him angry, I can’t help you out, alright? Just look at your unruly temper!”

“I understand. I heard that although Young Master Chen looks cool on the outside, he is actually a passionate, wild person on the inside. Not only that, I heard that he is also quite dirty-minded, and that he has many wives!”

The girl stuck out her tongue and smiled.

“You rotten brat! I will silence that mouth of yours. Where did you hear this from?”

“Well, that is what the kids from the other families in the Southern region were saying. They said that Young Master Chen, who is going to return to the family soon, is a Casanova in Jin Ling. In addition to that, he had gotten many women pregnant before. They even said that Young Master Chen will impregnate you if you offended him. That is why I'm very scared of him,” said the girl as she rubbed her belly.

“I think those brats don't plan on living any longer. How could they second-guess a person like Young Master Chen and make up such preposterous rumors? Duoduo, I heard from Miss Chen that Young Master Chen is a good person. Stay away from those brats who speak or act based on hearsay, and who dare to speak these irresponsible words!”

“Miss Chen is Young Master Chen's sister. So, of course she would speak up for him!”

“Enough, you rotten brat, you better shut your mouth!”

Mr. Kang fumed and glared at her.

Only then did he notice Chen Hao who was standing at the sides, with his face flushed.

Chen Hao was too embarrassed to introduce himself after hearing her words.

What the h\*ll? How did the rumors end up like that?

“Haha, I am so sorry that you had to witness such an embarrassing scene, young man. My granddaughter does not really know Young Master Chen very well. Don't you worry though, she did not mean to mock him at all. Are you his personal driver?” asked Mr. Kang with a smile.

After all, this guy was Young Master Chen's man, and Young Master Chen was the future heir of the Chen family. Therefore, his position was higher than Chen Xiao.

Even if he was Young Master Chen's driver, in the eyes of others, his status wasn't low at all. Apart from that, this driver obviously heard his granddaughter's description of Young Master Chen.

In fact, Chen Hao had been a hot topic of discussion amongst his family members.

There were all kinds of descriptions about him.

Some people described him as a reserved person who liked to keep a low profile, while some described him as a wanton person. Good things were said about him, as well as some preposterous things by those bold enough to do so.

After all, the future successor of the powerful Chen family was definitely a hot topic for discussion.

"Huh? Haha, I-I am not..."

Chen Hao smiled awkwardly.

Of course, Chen Hao had heard Mr Kang's granddaughter's words loud and clear.



Hence, he was too embarrassed at the moment to reveal his identity.

He could impregnate girls, and he would do that to anyone who offended him.

Putting aside the absurdity of it, even if it was true, then all the girls in the entire Jin Ling College would be in trouble as all of them had offended him before.

If he were to reveal his identity now, then it would be an awkward situation.

Might as well laugh it off as a joke then.

At this moment, the girl said, "Haha, this is wonderful. Since you are Young Master Chen's driver, then you are definitely familiar with this area. Why don't you bring me around to eat some of Jin Ling's unique delicacies? You are definitely familiar with all the good places to eat and play in Jin Ling, right?" Duoduo asked Chen Hao with delight.

"Hmm, I think so."

To be honest, Chen Hao had never tried

any delicacies in Jin Ling before due to his poverty.

“Hahaha, great. Bring me there at once!” said the girl.

“Enough Duoduo, don’t be naughty. If the driver accompanies you to eat, then who is going to drive the car?” Mr. Kang said while laughing.

“Hmph! Tian Long and Di Hu are still here. Grandfather, I have been looking forward to this day for such a long time. Please let him come with me. Don’t worry, today is my treat!”

“Please say yes. If you refuse, then I will tell Young Master Chen these rumors in detail when I see him later. At most, Young Master Chen will just impregnate me as well,” said Duoduo as she sniggered.

Mr. Kang did not know how to handle his granddaughter, hence he smiled and said, “I surrender then. Young man, why don’t you accompany my granddaughter and bring her around. We should be able to find the Hot Spring Villa by ourselves. I will

personally explain this to Young Master Chen later.”

“Ok then!” Chen Hao scratched his head.

Sigh! Originally, Chen Hao wanted to have a proper gathering with the people from his household.

However, he did not expect that he had given other people such an impression.

But wait, if he accompanied Duoduo for a meal, then who were they going to meet later?

Forget it! It would be better if he admitted it now.

“Mr. Kang, nice to meet you. Actually, I am...”

“It’s him!”

At this moment, a girl’s surprised voice rang outside the entrance. There was a trace of delight within her voice as if she had found something by chance after a long and unsuccessful search.

“Liao Hong, who is it?”

“Hmph! Young Master Xu, this is the person who landed me in the hospital. That is him alright! He and Bai Xiaofei had beaten me up. You said that you would avenge me when you return to the country. Well, this person is standing right before you!”

Liao Hong's eyes started to look red as she jumped up and down angrily.

A group of bodyguards in suits were standing right behind her. Other than that, a fleet of black Mercedes-Benz cars were parked at the exit as well.

Next to her, a Young Master who wore a pair of sunglasses, and attracted the attention of numerous girls, was none other than Xu Wei.

“What the f\*ck! Liao Hong, are you sure?”

Then, Xu Wei threw away his sunglasses and glared coldly at Chen Hao...

“Surround them immediately!”

Xu Wei waved his hand and a dozen bodyguards immediately rushed over and surrounded Chen Hao and his entourage.

A 27 or 28 year old sturdy-looking man in sunglasses stood behind Xu Wei. He did not utter a single word throughout the entire process.

He crossed his arms. Half of his face seemed to have suffered a serious burn, making him look fierce. He must be Xu Wei's personal bodyguard or something.

“Hmph! It seems that enemies tend to meet each other on narrow roads. It has only been a few days and here we are once again.”

Liao Hong came over arm in arm with Xu Wei. Her eyes were red and filled with rage. If you could kill a person just by looking at them, Chen Hao would have been skinned alive.

Who was the person that Liao Hong wanted to skin the most? It was definitely

Chen Hao.

Throughout her entire life, she had been the apple of everybody's eye. Everyone treated her with care, as if they were afraid she might get lost or broken. Not once would she have dreamed of getting a beating.

However, she did endure a beating. Not only was she beaten up in front of other people, she was given an electric shock as well.

Moreover, she was too embarrassed to say that she even peed herself in the Western restaurant that day.

She had endured numerous humiliations on that day, and it was all because of this jerk!

"Was he the person that beat you up? Hmph! You stupid brat, how dare you beat up my woman?! Today, I will let you know the consequences of doing so. Come, my fellow men, I want you all to break his limbs first, then I want to settle the score with his family," said Xu Wei.

Since the previous incident, Xu Wei went for a vacation in M Country for a few days. When he heard that his girlfriend was beaten up, he rushed back immediately from abroad.

Those who offended Xu Wei did not get off easily. Not only were they punished, even their families were involved as well.

In other words, Chen Hao's family would suffer as well.

While he was speaking, two bodyguards had already rushed forward. They reached to grab Chen Hao's shoulders.

However, Chen Hao suddenly felt a breeze beside him.

"Ah!"

Following that, the two bodyguards immediately flew away like a kite without a string.

The two bodyguards, Tian Long and Di Hu, who were beside Chen Hao had stepped in.

Their movements were so quick that Chen Hao did not even see them move.

On the other hand, Mr. Kang looked at the scene before him and smiled bitterly before turning to Chen Hao and gave him a smile. "Young man, are these your enemies?"

Chen Hao nodded his head. "Yes, we had some disagreements in the past."

Chen Hao wasn't scared of Xu Wei and Liao Hong anymore.

"Ok then. Since they are enemies of Young Master Chen's driver, then they are Young Master Chen's enemies as well. Naturally, they are our enemies too. I leave this matter to you then, Tian Long and Di Hu." Mr. Kang nodded his head with a smile.

Duoduo who was standing beside him was brimming with confidence.

"Wow, it has been such a long time since I saw Tian Long and Di Hu in action, right grandfather?" said Duoduo.



“They do look quite powerful.”

At this moment, Chen Hao couldn't help but admire them in his heart when he saw their skills.

“Of course they are. They were top soldiers in the military. Tian Long is more powerful. Everybody in the Western Underworld would tremble when they hear his name. I bet you never met him before,” said Duoduo proudly.

“The Chen family helped them out before. Hence, after they left the military, they came to serve the Chen family. They had left Miss Chen upon the orders of Master Chen. From now onward, they will only listen to Young Master Chen's orders,” Mr. Kang who was standing at the side could not help himself from explaining.

Chen Hao couldn't help but stare at them with wide eyes.

So, these are the two top soldiers that were sent by his family to protect him.

Originally, Chen Hao thought that Li

Feihong and White Wolf were very formidable bodyguards.

Unexpectedly, these two people were even more powerful than them.

No matter who or how many people they were up against, both of them maintained the same expression on their faces. With their fists and legs, they were able to pinpoint with deadly accuracy the vital points of their opponents.

Because in a blink of an eye, the bodies of a dozen bodyguards were sprawled across the floor.

“What?”

Xu Wei and Liao Hong who were initially triumphant looked shocked.

These bodyguards originally belonged to his father. This time, they came here to receive him personally, and each of them were the top in their field.

It was 10 against 2 people. How could they lose all their strength and power within a

span of 10 or more seconds?

“Haha! I see that you don’t know what is good for you, young man. It’s your turn now!”

Tian Long and Di Hu smiled coldly as they slowly approached Xu Wei.

“God damn it! Ugly, it’s your turn now. Show them what you’ve got! Quickly!”

Xu Wei was frightened out of his wits.

Originally he thought that it would be a walk in the park as he just needed to avenge his woman by breaking Chen Hao’s limbs. He did not expect that there were actually two top fighters beside Chen Hao.

At that moment, he didn’t have a choice but to order his personal bodyguard to fight them.

Ugly was the nickname of the youth who had burns over half of his face. His body started to tremble when he saw Tian Long and Di Hu.

His trembling wasn't out of fear, instead he seemed to be suppressing some kind of emotion.

At that moment, he stood in front of Xu Wei.

"You guys can kill me, but please allow Young Master Xu to leave," said Ugly casually.

Both of them looked at each other and stared at the disfigured youth in front of them.

"Damn it! I did not ask you to die, instead I am asking you to mow them down. You ugly creature, how dare you disobey my orders!"

Punch!

Xu Wei cried out angrily as he waved his fist and punched Ugly in his face.

Ugly did not dare to dodge the blow, instead he allowed it to find its target. A small stream of blood was seen at the corner of his mouth.

“Hmph! The Xu family raised you for nothing, you piece of trash!”

Slap!

Liao Hong was so angry that she gave Ugly a slap in the face.

Did he know the situation now? It was time for him to help them vent their anger, not to protect them and escape!

“Young Master Xu, Miss Liao, please escape quickly for I am no match for them,” said Ugly casually.

“What the f\*ck! I thought that you were very powerful. My father raised you for nothing, you piece of trash. When we get back, I am going to let you hug the trash can every single day.”

Xu Wei did not expect Ugly to surrender straightaway.

At this moment, he was distressed and pointed at Chen Hao and the rest of them.

“You stupid brat! I was not ready today. If

you have the guts, then let us set a time to have another match with each other!”

Xu Wei saw that the crowd was getting larger by the minute. If he continued to stay here, he would either get beaten up or be embarrassed in front of other people.

At this moment, Chen Hao noticed that Mr. Kang was looking at him, indicating that he wanted Chen Hao to make a decision.

After all, if Young Master Chen’s driver ran into some troubles, then Mr. Kang would definitely help him out on Young Master Chen’s account.

“Fine! It’s time we set a date for our showdown. You can leave today. However, you must leave this woman behind,” said Chen Hao with a smile.

Although Chen Hao usually kept a low profile, that did not mean that he was an idiot.

He had definitely offended the Xu family, and there was no way he was going to escape from it.

Hence, Chen Hao thought that it would be better for him to find an opportunity to put them in their place once and for all to prevent them from stirring up other troubles again in the future.

Xu Wei relied on the Xu family for support. There was no point in putting him in his place as he had nothing of value personally. On the other hand, Liao Hong started panicking when she heard Chen Hao's words.

"Young Master Xu, please do not put me in their hands. Please, bring me along as well!"

"Don't worry, Liao Hong. You stay put here first. I will come to rescue you soon. So, you must wait for me," said Xu Wei in a hurry. With that, he ran toward a car and got in. Then, he drove away immediately, thereby leaving behind the rest of the bodyguards.

Ugly nodded his head at Tian Long and Di Hu and turned to leave in a car.

"Duan Fei!"

At this moment, Tian Long and Di Hu shouted at Ugly who was preparing to enter the car.

Ugly paused suddenly. Then, as if he heard nothing, he got into the car...

“Damn it! He looks so alike. He really looks like that kid!” said Di Hu as he continued to stare.

“Yes, he looks alike. Those eyes never change. However, how did Duan Fei become the underling of a Young Master like him?”

“I don’t know. Besides, it was obvious that he did not want to acknowledge us,” both of them whispered to each other.

At this moment, Mr. Kang said, “Ok, let us discuss this matter once we get back. For now, let us meet Young Master Chen first. Tian Long, Di Hu, please bring along this woman.”



Bringing Liao Hong along, Chen Hao drove to Hot Spring Villa.

When they reached, Chen Hao ordered the bodyguards who rushed over to welcome them to take Liao Hong into a room and watch over her.

“Yo, Mr. Driver! I didn’t know that you held so much power in the Hot Spring Villa—even the bodyguards had to listen to you!” Duoduo cheekily remarked.

“Young Master Chen! You’re here!”

Both Li Zhenguo and Zhao Zixing hurried out from the villa and greeted Chen Hao anxiously when they saw him walking over.

At the same time, they also greeted Mr. Kang respectfully.

Although Li Zhenguo and Zhao Zixing were always boisterous when they were at Jin Ling City, they usually toned down their behavior around Chen Xiao and her butler, Mr. Kang.

However, Mr. Kang as well as Tian Long, Di

Hu and his granddaughter Duoduo who were standing behind him were stunned when they heard them greeting Chen Hao.

“Young Master Chen?”

“You are Young Master Chen?!” Mr. Kang exclaimed in shock.

“Yes, I am. I wanted to introduce myself just now but I didn’t get the chance to,” Chen Hao said and smiled bitterly.

“Cough cough...”

Mr. Kang coughed in shock. He felt embarrassed.

What were they even thinking when they were gossiping about Young Master Chen during the car ride?

What was even more surprising was the fact that this modestly dressed, introverted young man turned out to be Young Master Chen.

It looked like Miss Chen was right.

“Huh? You’re the... t-the Young Master Chen?!”

Initially, Duoduo was still standing close to Chen Hao. She really enjoyed being in Chen Hao’s presence as he gave her a sense of security. However, she was too stunned to even react after learning about his identity.

Chen Hao couldn’t help but smile wryly while shaking his head a little.

After this small interlude, Zhao Zixing brought everyone to enjoy the feast prepared for them in advance. Under the influence of the great food, everyone was brought closer to each other.

“Young Master Chen, the reason why Miss Chen appointed us to come is because of something she wanted us to inform you. At the same time, this is also the old master’s wishes. I am sure that Miss Chen had already mentioned it to you for quite some time already,” Mr. Kang said dutifully.

“The thing is, Miss Chen’s assessment was completed six years ago. However,

your assessment will be starting from now. This time, the family has decided to auction off the Jin Ling Commercial Group that was founded by both you and Miss Chen. Using the assets gained from the auction, you will be required to establish a new enterprise in the Jin Ling City area of your own!”

Chen Xiao had briefed Chen Hao about what Mr. Kang mentioned for quite a while now.

Which is why Chen Hao had already prepared himself some time ago.

He already successfully negotiated a deal with both his projects: Extraordinary Live Streaming App and Yunmeng Mountain.

However, the family’s requirement to auction off Jin Ling Commercial Street caught him off guard.

“I understand the need for me to establish new developments, however, Jin Ling Commercial Street is still profiting. Is there really a need to auction it?” Chen Hao asked with a wry expression.

After all Chen Hao had been through, it was an understatement to say that he became fond of Jin Ling Commercial Street.

“What? Those profits gained were mainly used for the evaluation of Miss Chen’s and your assessments. The family would never let a small commercial group stay around for long. However, if you really like it, you can buy it over as a place for entertainment after completing your assessments.”

Mr. Kang could not understand why Chen Hao even bothered asking about it.

However, Chen Hao also understood. Yeah, although Jin Ling Commercial Group is powerful, it is nothing compared to the Chen family’s estate that is all over the globe.

Sigh, maybe it would be better to just auction it off?

I am no longer poor anyways, what was the point of even keeping Jin Ling Commercial Street? Lame!

“By the way, Young Master Chen, you will be in charge of the family’s safety in Jin Ling city area from now onwards. Besides that, I have also brought Tian Long and Di Hu along to be your personal bodyguards!” Mr. Kang said.

He then eyed Li Zhenguo and gave him a look.

Li Zhenguo immediately caught on and carefully took a remote controller, handing it over to Chen Hao.

Chen Hao remembered this remote controller.

It was the same one used by Li Zhenguo to send around 50 helicopters to save his life when he was almost killed by Ning Fan.

“Young Master Chen, this is an emergency basecamp communicator. From today onwards, this will belong to you!”

What happened next was some collection of signatures for the transferring process. By the time all the procedures were completed, it was already 8p.m..

To be honest, Chen Hao was surprised by his family's authority in Jin Ling City area.

Looking into the emergency basecamps, there was not only military power, they were also equipped with a competent team of medics as well as an investigation team and more.

It was just like in the movies.

Chen Hao in the past would have never experienced this kind of stuff.

However, being in charge of these also implied that Chen Hao will be put into control soon.

Well, he should just take it slow then!

After everyone went to rest, Chen Hao also prepared to rest.

Suddenly he remembered something. Right! I still have something to do!

A sneer plastered his face as he walked toward a room.

Chen Hao heard the bodyguards scolding as he reached the entrance. "If you do not sit still right now, I will kill you! You better take my words for it! Look at this bite mark, are you a dog?"

"Bastards! If you don't let go of me this instance Young Master Xu will kill all of you!" Liao Hong cursed in anger.

"Hahaha, Young Master Xu? Wow, I'm so scared! Girl, do you know whose territory is this? You better pray for your life now that you have displeased Young Master Chen!"

"What? Young Master Chen? When have I ever offended Young Master Chen?"

Liao Hong was dumbfounded.

"Stop acting dumb! Young Master Chen was the one who handed you over to us just now!"

"What? Him? Wait, what? He's Young Master Chen?"

Right at this moment, Chen Hao entered the room.



“Young Master Chen!”

The bodyguards greeted Chen Hao with a nod then left the room.

“W-W-What do you want?”

Liao Hong quivered in fear.

She finally understood how he managed to get so many people to rush over that time at Sulati restaurant.

Looks like he was Young Master Chen!

“What do you think I’m going to do by bringing you into this room?”

Chen Hao chuckled.

“But, Young Master Chen, I belong to Young Master Xu!” Liao Hong blushed and whispered lightly in her tied form, lowering her gaze and looked downward.

And right at that moment, she acted as coy as she had ever been.

Those bodyguards were right, Young

Master Xu is really nothing compared to Young Master Chen.

Since Young Master Xu can't bring me to the top, what's wrong with becoming Young Master Chen's woman instead?

Although there were past resentments, I'm sure that Young Master Chen won't be able to resist my beauty.

"I don't care who you belong to. I wouldn't even touch you in any way. But, since you're in my hands now, it's time to pay for what you have done. Then again, it's not like you have anything valuable with you right now, I guess we still have to use your body then!"

"Huh? What do you mean?"

Chen Hao started heading outside and dialed someone from his phone, "Hey! I need you to bring a few thugs from the streets—"

"What the f\*ck? What do you think you are doing? Get back here! Hey!!!"

Liao Hong yelled at Chen Hao's back in sheer terror.

It didn't take much to figure out what was Chen Hao's intention by now right?

Of course, Chen Hao wouldn't touch this kind of woman.

Instead, Chen Hao took off to enjoy the beauty of that night's scenery.

However, he received Li Zhenguo's phone call in no more than half an hour.

"Hehe, Young Master Chen, after that scare tactic you used on that girl, she spilled everything. I can't believe that she even knows some of Haishan Real Estate Group's secrets! Moreover, she promised to help us get what we want!" Li Zhenguo exclaimed cheerfully.

"I still have to give credit to your idea General Manager Li, if it weren't for your reminder, I would have already arranged for her to be beaten up!" Chen Hao insisted with an awkward smile.

## Chapter 176 A Satisfying Answer

Regarding this matter, Li Zhenguo would have naturally reminded Chen Hao about it.

“Don’t you worry, Young Master Chen. I know that Haishan Real Estate Group has displeased you, give me one day to sort it out. I will bring you a satisfying result!”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

As for how Li Zhenguo was going to sort the problem out, Chen Hao did not care enough to know.

He left early and slept well that night.

The next day, Chen Hao rushed back to school. Although it rained heavily, his studies were still important.

As usual, Chen Hao's driver dropped him off at an area that was out of sight from the college's entrance and he rushed in with an umbrella.

"Ah!"

Suddenly, Chen Hao heard a feminine gasp.

When he turned around, he saw a girl in a white flowy dress. The girl accidentally twisted her ankle when she wanted to open up her umbrella. She ended up holding her umbrella in one hand while checking her ankle with another.

Looks like her ankle was twisted pretty badly, she can't even walk anymore.

"Are you okay?"

Chen Hao couldn't help but ask when he was walking past her.

"It really hurts!"

The girl sounded like she was about to cry and looked up to meet his gaze.

"It's you?"

Chen Hao's mind went blank.

The girl also looked surprised.

This was none other than the mesmerizing girl that sat next to Chen Hao when he was doing his revision in the library last time.

Chen Hao felt awkward when he recalled their last encounter.

He not only had a nose bleed, he also accidentally sneezed in the library. It was so embarrassing!

He never thought that he would bump into her so early in school!

"I was about to grab a taxi to buy some materials. Maybe I was too rushed!"

The girl also clearly recalled what happened during their last encounter as she blushed and explained her situation.

"You probably shouldn't go right now. It's raining heavily. Just let me help you to the infirmary!" Chen Hao persuaded.

Not to mention that during their last encounter, the girl also helped him out by giving him tissue papers.

Even if it was a stranger, Chen Hao would have offered his help in this kind of situation.

Moreover, this girl was very beautiful, the kind of girl that was very charismatic.

Even if Chen Hao wanted to leave her alone, he couldn't beat his conscience to it.

"Okay!"

The girl hesitated initially, however,

overwhelmed by the pain, she finally nodded in agreement.

Even so, she couldn't walk anymore.

Chen Hao had no choice but to carry her on his back. Fortunately, Chen Hao gave the girl a favorable impression during their first encounter. Hence, she did not protest much. She allowed Chen Hao to carry her and held the umbrella for both of them.

Chen Hao couldn't help but blush as he smelled her scent.

But, he suddenly changed his mind and reminded himself that he already had Su Tongxin. What am I even thinking about?

He dropped his thoughts and quickened his pace.

Honk honk!

Right at this moment, a G500 slowed down next to them.

"Hey gorgeous, the weather is so bad right now! Do you want a ride? I will fetch you to



wherever you want to go!"

The car's window rolled down as a well-dressed man in the car yelled to them.

When Chen Hao heard him, he couldn't help stopping.

In Chen Hao's opinion, all pretty girls loved luxurious cars.

To his surprise, the girl did not even spare the man a glance. Instead, she tapped his shoulder and said, "Come on, let's go already. My ankle hurts!"

"Oh!"

Chen Hao snapped out of his trance and nodded. Looks like she is really different from other girls.

"God damn it! If only I was earlier. That girl looks so fine!"

The man watched as Chen Hao carried the girl's away and smashed his steering wheel in a fit of rage.

Luckily, the infirmary was just close by. Once Chen Hao dropped the girl, doctors immediately came over to tend after her.

Chen Hao felt that it was inappropriate to stay and decided to leave.

"Hang on, what is your name? I am Qin Ya," the girl asked.

"My name is Chen Hao!"

"Thank you very much! If it wasn't for you, I wouldn't have been able to come here all by myself. By the way, I saw you holding your books just now. Were you heading to the library?"

"Yeah!" Chen Hao nodded.

"Qin Ya! Are you alright? Why were you so careless?"

The infirmary door was pushed open and around five gorgeous girls with tall lanky figure walked in.

How beautiful were they?

Put it like this, online personalities were nothing compared to all of them!

It looked like they were all Qin Ya's roommates.

Just a few moments before, Qin Ya texted her roommates that she was sent to the infirmary.

"I twisted my ankle so Chen Hao here carried me over!" Qin Ya directed a smile at Chen Hao while explaining.

"Oh my God! The hero saved the damsel in distress, haha! It looks like we must really thank this handsome guy for saving our friend!" the girls gossiped while throwing a few glances at Chen Hao.

However, after eyeing him, the girls felt more or less disappointed.

Chen Hao had no fashion sense at all.

To put it bluntly, he looked like a loser.

However, his fair complexion made him look neat.

Moreover, he seemed like he was trustworthy, but also gave off a goofy vibe as well.

They had never seen him around anyways, so they can't say much about him.

"Hey! Were you the one who rescued our Qin Ya? Handsome guy?"

"Y-Yeah, I wouldn't say I rescued her though, just helping someone out!" Chen Hao did not know why he started becoming shy and nervous in front of these pretty girls.

He wasn't like this in the past.

"Oh! Qin Ya never owes people any favors. What about this, handsome boy? How about we help Qin Ya to return the favor?" The girls huddled around to tease Chen Hao.

"Haha! What about this? Handsome boy, what about Qin Ya offering herself to you?" another girl exclaimed in excitement and started chuckling.

"If you don't want her, what about sleeping together for a night?"

"Oh my! That's super embarrassing!"

The girls continued messing around.

"T-there's no need for that!" Chen Hao did not expect these girls to be so daring and straightforward judging by their beautiful soft features.

Even Chen Hao became embarrassed at this point.

"Why not? Are you implying that you don't want Qin Ya because she is ugly?"

The girls started crowding over him.

"That wasn't what I meant!"

"What else do you mean then? Tell us now!"

Qin Ya looked at her friends from her bed in silence. She knew her friends well. All of them were gorgeous and never had to worry about guys fooling around with

them. They had numerous guys falling for them daily and they always messed around with the guys.

At the same time, she also observed Chen Hao.

She saw how Chen Hao's face flushed in embarrassment from getting teased.

Qin Ya broke into giggles. "Come on guys, stop teasing Chen Hao! Tongtong, I want to eat apples, can you peel them for me?"

"Sure!"

The tall lean girl named Tongtong then gave Chen Hao a look. "Hey, didn't you say that you don't mean what you said just now? How about you peel an apple for Qin Ya?"

"Huh? Me?"

Chen Hao stared blankly.

"Yeah! Don't worry, I won't let your effort go in vain. Once you finish peeling the apple, I will allow you to kiss me anywhere you

want! How about that?"

Zhao Tongtong slowly inched closer to Chen Hao

This was Chen Hao's first time meeting a girl like this. She is as bold as Lin Jiao!

However, it looked like Lin Jiao is nothing compared to these girls!

Everything they said had sexual undertones!

Furthermore, they are all daring and bold!

They managed to get Chen Hao to peel the apple as well as another banana for Qin Ya and made him help to clean Qin Ya's jade bracelet.

Chen Hao felt very awkward and unsettled.

He decided that he was going to leave after he finished helping her.

However, right as he stood up with Qin Ya's removed bracelet, someone forcefully pushed Chen Hao out of the way. In that

moment, he lost his hold on the bracelet and it fell and broke into pieces on the ground

“Qin Ya! I heard that you hurt yourself, I was so worried!”

A guy rushed into the room and exclaimed nervously.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



"I'm fine, Li Yue. Stop bothering me!" Qin Ya rebuked lightly.

The man that barged in was dressed in a suit. His fair complexion gave him a clean handsome look.

Although it was obvious that Qin Ya refused to acknowledge his presence, Li Yue did not mind at all.

"Oh no! Qin Ya, your bracelet broke!"

Zhao Tongtong gasped audibly when she saw the jade bracelet that had broken into pieces.

"Chen Hao, why are you so careless? Are you jealous because Li Yue gave Qin Ya attention?" another girl chided.

Needless to say, their conversation caught Li Yue's attention.

Yes, Li Yue was head over heels in love with Qin Ya. It reached a point where he became obsessed with her.

However, Qin Ya was not interested in Li

Yue at all.

Although Li Yue came from a wealthy family, it did not change Qin Ya's impression towards him. Sigh, she can't help it though, no means no.

Of course, it was also not possible for her to develop feelings toward Chen Hao just because he saved her.

Actually, it was obvious that her friends were making a joke out of Chen Hao because everyone saw how Chen Hao lost his grip because of Li Yue's push.

"It's okay. It was just a bracelet anyway, I can buy a new one!"

Qin Ya felt somewhat embarrassed that her friends messed around with Chen Hao. After all, he was the one who helped her out.

"Young Master Li, we all saw what happened. Since you and Chen Hao broke Qin Ya's bracelet, both of you should compensate for what you've done!"

It was evident that the girls spoke more respectfully toward Li Yue.

“Haha! I can always get Qin Ya a new bracelet. However, how is this guy here going to pay for it?”

Li Yue glared at Chen Hao disdainfully.

“Since this is none of my business anymore, I’ll be leaving now. Qin Ya, please rest well!”

Chen Hao knew that if he stayed any longer, he would be teased even more relentlessly. Moreover, there was also Li Yue that treated him with complete hostility.

As for the girls, Chen Hao did not want to fuss around too much.

If he wanted their admiration, all he needed to do was to drive his car over.

After all, people only bully you because you were poor and naive.

Moreover, his encounter with Qin Ya today

was just a coincidence. Chen Hao did not want to dwell too deep into it.

About the bracelet, Chen Hao thought, Since it was more or less related to him, he should just buy her a new bracelet to replace the one he broke, he decided.

Qin Ya had the intention to ask Chen Hao to stay when he was leaving. However, she also knew that it was hard for him to fit into her social circle.

Maybe someday when they have the chance to meet again.

After leaving the infirmary, Chen Hao headed to the library to do his revision.

It was noon in a blink of an eye .

Right at this moment, Chen Hao received an incoming call from Li Zhenguo.

“Young Master Chen! It’s done, Haishan Real Estate Group won’t exist in Jin Ling City anymore!” Li Zhenguo declared happily.

“You did a great job, General Manager Li!”  
Chen Hao replied.

As for how he executed it, it should be nothing more than forceful coercion.

In the past, both companies earned and took what was rightfully theirs. They never interfered with each other.

However, if they were to become enemies, Haishan Real Estate Group was definitely no match for his family!

“By the way, Young Master Chen, the CEO has a few other properties in Jin Ling that were registered under your name, are you busy now? There are a few documents that need your signature. Of course, I can go over to you too!” Li Zhenguo added dutifully.

“That won’t be necessary. I will come over right now!”

Chen Hao decided that he was done with his studies anyways. He wanted to go to the jeweller at Jin Ling Commercial Street to get a new jade bracelet for Qin Ya that

was just like her old one.

That would suffice as compensation.

The rain stopped.

Chen Hao took a cab to Hot Spring Villa to sign the documents and stopped en route at a jewelry shop on Jin Ling Commercial Street.

“Excuse me, I am looking for a jade bracelet!”

Chen Hao looked around at the shop and finally found one that looked similar to Qin Ya’s.

“Sir, this bracelet is made from high quality nephrite and is exclusive. Are you sure you want to purchase this?” the receptionist asked with a polite smile.

Although she was smiling, it couldn’t cover the look of disdain on her face.

Yeah, this young man in front of her was simply dressed.

Coming in looking like that and still wanting a nephrite-made bracelet.

By the looks of it, he was just here to joke around.

However, she couldn't express her disdain toward him due to her professional work ethic.

Chen Hao ignored her gaze. He checked the product and said, "Please wrap this up for me! I will be buying it!".

"Huh? Are you sure, Sir? This high quality nephrite-made jade bracelet costs around fifty thousand... Do you want to take a look at other products instead?"

The receptionist's smile slowly slipped off.

"Stop spouting nonsense and get it done!" Chen Hao instructed coldly.

Only then, the receptionist packaged the bracelet and took the payment terminal out.

However, when Chen Hao swiped his card,

it was rejected with a beep.

Suddenly, Chen Hao remembered, Sh\*t, this credit card only processes a minimum purchase of two hundred thousand!

“Wow, I didn’t know Tai He Gold Shop also catered for the lower class now? Is it true that anyone can enter as they please now? What happened to providing great customer experience?”

At this moment, a middle-aged man entered the store with a lady that looked about thirty years old.

They bumped into the scene where Chen Hao’s card was rejected and scorned.

Weren’t all humans like this? Making themselves look more powerful by stepping on others?

The receptionist smiled apologetically toward the couple.

When she turned back to face Chen Hao, she started looking impatient.



Of course, Chen Hao was just some poor loser coming to experience something new as an eye-opener. After all, Tai He Gold Shop was globally known.

They experienced too many people coming in just to take pictures with their phones in the past. It was nothing new.

So, obviously, Chen Hao was this kind of person in her eyes.

“Sir, I will have to ask you to leave if you’re not going to buy that item. Please do not disturb other customers from making their payment!” the receptionist instructed and signaled for him to leave.

“Who said that I’m not buying? This item is too cheap. I would like to pick something more expensive!”

Chen Hao thought, Damn, they really set themselves up to receive a slap in the face.

The lady on the middle-aged man’s arm sneered at him, “Huh? I didn’t know this is how kids nowadays behave. How prideful!”

“I know, right? If I have a son like this, I would have chopped off his legs!”

“I will get this instead, please wrap it up for me! I will still pay by card!”

Chen Hao ignored their sneers and selected another jade bracelet in the middle of the display counter.

“Tsk, this jade bracelet is handmade and polished by a famous grandmaster himself. This is sold in the market for around twenty-one hundred thousand, are you sure that you want to purchase it?”

At this point, the receptionist stopped trying to keep up her facade of being friendly.

“Not only this, I also want the jade bracelet just now that is worth fifty thousand! I will buy them together!” Chen Hao added nonchalantly.

“Ha! That totals up to twenty-six hundred thousand! Haha, young man, this is not how you play pretend!” the middle-aged man started laughing at him.

However, the receptionist played along and swiped to process his card.

Hmph! This guy still wants to pretend that he's rich! The receptionist thought angrily. I will let you embarrass yourself even more.

"Hm, I've never met anyone so ignorant!" the lady held herself and chided.

However, what happened next made all three of them widen their eyes in shock.

The payment terminal showed that the transaction was successful after Chen Hao entered the password for the card.

"What?!"

All three of them were stunned.

They felt their faces burn with embarrassment. They all thought that he was a loser, however, he was actually a rich guy!

"You better go and package my items nicely now. If I see even a small wrinkle on the packaging paper, I will make sure

you're fired," Chen Hao calmly added.

"Y-Y-Yes Sir, I will be extra careful!"

The receptionist immediately bowed toward Chen Hao.

Chen Hao was used to it at this point. It is always like this. When you treat others kindly, they will think that you can be easily imposed on. It is only with an attitude like this that you can get respect from others.

"Sir, please wait for your items at the resting area!" the receptionist added anxiously.

Chen Hao then directed him to a seat while he waited for his items to be packaged.

The bracelet that cost 50,000 would be for Qin Ya to pay back for her old one. As for the bracelet that cost 210,000, he would keep it for Su Tongxin.

"Shihan, come on! Can you give me another chance? I really love you!"

“Haha, sure! You said you love me right? Then get me jewelry from here!”

“Don’t worry, I won’t compare you to Ding Hao. Just get me a cheap one. If you can afford it, I will get back with you! What do you think?”

Right at this moment, a young couple entered the store quarreling.

Chen Hao’s brows lifted when he looked up and saw them.

Wasn’t that Li Shihan with her ex-boyfriend Ma Fei?



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Chen Hao watched both of them quarrel from the VIP waiting area.

At this point, they might start fighting soon.

Chen Hao finally understood what they were fighting about.

Basically, Li Shihan broke up with Ma Fei using the excuse of 'wanting to be left alone'.

What the hell? Yang Xia used that same excuse when she broke up with me too.

I don't even want to think about her anymore.

Back to the fight.

What happened next was simple. Ma Fei wasn't satisfied with the break up. However, later on, he realized that Li Shihan became close to another rich man.

Moreover, he heard from Li Shihan's close friends that she was courting the man.

This gave Ma Fei mixed feelings.

He still loved Li Shihan. But, she betrayed him.

This explained why Ma Fei had been all over Li Shihan recently. He had been begging her to get back together. He wanted to regain his pride as a man.

Which led to what was happening today.

Right now, Li Shihan requested for Ma Fei to buy her jewelry from Tai He Gold Shop before she considered getting back together with him. However, this put Ma Fei in a difficult position.

The jewellery sold at Tai He Gold Shop were too expensive. The cheapest was priced at thirty thousand dollars! Where was he going to get money when he just started working?

“Shihan, the jewellery here are too expensive. Can you pick one from other stores? As long as it doesn't exceed ten thousand, I will get them for you!”

It looked like Ma Fei was dead set on his conquest.

“Haha, you want me to get back together with you using less than ten thousand? Ma Fei, Ma Fei, are you dumb? A phone Young Master Ding bought me easily cost six to seven thousand already!” Li Shihan laughed scornfully.

Since everything was over already, then so be it!

“I understand now. The reason why you like Young Master Ding is because he is richer than me. Even if I could afford buying you a piece of jewellery that cost 30,000 today, you will still reject me right?”

Ma Fei’s face flushed in anger.

“Ma Fei, to be honest, I know that you treated me very well. Which is also why I want you to let go. I don’t want to hurt you any longer, so can you stop pestering me? We will never be together anymore. The reason why I like Young Master Ding is not because of his money. The feelings he gave me was something you can never



give me, and because of this I know that we will never be a thing! Can you give both of us a chance at being friends at least? I realized that we really don't suit each other at all. Moreover, you're an excellent guy, I'm sure that you'll find a girl that loves you!" Li Shihan explained in all seriousness.

"Li Shihan, you really went too far! I was so nice toward you that I'd do anything for you! And now this is what I receive? I get it now, it must be because he slept with you right?"

Ma Fei's pride had already shattered into pieces. His eyes reddened. At this point, he doesn't care anymore and blurted out every nasty thing he could say.

Smack!

What answered him was a hard slap.

"What the hell? You're insane! You're definitely insane!" Li Shihan shrieked in anger.

Smack!

Ma Fei returned Li Shihan's slap with another strong slap, its impact made Li Shihan fall to the ground.

More and more people gathered around them.

"I will die with you today! I... I will hit you until you die! Return me all the money I spent on you in the past!" Ma Fei roared in anger.

He held Li Shihan in a death grip and was punching and kicking her as if he really went insane.

Initially, Chen Hao did not want to interfere. Although there was something between him and Li Shihan, they almost became a couple in the past.

However, what happened was three years ago. Chen Hao also knew that the Li Shihan now won't spare him any extra glances anymore.

He thought that they would just quarrel for a while but did not expect it to escalate into a fight!

He felt bad if he didn't step out to stop the fight. Besides, there were still feelings from the past.

After all, he was part of the reason both of them were separated.

Chen Hao went over to them. At the same time, a few customers that were in the store also came over to stop the fight.

"Enough, young man! What kind of person hits a woman? If you have the guts, go out to make a name for yourself and let her regret not choosing you. Be a man!

A middle-aged man draped in luxurious items started lecturing Ma Fei.

Ma Fei tried to collect himself, he clenched his fists and let out a breath that he had been holding.

"Yeah! Make me regret if you have the guts to! But is that even possible? You psychotic loser! I'll remember you hitting me today! You're done for!"

Li Shihan started taunting again.

“You should stop talking too! You are also a nuisance. Stop judging a person based on their net worth! Rich guys are never loyal anyways. When you break up with a person, at least be honest with them! What’s the point of taunting them?”

The man lectured Li Shihan too.

Li Shihan held her hand over her face and cried, not wanting to talk anymore.

After all, the man was someone powerful.

“Shihan, are you alright?”

Chen Hao asked awkwardly because he did not know how to console her.

Li Shihan met Chen Hao’s gaze with shock, for she did not expect to bump into Chen Hao here.

“The man just now was right, both of you should calm down and talk about it. After all, you were together in the past because of fate, there’s no need to act like enemies —”

“What the hell? Why do you even care so much? I don't need you lecturing me on what to do! Didn't you get dumped too? You're just a loser like Ma Fei but you still have the audacity to lecture me!”

Chen Hao had good intentions. However, the same words coming out from him and the man just now clearly had different effects.

Chen Hao's words were like dynamites, enraging Li Shihan.

Li Shihan thought to herself, Exactly! Even if the whole world were to lecture me, you, Chen Hao, don't deserve to do that! So what if you bought two branded phones? Stop acting cool!

Li Shihan was embarrassed that Chen Hao saw her getting humiliated and beaten in public.

Moreover, he still came over to lecture her publicly.

Li Shihan didn't dare to anger Ma Fei anymore. She wouldn't want to offend the

powerful man who lectured her too.

Just act if it's my self-esteem acting up,  
Hence, Li Shihan directed all her rage  
toward Chen Hao.

She started pushing him around and  
hitting him, scolding him with nasty words.

It was as if she wanted to retrieve the pride  
that she had lost.

"Someone like you should just f\*ck off  
somewhere else. I might have been blind  
during high school, almost falling for a  
loser like you!"

Chen Hao recoiled from her beatings and  
stopped talking.

At this moment, the receptionist that went  
to wrap Chen Hao's items came out  
carefully carrying the jade bracelets.

"Stop it!"

Seeing her most important customer  
getting beaten by some random girl, the  
receptionist scolded with anger as if she

got cheated on by her husband. She immediately rushed over to stop the fight.

"F\*ck off!"

Li Shihan cursed and pushed her away.

Suddenly, they heard a clunk and saw that the two beautiful boxes containing the wrapped items fell to the ground.

It looked like the items inside were smashed into pieces.

The crisp noise of something breaking silenced everyone at once.

One must know the jewellery sold at Tai He Gold Shop were exclusive. Looking at the packaging of the boxes, it was an understatement that what was inside was definitely something extraordinary.

Li Shihan immediately calmed down because she heard it too. It seemed like something broke.

"Oh no! The jade bracelets!"

## Chapter 179 The Jewelry That Broke

The receptionist did not expect Li Shihan to be so violent. Cold sweats started forming beads on her forehead.

She anxiously crouched down to reopen the packaging.

Immediately, what came into her sight was a jade bracelet broken into three fragments.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



“This jade bracelet doesn’t look cheap, and it’s broken into three pieces. Tsk, tsk.”

“This looks like Hetian nephrite, it must be about fifty thousand. What a shame, this little lady is really too rough. This one shove of hers cost her fifty to sixty thousand!”

“There’s still one more. Who knows how that piece is now?”

Many people looked at Li Shihan and contemplated.

The female attendant was shocked and couldn’t bother with apologizing to Chen Hao. She quickly opened the other package.

Following the opening of the package, the crowd’s shocked gasps only got louder.

“F\*ck! That’s Cloud of Dragon Jade! I heard that if you look closely at the jade, you can see streaks that look like dragon-shaped clouds. It’s super expensive!”

“I know, this is the number one product in

this gold shop. They were all handmade by the master himself. It stands at around two hundred thousand!”

“Luckily this did not get broken. If not, how much money would have to be paid?”

“What do you mean it’s not broken? Cloud of Dragon Jade is coveted for its colour. Once the colour is messed up, the streaks can’t form a dragon shape anymore. Then, it might as well have been shattered!” Someone who had knowledge of the industry said in shock.

“Who is this? They bought so many high-quality jade bracelets!” the big boss from before also said in surprise.

“What’s going on?!”

Right at that moment, the young manager in the store rushed out, obviously having been reported to by someone.

When he saw two pieces of a jade bracelet lying on the floor, he was astonished and frightened beyond words.

“What are you all still standing in shock for? Quickly give it to the master to confirm that the Cloud of Dragon Jade has not been shaken and the colour is intact!”

“Huh? I’ll go right now! Then, this—”

“Hurry up and go!” the manager said urgently.

The female attendant couldn’t apologize to Chen Hao in time and hurriedly went to confirm.

“Miss, just hold on for a bit. Later, when the results come out, we will talk about compensation!” The manager said to Li Shihan coldly.

“Ah? Mister, I didn’t do it on purpose. Really, I didn’t. That was just an accident—”

When Li Shihan heard that these jade bracelets were so expensive, her legs turned to jelly with fright.

“I know you didn’t do it on purpose. Just hold on. Of course, you can also call your family. If the Cloud of Dragon Jade

Bracelet was not broken, then you just need to pay for the nephrite bracelet!" the manager said.

Chen Hao, however, stayed silent.

These two jade bracelets had, of course, been bought by him.

But right now, Chen Hao was very angry and very sad.

Just now he had wanted to advise Li Shihan, but she treated him like that, as if she didn't even see him as a human being.

Where was the mutual affection from before?

If not, Chen Hao wouldn't have said anything when these two bracelets got broken, right ?

But now, Chen Hao would not say a word.

He just silently looked at Li Shihan.

"F\*ck, this is all because of you two! Meeting you two was the worst thing to

happen to me!”

Li Shihan cried as she scolded them, taking out her phone to make a call.

She definitely couldn't call her family. If her parents knew, they would beat her to death.

That was why she called Ding Hao and Chen Lin.

After that, they just had to wait for the results.

Li Shihan balled her hands into tight fists, staring at Chen Hao and Ma Fei.

Her expression said You two just wait for it.

Very quickly, Ding Hao and Chen Lin arrived.

Once they heard about this, they felt rather agitated too.

Especially when they saw that Li Shihan had been hit.

“Who hit you?” Ding Hao asked haughtily.

“That Ma Fei!” Li Shihan said more boldly.

Even though he wasn't together with Li Shihan, Ding Hao still maintained a flirtatious relationship between Li Shihan and Chen Lin.

After all, one was especially jealous when meeting a rival.

Ding Hao immediately picked up a vase from beside him and threw it at Ma Fei.

Crash! It broke on his head.

As for Ma Fei, he was a little bewildered after the jade bracelet got shattered. He also didn't imagine Ding Hao would actually dare to throw the vase at him, and he collapsed on the ground as he held his bleeding head.

“F\*ck! You dare to anger me? I will kill you!”

Luckily, the manager was holding him back, so he stopped. Ma Fei was taken to

the hospital by some kind bystanders.

“Sh\*t, Chen Hao? Why are you here too?”

Chen Lin had only just seen Chen Hao, who was standing nearby.

“Chen Lin, don’t mention him! If it wasn’t for this loser, I wouldn’t have shattered the nephrite bracelet worth fifty thousand, or the Cloud of Dragon bracelet worth two hundred thousand!” Li Shihan said, her face filled with contempt.

“Huh? Two hundred thousand?”

Ding Hao was also taken aback. Over the phone, Li Shihan had only said that she was facing problems at the Tai He Gold Shop, and had not specified exactly what had happened.

When he heard it, of course he was surprised.

Chen Lin also looked anxious.

She scolded Chen Hao immediately, “Chen Hao, are you an idiot? What does Shihan

getting hit have to do with you? Was there any need for you to get involved? Were you so bored that you had to come here? F\*ck, what will you do now? Are you going to pay for this?"

Chen Lin pointed at Chen Hao as she scolded him loudly.

"Buying two phones, how great you are! You're disgusting!"

"Ah, Chen Lin! Don't bother about this person anymore. Ding Hao, can you guys quickly help me figure out how I'm going to pay for the necklace?"

Chen Hao was insulted by these two.

Yet, he did not know how to retort.

This was why Chen Hao felt sad. They hadn't kept in contact for just three years. Had their relationship thinned so much?

"It's out! The results are out!"

The female attendant ran over excitedly.



Ding Hao, Li Shihan and the others immediately widened their eyes in surprise.

“Luckily, the Cloud of Dragon Jade bracelet was unharmed. You just have to pay for the nephrite bracelet, it’s fifty thousand!”

“My God!”

When Li Shihan heard this, the weight on her shoulders finally lightened and she nearly fainted from her intense worry from before.

But here was the real problem.

Fifty thousand was no small sum, so what could she do now?

“Ding Hao, Chen Lin, how much do you guys have? You have to help me!”

Li Shihan was so anxious she almost cried.

“I have about thirty thousand here. Chen Lin, what about you?”

“Me? I have about five thousand!” Chen Lin said.

“I have about five thousand here, but this only adds up to forty thousand, we still need ten thousand more!”

Li Shihan jumped in agitation.

“Never mind, I’ll call my dad! I’ll ask him to transfer ten thousand to me!”

Ding Hao was feeling the pinch, but under the scrutiny of so many people, he would only embarrass himself if he said he had no money.

The three of them went aside to make the call.

“Dad, just ten thousand! Just ten thousand more, isn’t the next batch of demolition funds coming in in the next few days? I really need the money right now, okay? Okay!”

Ding Hao hung up the phone and heard a ping from his WeChat. The money was transferred.

“Alright, now we have enough!”

Ding Hao smiled.

There was no need to mention how much Li Shihan looked up to Ding Hao right now. In fact, she felt that as long as Ding Hao was there, she felt safe.

She had even made the decision that she was not going to marry anyone who wasn't Ding Hao in this life.

And Chen Lin? Seeing Ding Hao spend forty thousand on Li Shihan, Chen Lin felt a bit unhappy.

She was a girl after all. Seeing such a prestigious and successful man like him, it was hard not to feel jealous.

“Right, sir. Please give me this broken jade bracelet, it can still be worn after some fixing! Pack it for me, I'll take it away!”

Ding Hao held his phone as he spoke to the manager.

“Sure, sir.”

The manager smiled bitterly as he shook his head.

Ding Hao and the others took the broken jade bracelet, checking to see if it could be fixed.

At this time, the female attendant walked over with two beautiful boxes.

“Mr. Chen, I’m sorry for making you wait for so long. These two jade bracelets are packaged and ready to go!” the female attendant said respectfully to Chen Hao.

Chen Hao nodded. “Sorry for the trouble.”

And he took the boxes from her hands.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



“F\*ck!”

“What?”

Seeing Chen Hao hold the two boxes and prepare to leave, Li Shihan and Chen Lin were shocked.

These two jade bracelets scared Li Shihan nearly to death.

Things had just settled after some difficulty, and they had just released a sigh of relief.

To think that these jade bracelets were bought by Chen Hao?

Li Shihan felt as if someone had put a firecracker in her head, and it exploded until her brain was blank.

Chen Lin and Ding Hao’s eyes widened.

Especially Chen Lin, who lost her grip on the other half of the jade bracelet and dropped it on the floor, where it shattered once more.

## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



“Hold on, Chen Hao! These two jade bracelets are yours?” Li Shihan said, taken aback.

Without a word, Chen Hao took his jade bracelets and walked away.

This time, he was really angry.

Why would he still talk to them?

“Hmph! Who knows if he was the one who bought them? Enough, Shihan, Chen Lin, let’s go somewhere to eat.”

Ding Hao didn’t back down either.

F\*ck, he had unexpectedly gotten smacked in the face by Chen Hao again.

He spent so much money today just because he wanted to blow Li Shihan away first.

But now, the situation was a bit dire!

That was why Ding Hao quickly shifted their attention to himself again.

## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



“What is this? What if it really was Chen Hao who bought them? Where did he get the money?”

They walked out of the gold shop.

Li Shihan’s heart was in turmoil, and she hated it.

Just like Chen Lin, she felt as though her heart had been grasped tightly by someone, and it hurt a little.

They were also very scared that this was real.

Even more scared than they were before.

“Here, how about we call him back and have a meal with him. We can properly ask him about this. Also, you all saw when Chen Hao bought a phone last time. He’s really rich! We have to know what’s going on!”

Chen Lin gave her opinion.

“Exactly, that’s what I was thinking. But with how we treated him just now, will he

## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



come back?" Li Shihan said worriedly.

"Relax, leave it up to me. Ding Hao, shall we take a proper look into this situation?"

Chen Lin asked Ding Hao, who wore a dark expression.

"Yeah, sure, no problem. It's just a meal. You guys call him then."

Ding Hao felt a little torn, but he also wanted to know what was going on.

Before, Ding Hao saw Ma Fei as his most powerful rival.

As for when Li Shihan and the others talked about almost getting together with Chen Hao in high school, Ding Hao had never seen Chen Hao as a competitor.

But he realized, this poor boy was his truest rival!

Hearing the way Li Shihan and Chen Lin spoke about him was enough to know.

After discussing, Chen Lin called Chen



## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



Hao.

Chen Hao was still walking, when he took his phone out, he saw it was Chen Lin who called.

Chen Lin still had Chen Hao's contact information from their fellow meal from before.

"Hey, Chen Hao, where are you? It's like this—just now, it was a little inexcusable of us. I'm calmer now and realized that we weren't right for treating you that way!"

"Me, too! I was too brash just now!"

Li Shihan yelled into the phone hurriedly.

"Yeah, Li Shihan and I felt sorry and wanted to treat you to a meal and apologize to you properly, and talk about old times!" Chen Lin said.

Chen Hao laughed bitterly. If he hadn't taken those two jade bracelets with him, then he guessed that they wouldn't have apologized, let alone 'talk about old times'.

## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



To be honest, it was just because of money.

If you had money, others would want to talk about old times with you.

If you had no money, if someone even remembered your name meant you were well off!

And if you had money, you could possibly even have a future with Li Shihan.

Hehe!

“Don’t worry about it, it’s nothing major.”

Chen Hao didn’t feel like going.

“No way, Chen Hao. You have to come! Do you see us as below you? You think this bunch of high school classmates are below you? True, you got into Jin Ling College. These regular, average students probably don’t matter to you. I see how it is!”

Chen Lin said without skipping a beat.

## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



"I don't mean it that way. Okay, then let's have a meal!"

Chen Hao was speechless.

But since they wanted a meal, it wasn't like he would lose anything. It would also save any gossip that they would make about him in the future.

Let's see what they say!

So Chen Hao went back.

They didn't eat at Commercial Street, instead they went to a regular restaurant next to it.

Li Shihan ordered quite a few delicious dishes for Chen Hao.

"Brother, tell us quickly. How are you so rich now?"

After beating around the bush, in the end Chen Lin and Li Shihan still came upon the topic they were most concerned about.

"Rich? When have I been rich, I have no

## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



money!”

Seeing their expressions, Chen Hao felt like laughing and also felt like joking with them, so he answered simply.

Pig knuckles and whatnot, he stuffed them into his mouth along with rice.

“Pfft! You’re quite mischievous, who could tell, Chen Hao? You can act pretty well!”

Chen Lin was an art student, and had a more open personality.

As she spoke, she pinched Chen Hao’s thigh.

“I-I’m really not rich!” Chen Hao said.

“Hmph. Not rich? If you aren’t rich then how did you buy a phone that cost fifty to sixty thousand? Also, you say you have no money, but today you bought two jade bracelets. That’s two hundred and fifty thousand! Who are you lying to?”

Chen Lin lamented jokingly.

## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



Li Shihan also looked at Chen Hao, her eyes wide.

“Oh, you’re talking about the phone and jade bracelets. That’s not my money. I was just running errands for other people! Speaking of which, I have to hurry up and send these things!”

Chan Hao really didn’t want to talk about it.

He just told them a lie, at worst, they’d just be strangers in the future. That was not bad either.

“Huh? What? So it really isn’t yours?”

Chen Lin and Li Shihan faced each other, the weight in their hearts finally dissipated.

“Li Shihan, pass me the pig trotters. I can’t reach it!” Chen Hao said.

“F\*ck! Trotters? Are you a pig? You already ate so much, and you’re still eating. Look at how useless you are!”

Li Shihan folded her arms as she spoke coldly.

## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



Right, f\*ck. I thought you were successful now, and even treated you to a meal. In the end, you're just someone's lackey?

Chen Lin also moved away from Chen Hao.

She said coldly, "Chen Hao, last time despite being poor, you were still good at studies, so I thought you were still of some use. Now, I feel like you're just useless!"

From Xiao Ge, to Chen Hao once more.

"Didn't we say before? Later on, when we're all at Jin Lin, we can help each other out! You guys mix with a better crowd than I do, so just give me a hand. We have been high school classmates for three years after all!" Chen Hao said.

"Lord, but what can you help us with? What do you know? Don't talk about high school, I have never even talked to you before. Talk to Li Shihan instead. Didn't you two nearly become a thing back then? Li Shihan liked you too!"

Chen Lin purposely said this for Ding Hao

## Chapter 181 Is It Them?



to hear.

Li Shihan definitely understood what she meant. “Chen Lin, what do you mean? What do you mean, I liked Chen Hao? When have I ever liked him?!”

Li Shihan tossed her chopsticks down angrily.

Watching the two good friends who were about to start arguing, Ding Hao could only sit there and try to defuse the argument.

Ding Hao felt helpless. To be handsome and rich, is it my fault?

Chen Hao didn't care either, continuing to eat as if he were enjoying a show.

All of a sudden, the booth's door was pushed open and a few policemen walked in.

“Is it them?”

A policeman pointed at Chen Hao and asked coldly.

## Chapter 182 Don't Look Down Upon the Poor



At this moment, a few policemen walked toward them and pointed at them while inquiring.

“It’s them!”

A boy with bandages on his head walked out from behind the policemen and pointed at Ding Hao fiercely while shouting.

Chen Hao finally had a clear look at this person.

It was none other than Ma Fei!

The situation was clear now. After Ma Fei was beaten up by Ding Hao, he had treated his wounds, and he must have reported to the police afterward. It seemed the policemen tracked them down after checking Jin Ling Commercial Street’s security monitoring system.

After all, Ding Hao booked a room in a hotel near Jin Ling Commercial Street.

“Alright. All of you, come with us now!” The policemen instructed coldly.



## Chapter 182 Don't Look Down Upon the Poor



Ding Hao, Li Shihan and the others were flustered upon hearing that.

Although Ding Hao felt powerful now, he felt rather guilty for hitting someone.

Nonetheless, he mustered his courage and said, "Fine. At worst, I'll be freed after two hours!"

"What a high-sounding sentiment. I'm looking forward to knowing how you will be freed in two hours after you hit my brother!"

Suddenly, a woman walked toward them with crossed arms and spoke arrogantly.

"Sister, he is the one who hit me!"

Ma Fei stood meekly behind the woman.

"Don't worry. I've informed the colonel about this. He will surely serve justice for you!" The woman consoled him.

Her words showed that Ma Fei's family had connections with the higher-ups. Things were not that simple.

## Chapter 182 Don't Look Down Upon the Poor



Ding Hao was even more anxious now.

Li Shihan also did not expect that Ma Fei had a powerful sister.

On the other end, the woman gave a cold glance at Ding Hao and scanned the faces of the others who ate with him.

Suddenly, she raised her eyebrow and asked in astonishment, "Chen Hao?! Why are you here?"

Chen Hao was also astounded.

This woman in front of them was the cousin of Ma Xiaonan—Ma Xiaoyun. It was even more surprising that Ma Fei was related to Ma Xiaoyun.

Chen Hao knew that Ma Xiaoyun did not have a biological brother.

If that was the case, both parties were not strangers to him. On one end were his high school friends, while on the other end were the relatives of Ma Xiaonan.

Chen Hao could not help but smile bitterly.



"Yes, we came here for a meal."

"That's how it is? How can you eat with the people who hit my brother? It seems like you, a poor loser, is involved too. It's such a waste that I cared for you in the past!" Ma Xiaoyun sulked.

To be honest, Ma Xiaoyun was displeased when Chen Hao left earlier before finishing the meal when she and her cousin treated Chen Hao and the rest to a feast.

What made her even more embarrassed that day was, she planned to let her high school friends make an impressive show of their prestige. But for unknown reasons, Ma Xiaonan's girl friends kept whispering to each other, completely ignoring her friends.

In short, it was an embarrassing meal.

Naturally, Ma Xiaoyun blamed the ignorant Chen Hao as the culprit.

Unexpectedly, they bumped into each other today.

## Chapter 182 Don't Look Down Upon the Poor



“He was at the scene when I was getting beaten up!” Ma Fei added with a snort.

“Enough talking. You’ll have plenty of time to talk in the police station later on. All of you, come with us now!”

The policemen brought all of them to the police station.

Chen Hao was glum, sulking at the bad luck he had.

But there was nothing he could say now.

When they arrived at the police station, they had to record a confession. Since the police had already gotten the CCTV footage, Ding Hao had no choice but to admit his guilt.

After that, they were all brought into a small room to wait for the officer’s decision.

“What should we do, Ding Hao? Do you think that I will have a record too? But I just passed my teaching exam and I haven’t even gotten hired yet. If I have a criminal

## Chapter 182 Don't Look Down Upon the Poor



record, the school will surely expel me!"

In the confined room, Chen Lin gasped anxiously.

"I don't know. We are at fault now as we hurt someone and there is conclusive evidence. What's more, who knew that Ma Fei's sister was this powerful!"

Li Shihan was also panicking now because Ma Xiaoyun was obviously not a woman to mess with.

Even Ding Hao's face was ashen, pacing back and forth like a nervous fawn.

Li Shihan was disappointed at this sight.

She was told a little about Ma Fei's sister's background just now, that she was a prestigious woman in Jin Ling, and had her connections.

This showed that Ma Fei had a prestigious background as well.

After considering these, Li Shihan started to repent if she was too cruel to Ma Fei.

## Chapter 182 Don't Look Down Upon the Poor



What if Ma Fei's achievements surpassed Ding Hao in the future?

After all, Ding Hao was only good at boasting, but Ma Fei was certainly a capable person.

The more Li Shihan thought, the more she was frustrated.

Why?!

I only had feelings toward three boys.

The first one was Chen Hao, but he was passed in the early stage because he was not up to my standards.

The second one was Ma Fei while the third one was Ding Hao!

At this moment, Li Shihan was tangled up in her thoughts.

"Alright, enough talking. I've informed my father. He will certainly think of an idea for me. And don't worry, this won't be on your records." Ding Hao scratched his head and comforted her.

## Chapter 182 Don't Look Down Upon the Poor



“Ma Fei surely won’t agree to make this case private. You will have this on your records in this situation!” Chen Hao suddenly interrupted.

“Damn, we don’t want to hear a word from your jinxing mouth. Really, anyone who meets you will be unlucky!” Chen Lin berated crudely.

“Enough, Chen Lin. What’s the point of scolding him now? Let him say whatever he wants. Anyhow, the ones involved in the fight are me and Ding Hao, so Chen Hao must have only come to watch us be humiliated!” Li Shihan rolled her eyes and complained.

Soon, Ding Hao’s father came. Both parties were brought to the interrogation room for a meeting, and the police would mediate the dispute.

Ding Hao’s father had his own connections. After all, he would never seek help from the commercial group when it was just a matter of his son hitting someone.



If he did, everyone would look down upon him.

Therefore, he used his own connections to mediate. However, the victim had a powerful background as well, so both parties were caught in a deadlock now.

After all, no matter who fought first, the person that was injured seriously was the victim.

“Father, think of something please. I don’t want to have this on my record. If my reputation is tarnished, my future will be destroyed!”

Ding Hao was devoured by fear at this point,

“Me too! Sir, you’ve seen that I am only following them. I didn’t hit anyone. Most importantly, I am a teacher, so please don’t file this in my record!” Chen Lin pleaded.

She then looked at Ma Fei and said, “Ma Fei, we were friends in the past. Did you forget that?”





“Of course I didn’t! You are also involved with Li Shihan’s cheating! My sister will surely ascertain the responsibilities of all of you in this matter!” Ma Fei snorted and said firmly.

Ding Hao’s father sighed and furrowed his eyebrows while saying, “Ms. Ma Xiaoyun, I know that you have extensive connections, but I don’t recommend you driving others to despair on certain issues. After all, I know some people in Jin Ling Commercial Group. Do you wish to let people from the group come to mediate this settlement?”

“Don’t ever use the people from the commercial group to pressure me. Do you think that I don’t have my own powerful backers?” Ma Xiao Yun crossed her arms.

Ding Hao’s father clenched his teeth and started to contact the people from the commercial group.

Meanwhile, Ma Xiaoyun also contacted Ma Xiaonan.

Why?



Because Ma Xiaonan told her the story of the incident last time. Ma Xiaonan said that a white-haired man led a group of people, driving seven or eight Maybachs to rescue them.

“Is this Ma Xiaonan? I have a favor to ask you. Don't you have the number of the man who saved you last time? Can you help me contact him? Our brother was beaten by someone. Didn't he say that you can seek his assistance if you have any issues? We need his help now!”

“Hello, Mister Li. It's me, I am the accountant of Yunmeng Mountain. During our previous meal together, didn't President Li mention that I can seek his assistance when... Yes, I have a problem now!”

Both of them showed their ultimate connections.

Chen Lin and Li Shihan were stupefied at the sight.

Damn, they did not know that both Ding Hao and Ma Fei had such prestigious



backgrounds!

They thought that Ma Fei was just an underling who could only struggle at the lowest rank. But now, his sister was connected to someone who had a Maybach motorcade.

Li Shihan felt that she had missed an opportunity!

She finally understood the saying, 'Life has its ups and downs, so don't look down on a poor young man!'



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



After both parties hung up their calls, they waited in a stalemate.

As for the police, they were unable to proceed with the case in this situation. After this battle was over, they could decide to settle the matter in court or out of court.

Who is stronger than the other? Li Shihan was dithering in her heart.

She was wavering between Ding Hao and Ma Fei who was still gazing at her with infatuation.

She was in a complex dilemma.

Suddenly, a flurry of footsteps could be heard from the guard room.

The footsteps were rapid, and it seemed that there were many people.

“Father, is it President Li?!”

Ding Hao was energized.

“Very unlikely. President Li and the others



won't handle this kind of matter personally," Ding Hao's father said softly.

At this moment, the door was opened.

A group of middle-aged men in police uniform walked into the room.

"Political Commissar Zhao, Director Liu!"  
The two policemen saluted immediately.

Behind them, there stood a group of extraordinary people.

"Political Commissar Zhao, I am the one who contacted President Li!" Ding Hao's father could not suppress his shivers of excitement when he saw them.

"Director Liu, we are the victim. We have contacted Ms. Ma Xiaonan, for the one who got beaten up is Ms. Ma Xiaonan's brother!" Ma Xiaoyun took a deep breath.

When Ma Xiaonan said that she was rescued by a powerful man who had seven or eight Maybachs, she did not believe her completely. But now, it seemed that her cousin had more power than her.



Even Political Commissar Zhao and Director Liu stepped in!

Therefore, both parties declared where they stood to the two leaders.

“What President Li and what brother? Wang, have you inquired about the whole situation clearly?” Zhao Gang asked.

“Yes! It started when Ma Fei picked a fight and caused trouble at Tai He Gold Shop, and beat Li Shihan. Then Li Shihan called her friends to beat Ma Fei.”

“It seems that neither of you are able to tolerate each other. Then let’s skip both settlements in court and out of court. We’ll settle this case according to the normal legal procedures, which are administrative detention plus punishment! Detain all those who caused trouble!” Zhao Gang ordered coldly.

Both parties were astounded by this outcome.

“What do you mean? Didn’t you come to help us?”



Ma Xiaoyun did not expect that her determination would cause her brother to be detained!

How did this happen?

Wasn't this her sister's power? If it wasn't, Political Commissar Zhao and Director Liu wouldn't appear for this small matter!

"You must be Mr. Chen Hao."

Following that, the few people looked around the room and set their eyes on Chen Hao.

"Yes, I am." Chen Hao nodded.

In actuality, Chen Hao had contacted General Director Huang Weimin, when he was in the police car just now, and told him the ins and outs of the incident.

After all, it was not an inside story, and he was not involved in this matter at all.

Initially, he only planned to let Huang Weimin inform the police. It was unexpected that Political Commissar Zhao



and Director Liu would handle this matter personally.

“You are just an eyewitness. You are not involved in this case, so you can go back now.”

“Alright, I’ll leave this to you.”

Chen Hao did not say anything else and left under the flabbergasted stares of the others.

By this point, everyone realized that all these higher-ups came for the sake of Chen Hao.

Because right after Chen Hao left, they did not even bother to care for the people in the room and followed Chen Hao out.

“Oh my god!”

Ma Xiaoyun was embarrassed and shocked at the same time.

Li Shihan and Chen Lin felt the same as well.





They were all in great astonishment.

Chen Hao's connections were clearly stronger than Ding Hao's father and Ma Fei's sister judging from the attitude of the higher-ups toward Chen Hao.

Who was Chen Hao exactly?

This question appeared in their hearts simultaneously.

The weight which was lifted off their hearts was once again pressuring them.

Ma Xiaoyun did not expect that she would be embarrassed just like this!

At the same time, nervousness crept into her heart.

All three women were afraid that Chen Hao was actually the big boss!

Meanwhile, Chen Hao was out of the police station. To his surprise, General Director Huang Weimin from the Business Management Division was waiting for him in the car outside the police station.



Despite his astonishment, he got into the car.

Huang Weimin asked teasingly, "Young Master Chen, why are you detained when you are just an eyewitness?"

He was talking about Ma Xiaoyun one-sidedly associating him as her accomplice. Cough! It was not a decent story as it involved some gratitude and grudges.

Therefore, Chen Hao gave some perfunctory answers.

"Oh right! Young Master Chen, I have a small issue here. I'm not sure if it's appropriate for me to mention it."

Huang Weimin said in a jovial tone while driving Chen Hao back to the college.

Chen Hao had quite a good impression of Huang Weimin.

He was a leader who was devoted to developing and growing Jin Ling's commercial status to a higher stage.



Hence, Chen Hao would usually grant whatever he requested.

“Well, not long ago, our Business Management Division received a task, which is to strengthen urban and rural economic development. The Business Management Division must of course cooperate and have something to show for it. Thus, I plan to launch a pilot project in the counties and towns!”

“I have already troubled you many times, so I invested in other large organisations. All of them are in agreement. However, Haishan Group suddenly collapsed a few days ago and many of the related enterprises were affected. The investment has all gone to waste overnight!”

Huang Weimin smiled bitterly.

Chen Hao did not know if he should cry or laugh, because Haishan Group was actually destroyed by him.

And it indeed affected many people.

“That’s why I came up with a plan, Young



Master Chen. I've been informed that your hometown is a small town in Ping An County below Jin Ling. I've made some research on that place and I found out that the transportation is good and the location is strategic. If you are willing to invest and develop enterprises there, the economy of Ping An County can be boosted in just a few years. Of course, we will provide financial and resource aid on our side!"

Huang Weimin was asking for Chen Hao's opinion.

Chen Hao agreed naturally.

The examination would end in seven days. After the examination, Chen Hao would be free for a few months, which could be used to develop all his projects.

Actually, Chen Hao had been planning to develop the economy of his hometown and he was thinking of telling Huang Weimin his plans later.

But now, he indirectly destroyed Huang Weimin's initial investment plan.



So Chen Hao had no reason to reject his small request.

Anyway, it would only cost a small amount of money.

Therefore, he agreed to the request on the spot.

After Chen Hao reached his dorm, he put down the jade bracelet he bought.

Yang Hui, Li Rui and the rest were revising for the examination in the dorm.

Right at this moment, Chen Hao's phone rang. It was from his sister, Chen Xiao.

Chen Hao left the dorm and walked to the public bathroom because it was inconvenient and inconsiderate to answer the call in the dorm.

Calculating the days, his sister was supposed to arrive today. Chen Hao had been planning to call her for a long time.

Right after Chen Hao left the dorm, five of them who were initially studying put down



the books in their hands immediately.

One of them even stood by the door as a look-out.

“Yang Hui, check what Chen Hao bought this time quickly. Damn, if the guesses of Xu Xia and Zhao Yifan are verified, then Chen Hao is confirmed to be Young Master Chen. We as his best friends will be benefitted as well!” Li Rui laughed delightedly.

Anyway, it was normal for roommates to steal each other's food and go through each other's belongings. All of them including Chen Hao did it several times.

There was nothing to feel guilty for.

Most importantly, they were all curious about Chen Hao's identity now!

“Yes, I hope that Xu Xia's guess was right!”

Yang Hui scratched his head as he said with a laugh. If that was true, Yang Hui would sincerely be happy for Chen Hao.



At this moment, Yang Hui's phone notified him of a WeChat video call request.

He picked up the phone and saw that it was from Xu Xia.

"Yang Hui! Is Chen Hao back?!"

"He's back, then he went to the public bathroom. And he brought back two bags of things which seem extraordinary!"

"Really? Let me see!"

The one who answered was not Xu Xia, instead it was her roommates. Even Zhao Yifan was watching curiously.

They could not sleep soundly before confirming Chen Hao's identity. Especially Zhao Yifan, she felt that her days were like years and each day was just a torture for her.

Should she apologize to Chen Hao and come to good terms with him? Since Su Tongxin was not here now, perhaps they had a chance to resume their relationship!



But what if Chen Hao was not Young Master Chen, but a loser instead?

Zhao Yifan was almost driven insane by this question.

“Li Rui, lend me a hand! Let’s see what Chen Hao bought this time!”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!





“Look at this! What an exquisitely made jade bracelet!”

When they opened the packaging, everyone was astonished.

Their surprise grew even greater when they saw the receipt that Chen Hao brought back.

These two items cost more than two hundred thousand!

“Let us see it too!” Lin Jiao requested while jumping in excitement on the other end.

Yang Hui and Li Rui showed the jade bracelet to the camera for them to see, while the other roommates observed the packaging in admiration.

Even these two boxes appeared to be costly.

At this point, everyone believed that Chen Hao must have gotten rich, definitely.

Suddenly, the boy at the door shouted,



“Chen Hao is coming back! Quick, put it back!”

Yang Hui ended the video call immediately while the others placed the box in its original position.

Just right after they put the jade bracelet back into the box, Chen Hao opened the door.

He was baffled to see all his roommates standing there while staring at him. Feeling perplexed, he asked in a joking tone, “What are you looking at? Is there money on my face?”

“Chen Hao, tell us frankly. Are you really rich now?” Yang Hui inquired curiously.

“What do you mean? How could I be rich?” Chen Hao replied reflexively.

“Damn! Are you still trying to hide it from us? Guys, beat him!”

Yang Hui and the others pounced on Chen Hao and pushed him onto the bed.

## Chapter 184 Tasks Assigned by Sister

They took off his pants, smacked his buttocks and did all the silly punishments on Chen Hao.

"Alright, I surrender! Yes, yes, yes! I am rich now!"

Chen Hao could not conceal it anymore.

His actions and behavior during this period of time had caught the attention of Yang Hui, Li Rui and the rest.

Indeed. How could a poor student become so wealthy overnight? Not only did he become wealthy, he obviously had great influence.

Initially, Chen Hao did not wish to tell Yang Hui and the rest the truth because he was afraid that their friendship would be affected.

But in this situation, although he did not want to reveal that he was Young Master Chen, they must have guessed it.

Therefore, Chen Hao could only admit that he was wealthy now. As for how he



became rich and his true identity, he would never admit it verbally.

Yang Hui and the rest could not force him to admit all of it.

At the end of the day, despite the jokes and teases, they were all happy for Chen Hao.

And Chen Hao was determined for them to help each other in their future careers.

After that, Yang Hui and the rest coerced Chen Hao to accept their plans for the next few days in the college. In the past, they had helped Chen Hao a lot, so it was reasonable for Chen Hao to repay their deeds by treating them to meals.

After Chen Hao and the rest completed their revision, they went out to have some fun and indulge in gluttony. They then went back to the dorm to rest.

As for the matter of Chen Hao's sister coming to Jin Ling, we must rewind back to the time Chen Hao went to the bathroom.



When Chen Hao got to the public bathroom after he left the dorm, he contacted Chen Xiao and inquired when she would arrive so that he could fetch her.

But Chen Xiao said that she canceled the trip to Jin Ling.

“Chen Hao, we have an important guest now. Father asked me to accompany him, so I’m afraid I can’t make it to Jin Ling. Father informed me to call and tell you.”

“Alright!”

Chen Hao was slightly disappointed. After all, he missed his sister.

“Do you remember that father had a comrade-in-arms who was his best friend when we were in the old house in Jin Ling?”

Chen Hao nodded. “Yes, I remember that.”

It was a long story. Some things were only told during the previous call with their father. Their father said that the Chen Family had a tradition where they would



raise their sons and daughters in poverty to educate them.

Naturally, their father was not an exception.

Back in the days when their father was raised in poverty, he did not pass the college entrance examination. So, their grandfather pressured him to join the army. And that was when he met his comrade-in-arms.

After returning from being enlisted in the army for two years, their father cultivated the land to grow crops in his hometown.

After all, he was penniless that time.

He used the retirement fees to open a steamed bun stall in the town.

Unfortunately, he poked his nose into other people's matters and maimed a thief. So, he had to use the steamed bun stall to compensate the thief.

He even borrowed a large sum of money and was heavily in debt.



At that time, he did not even have money for the New Year, so he sought help from his comrade-in-arms.

This comrade-in-arms came from the county town and was wealthy. Both of his parents were civil servants, so it was natural that they lived a comfortable life.

He visited this comrade's house in the country town several times according to the address he gave, but were all fruitless trips because this comrade said he was not free to meet him. At last, he did not even get to meet this comrade in person.

He was quite disheartened at that time.

When they were best buddies and had the closest friendship, they even promised to continue their relationship to their next generation. If they both had a boy, their sons would become brothers; if they had a boy and a girl, they would be made husband and wife.

But it seemed that all of these were just jokes.



From that day onward, they rarely contacted each other.

Until their father reached his 22nd birthday, their grandfather told him that he was actually a son from a wealthy family.

After that, their father was brought out of the small place to build his business and finally inherited the family.

After giving birth to his sister and him, their parents returned to the hometown while continuing their careers remotely. At the same time, they began their poverty education on his sister and him.

Of course, Chen Hao only remembered that it was his neighbors, Uncle Wu and Aunt Wu, who took care of him while his parents were working overseas to repay the debt.

Their parents would only return to visit his sister and him twice or thrice a year.

That was the general story of the past.

They met the comrade-in-arms again when





Chen Hao was in his junior high school. During the transition to senior high school, he was brought by his father to meet that comrade again to request if he could arrange for him to attend a good school. After all, his results were pretty good.

However, they only met the comrade in the parking lot of the comrade's house. The comrade diverted the topic by saying he was busy for a meeting and they should catch up some other time.

In the end, Chen Hao got into one of the best schools based on his own results.

His impression of his father's comrade was limited up to this point.

That man seemed to be working in the system and had extraordinary status. It was only natural that he looked down upon Chen Hao's family.

"What about that, sister?" Chen Hao withdrew his thoughts and asked.

"Well, father has been talking about how he misses his old friend. You know that



father is indifferent to fame and fortune. Although his old friend looked down upon him in the past, father is still reminiscing about their relationship. He's one of a kind. Now that our education in poverty is over, and father can't visit them personally because of his identity, I can't meet them too, so you are the only person who can take on this task."

"Although you'll be staying in Jin Ling to get your things done during this summer holiday, find some time to return home for a few days. Then, visit father's old friends on behalf of him. And there's another special friend that you need to visit. I'll courier an item to you at the time. The information of that special friend whom you've never met is all in the parcel. It'll be great if you can visit them all. Just help us out if you can."

"As for Uncle Wu and Aunt Wu who took care of us, help them to build a villa on the mountain, and give their son and daughter a big sum of money."

After giving all these instructions, Chen Xiao hung up the phone.



Chen Hao was puzzled.

Who was that special friend of his father?

Chen Hao decided to shake the thoughts off his mind since he could not understand. He then went back to the dorm.

And the story resumed to whatever happened later.

None of them continued to chat later that night.

The next morning, Chen Hao brought his books to reserve a spot in the library as usual.

There was quite a crowd.

Chen Hao chose the seat beside the window again.

As soon as he saw this place, he thought of Qin Ya. This was where they first met.

He wanted to compensate her with a new jade bracelet, but she was nowhere to be



found, and he did not have her contact number.

Therefore, Chen Hao came to the library in hope that he could bump into her again.

After Chen Hao sat down, he scanned across the library frequently.

At the same time in the other corner of the library, there sat a group of five or six girls with extraordinary temperament.

All of them were looking at Chen Hao.

“Who do you think that loser is looking for?” A girl smiled and asked while supporting her cheeks with her palm.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



“Who knows. Didn’t Qin Ya mention that Chen Hao had a nosebleed when he first met her because of her perfume? Hahaha! This is too funny to be real!”

“Indeed. Why haven’t I met a guy who would have a nose bleed when he sees me? Am I right, Qin Ya? That’s why I think Chen Hao is looking for Qin Ya!”

The girls continued their chattering, while Qin Ya who sat at a side, could not help but blush.

The previous incident in the library was indeed embarrassing for her.

And now she felt even more shy when her friends teased her.

They were studying just a moment ago.

When suddenly, Zhao Tongtong nudged Qin Ya with her elbow and motioned her to look at the library entrance.

At this moment, she saw Chen Hao walking in with a stack of revision materials in his hands while looking



around.

This scene roused the discussion of the girls.

“Hey, Chen Hao!”

Zhao Tongtong shouted softly at this moment. The library was quiet, so Chen Hao heard her calls.

He raised his head abruptly and saw Zhao Tongtong standing there, waving her hands to invite him over.

Beside her were Qin Ya and her friends.

Chen Hao was delighted to have finally met her.

Therefore, he walked toward them at once.

“Chen Hao, what were you looking for when you walked into the library? Are your friends here in the library too?” Once he approached them, Zhao Tongtong asked in a jovial tone.

“What? Nope!” Chen Hao answered



nervously.

In his heart, he was embarrassed that they had been observing his every move since he came in.

“Then what are you looking for?”

“Hahaha! Oh I know, you are looking for Qin Ya, aren't you? You wanted to see if Qin Ya was here?” Zhao Tongtong laughed behind her palms.

“I...” Chen Hao was rendered speechless.

It was indeed embarrassing that someone had pointed out the intentions in his heart.

Qin Ya raised her head and stared at him expectantly and inquisitively. She wanted to know if Zhao Tongtong was right.

“Yes, I'm looking for Qin Ya. I want to give you a bracelet as compensation since I broke yours last time,” Chen Hao said.

“What? You don't have to do that, Chen Hao. That bracelet was not expensive. It cost only a few ten thousand. In fact, I



wanted to find you and express my gratitude!”

Qin Ya was stunned for a moment upon hearing Chen Hao’s words, but she quickly regained her senses and replied with a smile.

She had meant every word she said without any hidden meaning. A few ten thousand was indeed a drop in the ocean, given Qin Ya’s family background.

Therefore, she spoke casually about it.

“Alright. Since you want to thank Chen Hao, and it’s still early now. You haven’t had your breakfast right, Chen Hao? There’s a new breakfast cafe beside the college, let’s have our breakfast there and have a chat!” Zhao Tongtong suggested while smiling.

She then added, “Chen Hao, here’s an opportunity for you to treat six beautiful girls to breakfast. You better grab it!”

“Alright, let’s go then!” Chen Hao nodded.





“You don’t need to treat us, Chen Hao. Today’s breakfast is on me!” Qin Ya gave a hearty laugh.

After that, the girls left with Chen Hao.

“You girls should go first. I need to grab something from my dorm. I’ll meet you girls there!” Chen Hao said after they left the library.

He needed to retrieve the jade bracelet from the dorm and give it to Qin Ya as soon as possible. Then, he would not owe her anymore and they would be even.

No doubt Qin Ya was stunning, but while her looks could capture a boy’s heart with just a glance, Chen Hao’s heart belonged only to Su Tongxin.

He would feel guilty if he mingled too much with other girls.

This was also the reason why Chen Hao was avoiding Zhao Yifan, Lin Jiao and the rest.

When he reached the dorm, he picked up



the jade bracelet along with the packaging that cost fifty thousand. He then rushed down to meet the girls after informing Yang Hui and the others who were still in bed.

Meanwhile, the girls arrived at the breakfast cafe and found a nice spot.

Once they sat down, Zhao Tongtong and the rest covered their mouths and laughed. "Qin Ya, I am hundred percent sure that Chen Hao likes you!"

"Yes, it's obvious. All of you might not know this, but I've asked about him before. He is from the Literature Department and I heard that he is very poor!"

"What's the big deal if he's poor? Qin Ya isn't someone who lacks money. If anything, she can offer Chen Hao a job after they get married!"

"That's true. Chen Hao is quite handsome as well!"

"Okay, enough! What are you talking about? What do you mean by 'after they



get married'? Chen Hao is an honest person. You can pull these jokes on me, but don't tease him like this later. Regardless of anything, Chen Hao had helped me once!"

At this point, Qin Ya could not stand it anymore.

Really, her friends could blabber just about anything.

It was getting more and more ridiculous.

"But Qin Ya, you have never been in a relationship. Don't you want to know what it feels like?" Zhao Tongtong asked.

"So what if I had never been in a relationship. I don't find you guys, who are more experienced, to be any better!" Qin Ya smiled bitterly.

"Qin Ya, what a coincidence! Are you guys having breakfast here too?" Suddenly, a boy interrupted the girl's talk as he walked toward them.

His eyes shimmered when he saw Qin Ya



and the girls.

And he was holding a delicate box in his hands.

“Oh, Young Master Li! What brings you here?”

Zhao Tongtong waved her hands gleefully while speaking in an ingratiating tone.

The boy in front of them was the one who was tugging at Chen Hao at the infirmary that day—Young Master Li, Li Yue.

Li Yue’s family financial situation was decent.

And his family ran a business.

While he himself was driving a BMW 7 Series which cost around 800 thousand.

In short, he was somewhat capable.

Naturally, Zhao Tongtong and the girls looked up to him.

After all, in any girls’ eyes, the rest of their



lives would be a bed of roses if they got married to Li Yue.

However, Li Yue had been madly in love with Qin Ya and was pursuing her. Unfortunately, Qin Ya did not feel the same for him at all.

“What are you girls talking and joking about? I was just looking for you, Qin Ya. I didn’t expect to meet you here!”

Li Yue smiled and sat on the chair that was reserved for Chen Hao, in an unduly familiar manner.

“We are discussing to scout out a boyfriend for Qin Ya since we are almost graduating. Young Master Li, do you have anyone suitable in mind?” Zhao Tongtong blinked her eyes and asked.

“Really? Then that depends on whether Qin Ya fancy me or—” Li Yue was overjoyed.

“Enough. Let’s not talk about this. Li Yue, why do you want to meet me?” Qin Ya interrupted abruptly, her smile vanished.



“Well, didn’t your jade bracelet break yesterday? It’s my fault for being reckless. So I bought a new one for you yesterday. Check it out and see if you like it or not.”

Li Yue placed the jade bracelet on the table as he spoke.

When they opened the box, Zhao Tongtong and the girls were astonished.

“Oh my God! This jade bracelet looks extraordinary. Young Master Li, how much did it cost?”

Zhao Tongtong’s high-pitched gasps attracted the attention of the girls who were having their meals here as well.

They focused their gaze in their direction.

Li Yue smiled bitterly and replied, “You can guess it. If you guessed it right, I will get you one too!”



On the other hand, Chen Hao had arrived too.

And he had also brought along a bracelet.

Although Qin Ya had turned down his gesture earlier, Chen Hao had thought it through. He would buy the girls breakfast, and the matter would be considered as settled.

Therefore, Chen Hao was going to foot the bill by himself.

As soon as he arrived, he saw Li Yue, who was interested in Qin Ya, there as well. Clearly, he brought her a present too.

“Chen Hao, over here!”

Qin Ya paid no attention to Li Yue. Instead, her eyes were glued to the end of the staircase. When she saw Chen Hao, she waved at him with a smile.

“Why is he here too?”

At the sight of Chen Hao, Li Yue’s face immediately turned gloomy.



Once in a while when Li Yue met with Qin Ya and the girls, he caught sight of Chen Hao. Judging from his attire, he decided that Chen Hao was not a threat to him.

Nonetheless, it was clear that Chen Hao was on very good terms with Qin Ya now.

“Of course he has to be here. Qin Ya is buying this meal specially for Chen Hao. By the way, Young Master Li, you are sitting on Chen Hao’s seat,” said Zhao Tongtong.

“Eh? Chen Hao, what is that thing in your hand?”

“I accidentally broke Qin Ya’s jade bracelet yesterday when I failed to catch it. This is the one I bought her as compensation.”

Chen Hao explained in a forthright manner.

“Chen Hao, haven’t I already said that I don’t need any compensation? Why did you still buy it? Why would you spend so much just to compensate for a bracelet? It’s not even your fault.”





Qin Ya had heard from her housemates that the financial condition of Chen Hao's family was dire.

And now, while he had helped her, she had caused him to spend a great amount of money.

How could she not feel guilty about this?

Moreover, Qin Ya didn't really mind the bracelet which cost only a few ten thousand.

She got anxious at the moment and blurted out that sentence.

"Hmph, from the looks of this guy, I bet he couldn't have afforded that. Qin Ya, you're just overthinking. I'm afraid this is just some cheap stuff from the night market which costs only a few bucks!"

Li Yue taunted directly.

"Hahaha, of course we know that. Qin Ya's jade bracelet costs fifty thousand. Is it even possible that Chen Hao really spent fifty thousand to buy another one for Qin



Ya?!”

Zhao Tongtong laughed out loud and said, “Young Master Li, please reveal the price of your jade bracelet now. We really couldn’t guess it right!”

“Very well, I will reveal it. Nothing much, it cost me only a hundred and twenty thousand.”

After saying that, Li Yue shifted his gaze to Qin Ya to check on her response.

However, Qin Ya’s expression remained calm.

As for the rest of the girls, they were all deeply shocked.

“Damn, a hundred and twenty thousand!”

Zhao Tongtong exclaimed.

The rest of the girls’ mouths were wide open in shock.

Even some other girls who were having breakfast at the cafe cast frequent



glances toward them in astonishment.

Exactly. Just by one look at the jade bracelet, one would know that it was not of the ordinary sort.

It was even more shocking to hear the price.

At that moment, everyone looked at Li Yue with a change of expression.

“Young Master Li, you are indeed very generous to Qin Ya!”

One of the girls commented with jealousy.

After all, it was a present that cost a hundred twenty thousand. The guy had to be really rich to be able to afford that.

How could any girl not be interested in this type of guy?

Could any girl resist the temptation?

“Qin Ya, do you like it?”

Li Yue enjoyed a great deal to be showered



by everyone's admiration.

He thought to himself, As cold-hearted as Qin Ya really was, I am sure she would be moved by my gesture this time?

As for Qin Ya, she did not answer Li Yue. Instead, she was really annoyed by his presence.

Li Yue was quite upset to receive such a cold response from Qin Ya.

He turned his gaze toward Chen Hao, who had bought a jade bracelet too.

"Hehe, your name is Chen Hao, right? May we have a look at the bracelet you have bought for Qin Ya?"

Li Yue thought to himself that it was probably because of Chen Hao that Qin Ya was being so cold to him.

Therefore, he decided to target him.

"Forget about mine. It's no better than yours. There's no need to look at it."



Chen Hao stuck to the truth.

He bought the jade bracelet at the price of fifty thousand for Qin Ya. It was of the same pattern as the broken one.

Moreover, if he wanted to make someone as sarcastic as Li Yue eat his own words by proving the bracelet was genuine, it would not require much effort.

However, Qin Ya and him were not even friends. Hence, Chen Hao had no intention to have much interaction with her in the future.

After all, Su Tongxin was genuine with her feelings for him. He felt obligated to treat her well too.

He did not see the need to get involved in a fight with Qin Ya's suitor. It would make him look silly.

"Exactly, Chen Hao. You don't have to be embarrassed. We won't laugh at you. Take it out and show it to us now!"

After saying that, Zhao Tongtong got hold



of the box and placed it on the table without waiting for his response.

The girls were very excited.

Haha, it was not hard to imagine how stark the difference would be between a bracelet that cost a hundred twenty thousand and one that cost a few dollars. It was just like the difference in wealth between the two guys.

Right then, Zhao Tongtong opened up the box straightaway.

As for Chen Hao, he lowered his head to get ready for the incoming wave of mockery. After they were done with it, he would come up with an excuse to leave.

This whole matter would then come to an end.

He was still waiting.

Yet, he heard no words of sarcasm by Zhao Tongtong.

He lifted up his head and saw that Zhao



Tongtong was dumbstruck by the jade bracelet he bought.

“Chen Hao. . . Is this. . . Is this the jade bracelet that you have bought?”

Zhao Tongtong and the rest of the girls had their mouths wide open.

“Damn, this looks like the Cloud of Dragon Jade Bracelet. I had come across this online, and the price is two hundred thousand!”

“Exactly. Could this be a replica? However, this looks too genuine to be a knock-off, judging from the colour of the jade.”

“Did I hear ‘replica’? It’s easy to differentiate between the genuine and the fake ones for this type of jade bracelet. It’s impossible to be replicated!”

“In that case, Chen Hao’s jade bracelet that costs two hundred thousand is genuine!”

If it weren’t for the girls having come across a real piece before, they would have never believed this one was genuine.



As for Chen Hao, he was in utter bewilderment.

Damn it, he was sure he took the box which was marked fifty thousand. As the pattern of the boxes looked similar, he deliberately wrote a five and a twenty in numerical figures on the boxes.

However, the bracelet that cost two hundred thousand was put inside of this box which was marked fifty thousand.

Damn it!

Chen Hao's heart was in a turmoil.

Everyone in the cafe was greatly shocked.

Even the other girls, who were having their breakfast in the cafe, swarmed over to take a look.

"Let me have a look!" Qin Ya took hold of the jade bracelet in Zhao Tongtong's hand in astonishment.

After scrutinizing the bracelet, Qin Ya stared at Chen Hao in shock. "This is the





real deal. It can't get more genuine than this. Chen Hao, did you really pay for this?"

Chen Hao was at a loss of what to say.

As for Li Yue who was standing beside, his face was flushed. He was absolutely humiliated as he did not see this coming!

"Gosh, originally I had thought that you're quite an honest man. However, I did not expect you to put up an act. Let me ask you, did you deliberately put me in embarrassment by claiming your bracelet was cheaper than mine?"

Li Yue got angry as he was greatly humiliated.

"I... I didn't do it on purpose. I thought mine would be cheaper than yours. It's really beyond my expectations that it would turn out to be even more expensive than yours!"

Chen Hao was not the least bit interested to compete with him. He was speaking the truth.



Then, he recalled something. After taking the two boxes, he did not return them. He was sure the two bracelets had been swapped. He had to ask Yang Hui and the gang about this later.

However, what he said was no different than showing off. Li Yue got even more angry and embarrassed after listening to his words.

“Chen Hao, answer us now. Did you pay for it?”

The girls, who were in shock, prompted excitedly.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



“My grandmother used to wear this bracelet. Because I own nothing else as valuable as this, I can only offer this as a compensation...”

Chen Hao came up with a lie.

“Damn, Chen Hao, do you have any idea how much it's worth? Are you sure you won't regret giving it to Qin Ya? You can still take it back now!”

The restlessness in Zhao Tongtong's heart finally dissipated.

Damn, she was so shocked just now by the fact that Chen Hao was able to afford that Cloud of Dragon Jade Bracelet which was worth two hundred thousand. Could he be a rich guy trying to keep a low profile?

In fact, Zhao Tongtong did not look down on him.

To her, Chen Hao was just a loser. She just felt unconvinced if he were to transform into a rich guy all of a sudden.



Luckily, he was not rich.

"I had no idea back then, but now I have realised it's true worth. I have no regrets. Qin Ya, just take it!"

With that, he shoved the jade bracelet back to Qin Ya.

Chen Hao had no choice but to go along with his lies seeing the awkwardness of the scene. He just could not take back what he had offered someone as a gift.

As for Qin Ya, she was staring at Chen Hao with her eyes widened.

This jade bracelet is extremely valuable. I bet this must be the most expensive thing from his family. Does he really want to give it to me just like this?

At the thought of this, Qin Ya's heart was filled with warmth.

As for Li Yue, he was exasperated.

He was thrown into a humiliating situation that he did not expect to be in.



It was especially awful as the girl he admired most was around. If he stayed on any longer, he would be in a much more embarrassing situation.

Shooting a vicious glare toward Chen Hao, Li Yue stomped off angrily.

No doubt, Chen Hao was reluctant to stay there any longer too.

He wanted a quick end to the matter. Therefore, he decided to skip breakfast.

Otherwise, the scene would get even more awkward.

With an excuse, he descended the stairs and left.

“Chen Hao, stop right there!”

With the jade bracelet given by Chen Hao in her hand, Qin Ya made a dash downstairs.

She put on a shy look before giving the jade bracelet back to Chen Hao and said, “What do you mean by giving me this? Why



do you give me your grandmother's bracelet? Moreover, my broken bracelet wasn't worth this much as well!"

"Ah? I mean nothing by that. Just take it as a compensation!"

It would simply be too embarrassing for him to even ask her whether she would like to exchange it with another bracelet that cost fifty thousand.

"What's that? This is the most valuable thing from your family. Moreover, your grandmother had left this bracelet to you. Surely she had meant it for her future granddaughter-in-law. Why are you even giving me this? When you left earlier, did you know what Zhao Tongtong and the other girls said?"

Qin Ya's face went slightly red.

Being a classy beauty, a lot of guys were interested in Qin Ya. However, only a handful of them had managed to move her heart.

Qin Ya was not interested in Chen Hao



right away after receiving the Cloud of Dragon Jade Bracelet from him.

She was slightly moved by his gesture, but at the same time, an indescribable feeling grew in her heart toward Chen Hao who had helped her before.

To her, Chen Hao was a very honest and genuine man. He was quite a rare breed.

He was studious and very hardworking.

She was really impressed by his personality.

Chen Hao asked, "What did Zhao Tongtong and the girls say?"

"I have no idea..." Qin Ya rolled her eyes at him before continuing, "Anyway, please take this back. It's too valuable and I won't accept it."

"Please keep it. We are going to graduate soon. When the next semester begins, there will be less opportunity to stay in school. I am afraid I won't have the chance to compensate you then." Chen Hao



smiled bitterly.

“Tehee! ”

Qin Ya found his words hilarious and said, “Chen Hao, do you really hate the feeling of owing to others?”

“Yes, yes!” Chen Hao nodded his head.

“Very well then, I will keep this in my possession first, and return it to you when you plan to get married!”

The corners of Qin Ya's mouth revealed a slight grin.

“Great!”

Seeing that Qin Ya had finally accepted his gift, he thought that the whole incident had come to an end. And so, he turned around and left.

“Hey hey hey, Chen Hao!”

Qin Ya scurried over to catch up with him and said, “Aren't you even curious about how am I going to contact you when you





are going to marry? Aren't you going to even ask for my number?"

"Hmm... Very well, I will add you on WeChat. When I plan to get married, I will inform you!"

Chen Hao had no idea what else to say.

He could not bring himself to turn her down and leave. After all, he would feel bad to embarrass her in this way.

Hence, Chen Hao added Qin Ya on WeChat according to her wish.

It went without saying, the idea of such a beautiful girl falling in love with him had never come across his mind.

Even though they had added each other on WeChat, it was not guaranteed that they would start chatting with each other right away.

Therefore, he did not think much about this.

As for Qin Ya, she went back upstairs with



the jade bracelet from Chen Hao. As the bracelet was put into a box without an outer packaging that would reveal any other information, the girls completely believed Chen Hao's story.

"Qin Ya, did he refuse to take it back?"

At the sight of Qin Ya, the girls raised the question while laughing.

"Hahaha, my guess is spot-on! I can guarantee that Chen Hao has fallen in love with you, Qin Ya. Also, it's not just a crush. It means a lot by giving you the most valuable thing from his family!"

Zhao Tongtong made the comment confidently.

"Exactly. Also, no one has paid attention to this but I noticed the way Chen Hao was looking at Qin Ya. He was so worried that Qin Ya would refuse the bracelet!"

"Alas, everyone knows that this kind of bracelet is usually reserved for the future wife of the son in a family. Haha, Chen Hao is quite a smart guy!"



The other girls chimed in.

“Ok, enough you guys. Chen Hao's not as complicated as you all have described. Stop teasing him anymore in the future!”

Qin Ya criticized with a bitter smile.

“Wow Qin Ya, you are already taking Chen Hao's side. Argh!!!! Qin Ya, are you... ”

Zhao Tongtong widened her eyes in feigned surprise.

“What nonsense are you talking about? Tongtong, I will buy three plates of buns for you and shove them all down your mouth so that you would stop talking!”

The girls chatted and laughed boisterously.

Meanwhile, Chen Hao did not enter the library as it was already full by the time he arrived.

Carrying the books, he decided to return to his dorm to study.



Unexpectedly, when he was going to have lunch with Yang Hui and the gang, Qin Ya sent him a WeChat message.

“Chen Hao, where are you going to have lunch later?”

Qin Ya asked.

“I’ll be heading to the canteen with my roommates. What’s going on?”

Chen Hao was slightly taken aback by her message.

“Oh, you are with your roommates. I wanted to ask you out for a meal, since you have helped me twice before.”

“Twice?”

“That’s right. You carried me to the infirmary, and even helped get rid of Li Yue who keeps pestering me. Haha, he was too embarrassed to even contact me. I am finally able to have a peaceful mind!”

“Cough cough. Actually, Li Yue is quite a good guy, and he likes you a lot!”

## Chapter 187 Qin Ya's invitation

"What do you mean by that? Does that mean you'll give us your blessing if Li Yue and I become a couple?"

"I don't mean that!"

"Even if you really mean it, I won't accept someone whom I have no feelings for. By the way, I will study at the library later and reserve a seat for you. Come join me during my revision, we can be study partners!"

Staring at the message on the screen, Chen Hao had no idea how to reply.

He was sure that Qin Ya had no feelings for him.

However, he always felt uneasy whenever he was around Qin Ya. He was worried that he might fall in love with her one day.

After pondering it over, he decided to keep a distance from her.

In the end, he did not reply to her.

He then went to have lunch at the canteen



with Yang Hui and the gang.

After lunch, he did not go to the library. Instead, he stayed back in his dorm to do his revision.

In the blink of an eye, the day came to an end.

Just then, Qin Ya sent him another message saying, "Why didn't you show up? I have reserved a seat for you, and I have waited for you since 1.30pm. Were you busy with something?"



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



“The library was too crowded, so I decided to study in my dorm.”

Chen Hao replied.

“Oh, we should come over earlier next time then. Whoever reaches the library first will reserve a seat for the other, deal?”

“Okay. I’ve got to go. Talk to you next time!”

After sending out the message, Chen Hao tossed his phone aside.

Indeed, he was trying to avoid Qin Ya. Ever since he dated Su Tongxin, Chen Hao had put in much effort trying to keep a distance from other girls.

After the exam ended, they would start the next semester. There would be a three-month discussion program held at school for Chen Hao’s department.

As for Qin Ya’s department, they would probably look for an internship.

And they would never see each other



again.

Most importantly, Chen Hao felt out of place being in Qin Ya's social circle.

Other than that, he had no other thoughts about the matter.

Two days had passed just like that.

Qin Ya had contacted Chen Hao every morning in the past two days. She told him that she had reserved him a seat at the library, and that she would wait for him to do their revision together.

While Chen Hao made up different excuses to reject her invitations.

Qin Ya had been trying to ask him out for a meal in order to express her gratitude to him. She knew he would be uneasy around Zhao Tongtong and the other girls. Therefore, there was even once when Qin Ya said that she would be alone in order to convince him to join her.

Still, Chen Hao had turned her down with an excuse.





It was only until three days later did Qin Ya stop contacting him.

It was as though she had vanished into thin air.

Everything felt normal for Chen Hao. Other than studying and doing revision, he would talk about the recent happenings in his life with Su Tongxin. Everything in his life went on as usual.

In the afternoon, Chen Hao went back to school from Li Zhenguo's place, and stopped by the milk tea shop next to the entrance of the school to get some beverages for Yang Hui and the gang.

"Chen Hao?"

At this moment, a girl's voice called out his name.

He turned to his back and saw Zhao Tongtong. She was here for the milk tea too. When she laid her eyes on Chen Hao, her face was filled with surprise and annoyance at the same time.



Back then, she would always joke around with Chen Hao every time she bumped into him.

Currently, her face was filled with resentment when she saw him.

Chen Hao was unfazed by this sudden change. At just the right time, his order was ready. Chen Hao smiled and said, "I will pay for the pretty girl next to me too!"

"Great!"

The shop assistant replied to him with a hearty laugh.

"No need for that. I didn't ask you to pay for it. Why are you being so nosy!"

Zhao Tongtong shot a look of disdain at Chen Hao.

"Uhm... ZhaoTongtong, did I do anything wrong?"

Chen Hao asked in bewilderment.

"You really have no idea what you have



done? Hmph, do you know how many times you have stood Qin Ya up?"

With her brows furrowed, Zhao Tongtong chastised furiously.

Cough, cough.

Chen Hao had seen it coming.

Zhao Tongtong continued, "Do you know that Qin Ya deliberately woke up twenty minutes earlier than she was supposed to every day, just to get seats at the library. When we asked her why she got up so early, she said that you would do your revision together with us in the future. As it turned out, you didn't show up even once after the seat had been reserved for you!"

"There was one time she even bought you some fruits after asking you out. According to her, she had invited you to go to the library together. However, you didn't turn up again!"

"You have stood her up for two days in a row! Moreover, she also tried to buy you a meal. As she was worried that you would



not get used to the food outside, she purposely ordered food from the canteen. She stopped us from coming along as she was worried that we might make fun of you. Damn, even then, you stood her up again!"

"What are you trying to avoid? Why can't you just man up and accept her gesture with ease? Also, it's obvious to me that she likes you very much. We have no idea why she has feelings for you all of a sudden. However, you really let her down!"

Zhao Tongtong blasted out everything at one go.

After listening to her, Chen Hao suddenly felt a sense of remorse growing in his heart.

Indeed, he had turned Qin Ya down several times.

Chen Hao assumed Qin Ya was just being friendly. Unexpectedly to him, she had meant everything she said. She actually went to order from the canteen after suggesting to buy him a meal.



All of a sudden, Chen Hao felt sorry toward her.

“Do you know what Qin Ya thought of you?”

“What?”

“She said that you are quite kind and honest. Despite being slightly dull, you are very adorable. She was very curious about you, and said that you were the only male friend of hers that she would like to get closer to. Look what happened in the end? Pugh! Even now, you’re acting all indifferent when Qin Ya is in trouble, and you still have the mood to buy milk tea for me?! Qin Ya was indeed interested in the wrong guy!”

After she finished her reproach, Zhao Tongtong felt so much better.

As for Chen Hao, he was slightly taken aback. “Is Qin Ya in trouble now?”

“She is not the one who’s in trouble. I slipped up just now. It’s her mother, who has a terminal illness. Now that I have mentioned this, I am even more angry.



That afternoon before yesterday, Qin Ya had packed food from home and invited you to join her for lunch. She waited for you at the canteen, however, you didn't turn up again. At that moment, she received a call from her family saying that her mother had fainted. Shortly after, Qin Ya applied for leave and left."

"Also, we have realized that you do not see Qin Ya as a friend at all. Then why would you give such an expensive bracelet to her as a gift?"

Zhao Tongtong cast a disgusted glance at Chen Hao.

When her order was ready, she paid for it and left.

As for Chen Hao, he stood rooted to the spot.

An indescribable pain rose up in his heart.

Definitely, no romance was involved in this.

He felt bad because Qin Ya really saw him as a true friend.



Looking back, he did not take her seriously. Up until the day her family was having trouble, she had been waiting for him to have a meal together.

For the past three days, he did not get in touch with her at all.

Chen Hao checked the newsfeed on his social media account and saw a post from Qin Ya. She said, "Mum, I hope you would be able to get through this. Everything will get better soon! Daddy and I will find you the best doctor in the world. Your illness will definitely be cured!" This was posted three days ago.

Alas, he did not even send her a message to show his concern!

When he came to think of it, he realized he was actually quite a jerk.

However, he had no idea how to help. As he saw that Zhao Tongtong was still not far away, Chen Hao made a dash toward her.

"What do you want?"



Zhao Tongtong asked icily.

“Oh, I just want to ask which hospital Qin Ya’s mother is staying at? What kind of illness is she having?” Chen Hao asked.

“Damn, you finally showed some concern. Get lost!”

Zhao Tongtong took a sip of milk tea and continued.

“She is staying at the People Hospital, and she has gotten a very serious disease. Many of the doctors have no idea what they’re dealing with. Until now, they are unable to make a diagnosis. Anyway, it’s a rare disease. I don’t have much details about it as well.”

After she finished speaking, Zhao Tongtong left.

As for Chen Hao, he was in a dilemma. Should he or should he not pay a visit to her mother?

He had no idea what to say to her mother. Also, he had not much help to offer.





Right!

Suddenly, he recalled something. He had already secured the authority to control the Emergency Center now.

His authority enabled him to have control over various resources including the army, healthcare and intelligence.

According to Mr. Kang, the quality of these resources was top-notch. He wondered whether his resources in healthcare would be able to help Qin Ya's mother.

With that thought, Chen Hao gave Tian Long and Di Hu a call.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



“Young Master Chen, I am here at the Emergency Center. Do you have any instructions for me?”

Tian Long and Di Hu were Chen Hao’s personal bodyguards. Since it was unnecessary to keep them with him for the whole day, Chen Hao had left them in charge of the Emergency Center.

“Is the medical team at the center capable of dealing with rare and complex diseases?” asked Chen Hao.

“Of course. The medical team is made up of the most prominent figures in both traditional Chinese and conventional medicine. Most of the patients they were assigned to were mostly healed! Young Master Chen, do you need anything?”

“There’s a patient at the People’s Hospital whose daughter’s name is Qin Ya, and she goes to Jin Ling College. Help me check whether it is possible to send our medical team over!”

“Understood, Young Master Chen!”



After hanging up his phone, Chen Hao thought to himself, I could only do this much.

He did not expect Qin Ya to thank him. Besides, Chen Hao couldn't reveal his true identity.

And so, he returned to his dorm and studied.

Meanwhile, in the VIP ward at the People's Hospital.

"Director, please think of a way to save my wife. No matter the cost, we will pay for it!"

A middle-aged man was pleading hard to the director and the other staff of the People's Hospital. He was so anxious that his face turned pale.

Beside the middle-aged man stood a beautiful young girl.

Tears were welling up in her eyes.

That girl was Qin Ya. Obviously, the middle-aged man was her father, Qin Xiangnan.



“Mr. Qin, we have contacted the most reputable doctors from the whole nation to do a diagnosis. To be frank, Madam Qin’s disease was never encountered before in medical history. Also, we haven’t come to a conclusion yet so please don’t worry, we will certainly do our best!”

The director said apologetically.

Qin Xiangnan stumbled a few steps backward weakly. With Qin Ya’s support, he sat on a bench and rested.

“Daddy, should we contact those at Yan Jing? I am sure they will be able to come up with something!”

Qin Ya felt distressed to see the state her father was in.

And so, she couldn’t help but probe.

Qin Xiangnan shook his head helplessly and said, “No way. Since we have broken our ties with your grandparents, we have nothing to do with the Qin family anymore. We have no grounds to seek for their help. Could this be the end to your mother’s life?”



Life had been so exhausting for her after marrying me!”

Qin Xiangnan loved his wife a lot, and at this time, he broke into tears.

Qin Ya’s heart went out for him and she started crying too.

“Mr. Qin, Qin Ya, we are here to visit Mrs. Qin!”

At this moment, a bunch of people approached them.

They were Qin Ya’s housemates and Li Yue.

And they had brought a lot of stuff with them.

After returning to the dorm to take her purse, Zhao Tongtong and the housemates took a cab here.

“So you guys are Qin Ya’s schoolmates. Thank you all for coming!”

Qin Xiangnan forced a smile and said.



“Thank you all for coming to visit my mother!”

Qin Ya was slightly touched by their gesture.

“Qin Ya, we can skip the pleasantries. Is the diagnosis ready for your mother’s illness?” Zhao Tongtong asked worryingly.

“Not yet. This morning, the director had organized a meeting with experts from all over the country. However, it was fruitless.”

Qin Ya shook her head in tears.

“How about this, my father is abroad right now, and he knows quite a few reputable doctors. Why don’t I ask my father to invite the doctors over to have a look?”

Li Yue spoke up at this moment.

Both Qin Xiangnan and Qin Ya lifted their brows at once.

Qin Xiangnan spoke with gratitude, “Li Yue, if that is possible, we would be very grateful to you!”



“No worries, Mr. Qin. Qin Ya is a good friend of mine!”

Li Yue's face revealed a smile.

He then immediately gave a call to his father.

In fact, Li Yue was at a loss when he heard that experts from all over the country were already invited by the director.

His father's connection was no better than that of Qin Xiangnan.

It was unlikely that his father could ask for any doctor's help.

No matter what, he had to offer his help, since he had nothing to lose.

As for Li Yue's father, he agreed to take on the task right away.

After all, he had only one son whom he had doted on since he was little.

Immediately, he started to call some of his friends who were working as doctors



overseas as well as some Chinese medicine doctors in the country.

Li Yue returned to them happily.

“Mr. Qin, my father has made the arrangements. The doctors are expected to be here by tomorrow!”

Li Yue stated.

“That's great, Li Yue! No matter how much the treatment will cost, we will foot the bill. We owe you big time. Qin Ya, say thanks to Li Yue!”

Qin Xiangnan said immediately.

“Li Yue, thank you!”

Qin Ya spoke in a casual tone.

Li Yue nodded his head and replied, “No worries, hehe!”

Outside the country.

“Hi, it's me Mr. Li. Haha, may I know is Mr. Du Lang of the Shengmu Hospital there?”





Will he be... oh, busy. It's okay. Thanks!"

Li Annan was annoyed to face rejection.

Anyway, his son had already agreed to help his friend. He would be embarrassed if he was unable to accomplish what was expected of him.

After that, he gave several calls to other experts from abroad.

Although they were available, they all rejected upon knowing that they were required to fly over within the next two days.

No one was willing to make such a rushed trip to Huaxia.

They needed at least a week's time to get prepared.

It appeared to be unlikely to get the experts from abroad here. So, he decided to go for those in the country.

Though he was able to contact a few experienced Chinese medicine doctors,



they declined as they were unwilling to leave so hastily.

The fastest they could reach there was three days after.

After giving it some consideration, Li Annan decided to go ahead with the three day wait.

He wanted to give his son a call, but the line was engaged.

Li Annan then went to sleep as the matter was considered settled.

In the blink of an eye, it was already morning the next day.

The experts had met for the second time. Everyone, including the director and the experts, was looking troubled.

Qin Xiangnan was so worried that his forehead was covered in sweat.

At this moment, two doctors ran excitedly toward them.



“Director, I have good news! Good news!”

The doctors exclaimed agitatedly.

The director’s brows knitted together. He shot a fierce glare toward the two doctors, signalling the presence of Qin Xiangnan.

Qin Xiangnan furrowed his brows too.

“Director, it’s good news for Mr. Qin. A team of experts has arrived saying that they are here to run a diagnosis for Mrs. Qin. There are around ten of them, consisting of experts from abroad and the country!”

“Moreover, some of them are leading authorities in the medical field. One of them is Mr. Yi Di from M Country, who had received a medical award before. Also, Mr. Zhao Qing, the famous Chinese Medicine doctor is here too!”

“What did you say?”

The director and the rest of the experts exchanged glances with each other.



Qin Xiangnan and Qin Ya were pleasantly surprised.

Zhao Tongtong, Li Yue and the gang were as well overjoyed.

At the moment, Zhao Tongtong and the gang turned to look at Li Yue, who was in a daze, with shock and admiration.

At first, they were unconvinced that Li Yue was able to summon any expert here. After all, Zhao Tongtong was very clear about the capability of his family.

His family was just average.

To be truthful, his family was no better than Qin Ya's family.

Even Qin Xiangnan was at a loss. What could Li Yue's family do?

Unexpectedly, he had managed to gather a team of experts here.

As for Li Yue, he was dumbstruck.

What's happening?



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



This batch of medical personnel entered the ward after briefly understanding the situation.

The director and the others did not dare to disturb them as the members in this team were all veterans in the medical field.

After three and a half hours, these veterans stepped out from the ward.

They told the hospital staff that the root cause of the patient's illness was completely cured. All that was left to do, was to have a long-term rest to cultivate the patient's health.

"Fellow doctors, please stay for a short while. A press conference will be held here!" The director hastily persuaded them to stay.

But the members in the medical team ignored his request and left the hospital right away.

"It's true! It's true! Director, all the data of the patient's body are now back to normal!" the clinician exclaimed in



excitement.

Needless to say, both Qin Xiangnan and Qin Ya were overjoyed.

“Li Yue, I’m truly grateful to you. When your father returns, I must thank him too!” Qin Xiangnan was deeply moved.

“Don’t mention it, Uncle Qin!”

Li Yue was pleased and satisfied to be showered with flattery by everyone, but deep down, he was bewildered.

Damn! Did those veterans in the medical field earlier really come under the request of his father?

To be honest, even Li Yue found it hard to believe. He sneaked to the bathroom and called his father to clear up his doubts.

“Father, did you call all those people to come here?”

“What? Who?”

“The renown doctor from overseas, Mr. Yi



Di, and the reputable doctor of traditional Chinese medicine in China, Zhao Qing!”

“Are you kidding me? How would I know all these prominent people! I only called a few normal local doctors of traditional Chinese medicine. After all, even the experts from all parts of the country failed to determine an exact diagnosis, so don’t hold your expectations too high, son!”

Li Yue was disappointed when he heard his father’s words.

He thought those veterans came for the sake of his father. If that was the case, he could have boasted it aloud.

But who would have called them if it was not his father?

He was certain that it was not the hospital or Uncle Qin’s family who had called the veterans, because their expressions obviously showed that they were greatly astounded upon their arrival.

It could not have been Qin Ya’s roommates as well because they could have just





admitted it when he took all the credit earlier.

Then who could it be?

Li Yue walked out the bathroom with a heart full of doubts.

“Young Master Li! We’ve been waiting for you for a while now. Uncle Qin told Qin Ya to treat us to a meal later!” Zhao Tongtong and the rest said delightedly.

As Qin Ya’s best friends, they were overjoyed since Qin Ya’s issue was solved now.

“Great! But I didn’t help much actually. All I did was call the doctors over!” Li Yue replied.

He decided to conceal the truth and concur with the others since everyone thought it was his contributions. Most importantly, Qin Ya was obviously nicer to him now.

Therefore, Li Yue was determined to swallow the truth regardless of anything.



What was more, he knew that this was the best opportunity to pursue Qin Ya.

Everyone chatted and laughed heartily.

In the ward.

Qin Ya did not have the heart to wake her mother up who had just fallen asleep. At this moment, Qin Xiangnan called her to the side.

“Qin Ya, why are you so cold toward Li Yue? I can see that he likes you! Both of you are graduating anyway, and Li Yue’s family is wealthy. He even helped us a great deal now...”

“Father, what are you saying?”

Qin Ya tidied up her hair as she interrupted.

“Anyway, you have to treat Li Yue nicer from now onward. Don’t be ungrateful toward him after all the help he offered us!” Qin Xiangnan said.

“But father, don’t you feel weird?” Qin Ya

## Chapter 190 I Want to Go Home

recalled the scene from before and asked in perplexity.

“Why do you say so?”

“We both know the capability of Li Yue’s family. To be frank, those doctors who rescued mother just now seemed like the foremost doctors in the medical field. But neither did they ask for payment nor interacted with us. Most importantly, they did not know Li Yue at all!”

“I feel like they were just carrying out an important task, rather than being asked to solely cure mother’s disease!” Qin Ya explained.

Qin Xiangnan nodded. “I’ve also felt weird about those points you mentioned. But other than Li Yue calling his father to request for doctors here, there weren’t any other people who came to help us. As for Yan Jing, it’s even more impossible!”

“Moreover, didn’t Li Yue call his father to confirm it? Perhaps it’s his father’s overseas connection. Qin Ya, don’t overthink this!”



With the consolation of Qin Xiangnan, Qin Ya followed Li Yue and the rest out for a meal.

“Qin Ya, I bumped into Chen Hao before I came to the hospital today!” While eating, Zhao Tongtong suddenly brought up Chen Hao.

Upon hearing Chen Hao’s name, Qin Ya was firstly stunned, but soon a conflicted expression appeared on her face.

It looked like most of it was disappointment.

“I see,” Qin Ya replied nonchalantly.

To be honest, Qin Ya was deeply touched by Chen Hao because he helped her, and even gave her his most valuable gift.

She had a good opinion of him too.

On normal days when Qin Ya had free time, she would think of meeting Chen Hao so that they could have a nice chat or study together.



She liked the gullible Chen Hao.

However, Qin Ya felt that Chen Hao abhorred her.

Even now when she had met with an issue and posted it on her social media, Chen Hao did not express his concerns for her.

She knew that she wanted to be his friend, and even had feelings for him.

But Qin Ya was deeply hurt by Chen Hao's indifferent attitude toward her.

"Hmph, that loser! So what if you had met him, what's the big deal?" Li Yue snorted indignantly.

After that, they did not continue with the discussion about Chen Hao.

But Qin Ya was dispirited in her heart. Am I not good enough? I haven't been rejected like this by any boys since I was young. So why are you doing this, Chen Hao?

On the other hand, Chen Hao was relieved when he heard that Qin Ya's mother's



illness was cured.

And life went on as usual.

Later that evening, Chen Hao went to the library to return the reading materials.

When he arrived at the library's entrance, he saw a girl standing there. She seemed to be waiting for someone.

Upon recognizing the girl, Chen Hao was stunned.

The tall girl in a black fitted outfit was none other than Qin Ya.

At this moment, Qin Ya raised her head and spotted Chen Hao.

"Hi, Qin Ya. Did you come to the library to study?" Chen Hao asked awkwardly.

"No, I came to return the reading materials," Qin Ya answered perfunctorily.

Chen Hao was actually rather remorseful due to the previous incident.



And so he suggested, "Have you eaten? I'll treat you to a meal at the cafeteria if you want. I just got to know about your mother today. Is aunty feeling better now?"

"Oh, thank you. My mother has completely recovered now. And thank you for asking, but I'm afraid I can't join you for a meal as I've made an appointment with my friend." Qin Ya nodded politely at Chen Hao.

Chen Hao could not think of anything to continue their conversation.

"Oh, and Chen Hao, this is the Cloud of Dragon Jade Bracelet that you gave me. I've thought of keeping it safe for you, but then I think it's not a good idea after all since it's so valuable and people might misinterpret us. So I'll return it to you now, and you don't need to compensate me for my jade bracelet." Qin Ya scooped out the jade bracelet from her bag and returned it to Chen Hao with a smile.

At this moment, a BMW 7 Series drove toward them.

When the car window wound down, Li Yue



with a pair of sunglasses popped his head out. "Qin Ya, sorry I'm three minutes late. Where are we going for dinner tonight? You can choose anywhere you like!"

"Any western restaurant will be fine. I'm not a picky eater anyway! I'll treat you to dinner tonight. After all, you've been accompanying me at the hospital for a few days. And you are even my mother's life saver. Although I've treated you to lunch this afternoon, I'll treat you to dinner alone tonight!" Qin Ya said with a smile as she walked past Chen Hao and got into the passenger's seat.

"There's a nice movie playing tonight too, I would like to watch it!" Qin Ya added.

Li Yue was on cloud nine now, and his face turned bright red. "Alright, alright!"

He started the car and gave Chen Hao a smug look before he drove off with Qin Ya.

Chen Hao stood there and watched in stupefaction as they left. He was not in love with Qin Ya, but he still felt sour and unhappy in his heart.



## Chapter 190 I Want to Go Home

Especially when Chen Hao figured out that Li Yue stole the credit from him for the contribution of calling the medical team to the hospital.

Now it seemed that Qin Ya was grateful to Li Yue, so they became closer.

Should he expose the truth?

Sigh!

Chen Hao, what is the point of revealing the truth? To make Qin Ya feel grateful to you again? Isn't the situation now what you want? The incident of the jade bracelet is completely over now.

Since Li Yue likes Qin Ya, and I have Su Tongxin now, I might as well do Li Yue a favour!

At this moment, Qin Ya had left the college with Li Yue.

"Qin Ya, which restaurant do you fancy? I know a western restaurant just beside a cinema. Of course, the choice is yours..." Li Yue said excitedly.



He was overwhelmed with exhilaration when he received a text from Qin Ya on Wechat just now, asking him to fetch her.

“You can just drop me off here...” Only then did Qin Ya gloomily withdraw her sight from the and spoke in an indifferent tone.

“But there isn’t any western restaurant here!”

“I’m not going to the western restaurant. Stop the car now. I want to go home!”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

Qin Ya did not know what came over her as she was experiencing mixed emotions.

Just now when she saw that Chen Hao was still indifferent toward her, she was quite upset.

Perhaps I am trying to prove to myself. Come on, don't tell me that a boy like you is not the least bit attracted to me.

Therefore, while she was chatting insouciantly with Chen Hao, she had sent Li Yue a Wechat message, asking him to pick her up from the college.

She was trying to tell Chen Hao, You might not be interested in me, but I'm way out of your league anyway.

Well, that was how girls were. If she was interested in you but you were cold toward her, the tactic of 'loosening the reins only to grasp them better' might be effective but only if it was well-controlled.

Of course, Chen Hao would never pull this kind of trick.

And Qin Ya would not have resorted to methods like these if she was not interested in Chen Hao.

Besides, Qin Ya was determined to cut off her friendship with Chen Hao by returning the jade bracelet to him.

Nevertheless, Qin Ya was almost infuriated to death when Chen Hao actually accepted the jade bracelet. He was even silent when she left with someone else.

Qin Ya had lost the mood to enjoy a meal with Li Yue, so she decided to get out of the car.

Li Yue was utterly perplexed as he watched Qin Ya get down from the car, hail a taxi and leave.

Completely baffled, he thought to himself, Did I say anything wrong? I didn't, did I?

On the other hand, Chen Hao let out a sigh and returned to his dorm.

When he reached the dorm, he saw Yang Hui crouching while smoking on the

balcony.

He looked depressed as he scratched his head repeatedly.

Li Rui was also beside him at the balcony.

“Yang Hui, what’s the matter?” Chen Hao walked over to them and asked.

“Sigh! Chen Hao, I’m glad you’re back. I need someone to hear me out. You see, the exam is almost here, but damn, Xu Xia’s mother is coming to Jin Ling for a few days. After that, the both of them will be going back to their hometown!”

“More importantly, Xu Xia told her mother about me, and now, her mother wants to meet me!”

“Damn, you’re even meeting her parents now. This is good news, you should celebrate!” Chen Hao teased him.

“How is this good news? I understand Xu Xia’s intention. She told me that her mother will be staying here, so I need to arrange her accommodation. To put it

bluntly, she wants me to play a warm host. If I do great, I might receive compliments from her mom; if I screw up, we'll probably break up during this graduation!"

So Yang Hui was worrying about this.

Sigh! In Chen Hao's heart, he knew that being committed in a relationship would probably lead to this someday.

As the saying went, a mother-in-law is a stick-in-the-mud. And this sentence was not a joke.

Although Yang Hui's background wasn't that bad, it was still considered as having a light purse in Jin Ling.

After all, he could not afford to go to places that were too luxurious.

Chen Hao could not help either, because Jin Ling Commercial Street was up for auction now, and he did not own Hot Spring Villa anymore.

Otherwise, he could have arranged the accommodation for Xu Xia's mother easily,

just like he did when Li Rui's girlfriend visited.

"What do you plan to do, Yang Hui?" Chen Hao asked.

"Well, I've discussed with Bin Zi just now. When Xu Xia's mother visits, I need you two to help me in hosting her, and I will arrange the hotel. As for the places to have fun, I saw on the internet that there will be a big event in Yunmeng Village tomorrow night. It seems like the people there had received their compensation from the demolition, so they are holding a large party. The scenery there is stunning. It will be a fun experience if we are going there, and most importantly, it won't cost us much money!" Yang Hui explained his plans.

Chen Hao nodded.

Chen Hao did not receive any news that Yunmeng Village was holding an event. Besides, this event was held by the people in the village to celebrate the success of demolition and had nothing to do with the project. So it was only natural that Li

Zhengguo did not report this trifling matter to him.

Chen Hao then replied, "This might work. Let's go with it then. If there's anything more, I'll help you!"

With that, Yang Hui felt relieved and patted on Chen Hao's shoulder.

Xu Xia's mother would be arriving the next morning.

Early in the morning, Chen Hao, Yang Hui and Li Rui gathered at the college entrance together with Xu Xia and the girls.

Of course Xu Xia wouldn't have come alone without her roommates.

To put it simply, according to Yang Hui yesterday, Xu Xia's mother would be his future mother-in-law. If he and Xu Xia were the only ones to welcome her, the atmosphere might seem cheerless, and she might feel slighted.

It would only feel warm and merrier if there was a larger group of people.



Therefore, Xu Xia invited her two friends along.

When Chen Hao saw the two girls, he was stunned.

One of them was Zhao Yifan, and the other was Lin Jiao who was staring at him fondly.

Other than that, there was another girl whom Chen Hao had not met before.

“Yang Hui and Chen Hao, you’re here! Oh, let me introduce you guys. This is Li Mei, my classmate from high school and also my childhood friend. Today, her mother will be coming with my mother, so we came together!” Xu Xia said.

As her name implied, Li Mei was quite beautiful and good at dressing up.

Although she could not hold a candle to Zhao Yifan who was a natural beauty, she had almost the same charms as Lin Jiao who was beside her. She was a beauty with her own style.

“Hi, Li Mei. We’ve met once,” Yang Hui

greeted her apathetically.

Li Mei insouciantly nodded, when suddenly she asked, "Oh right, we will be going to the high-speed rail station to meet my mother and Xu Xia's mother. How are you guys planning to go there?"

"We will be taking a taxi!" Yang Hui answered.

"What? A taxi? So you don't have a car? Well, I thought Xu Xia's boyfriend owns a car, just like my boyfriend does!" Li Mei sneered. Obviously, she had said that intentionally.

Although she was Xu Xia's childhood friend, it was apparent that both of them rarely spoke in college as Yang Hui said that he had only met her once.

But there was no other way now since Xu Xia's mother and her mother were travelling together to Jin Ling for a vacation. So she had to tag along.

And girls, especially those like Xu Xia, who came from a third-tier city to the

metropolitan Jin Ling for their studies, enjoyed competing on their quality of life.

Plus, Xu Xia's two roommates were stunning, which roused jealousy in Li Mei. So, she could not suppress her sharp tongue.

“Yang Hui hasn't bought a car! Has your boyfriend bought one?”

Xu Xia was displeased, but she asked anyway.

Similar to Li Mei, both of them came from a well-to-do family. Since their days in high school, they could not compete on their financial abilities. After all, both of them could already afford fancy clothes.

Therefore, they could only focus on competing in their studies, with Xu Xia always ahead of Li Mei.

But it was different in college now.

They could compete in various areas.

“He bought it a long time ago. It's just an

Audi A4L though. Initially, he wanted to buy a BMW 7 Series out of spite when he saw his friend had one. But I advised him to buy A4L instead as it's quite nice. He loves me so much, and so he listened to me!" Li Mei crossed her arms and spoke complacently after glancing at Zhao Yifan and the girls.

However, Lin Jiao and the rest disdained her remarks.

Xu Xia nodded and agreed with her. "Your boyfriend and his friends are amazing!"

"Of course. Yang Hui and his friends have nothing to compare... Well, I'll stop here. But you know that they're just mediocre," Li Mei said scornfully.

As soon as she finished her words, she suddenly looked toward the college campus delightedly.

"My boyfriend and his friends are here!"

From afar, a white Audi A4L sped toward them and screeched to a stop in front of everyone. The windows rolled down, and stepping down from the car was a fashionably dressed boy who looked rich.

“Wang Liang, you’re here. Wait, why are you by yourself? Where are your friends?”

Li Mei asked.

“Oh, them? I told them to reserve the hotel in advance. After I picked up the aunts, we could go sit in the hotel, have lunch and go out afterward!”

Wang Liang said and at this moment, his eyes brightened as he saw Zhao Yifan and Lin Jiao who stood behind Xu Xia.

“Hello gorgeous ladies, are you two Xu Xia’s friends? How will you guys get there?”

Wang Liang asked.

“We were just discussing this. Yang Hui doesn’t have a car so he needs to take a cab to pick up Xu Xia’s mother,” Li Mei said

hurriedly.

“Oh, if that’s the case, three more people could fit in my car, why don’t Xu Xia and you beauties hop on?”

Wang Liang as well thought that Zhao Yifan and Lin Jiao were pretty indeed.

So he wanted to please them.

But before Xu Xia and the rest could speak, Li Mei vied. “Hmph, if the car is full, how can I pick up my mother? Moreover, two of my roommates are coming as well!”

Li Mei felt sour when Wang Liang stared at the two girls.

Hence, her attitude was far from nice.

“It’s alright, Li Mei. We can just take a taxi!”

Xu Xia didn’t want Li Mei to argue with Wang Liang because of her, and so she interposed.

“Alright, we could go to the station first. There’s still plenty of time for you guys to

take a taxi. Then we can go to the restaurant that Wang Liang reserved. Since most of us are here now, how about we pay for ourselves later?”

Li Mei asked.

“No problem!”

Xu Xia nodded. At this moment, she started to feel a bit competitive.

Once Li Mei’s roommates had arrived, they hopped on Wang Liang’s car and left.

As for Chen Hao and the others, they waited until the taxi arrived and prepared to head to the station.

“Ha, look how smug she is when her boyfriend is driving an Audi A4L. Our Yifan only needs to make one call to get Young Master Zhao here!”

Lin Jiao laughed bitterly.

“Jiaojiao, what are you talking about? I haven’t contacted Young Master Zhao for a long time!”

Zhao Yifan eyed Chen Hao and said embarrassedly.

“Ah, that’s true. I heard Young Master Zhao’s father had only been here for a while before the industry of Jin Ling Commercial Group had all been auctioned off. It’s a shame that such a large commercial group disbanded just like that! But a starving camel is still bigger than a horse; if Young Master Zhao would come, there would be no problem teaching Wang Liang and Li Mei a lesson!”

Lin Jiao said.

What Lin Jiao was talking about was also the reason why Zhao Yifan was a bit cold to Chen Hao.

Jin Ling Commercial Group belonged to Young Master Chen. Zhao Yifan used to be uncertain on whether Chen Hao was Young Master Chen, but she had made up her mind to follow Chen Hao.

But sadly, something like that happened to Jin Ling Commercial Group.



Furthermore, Zhao Yifan didn't completely believe all along that Chen Hao would be the great Young Master Chen.

So her attitude was less than enthusiastic.

However, Zhao Yifan still stressed on how she would be perceived in Chen Hao's eyes. It had been a while since she had contacted Young Master Zhao, but Lin Jiao's words made her seem like there was still unfinished business between them.

What if Chen Hao was mistaken about their relationship?

No matter what, Chen Hao was rich after all.

Meanwhile, Chen Hao had the air of indifference.

He didn't bother initiating any conversation.

Just like that, the group headed to the station.

It was ten in the morning.

The high-speed train to Jin Ling had arrived.

“Mrs. Xu, I heard from our Mei that your daughter has a boyfriend too. I was too embarrassed to ask back then on the train. What business is his family in? Is he rich?”

Two pretty women left the station together.

They were both nearly forty but they dressed as if they were in their thirties.

They were quite fashionable.

“Xu Xia won’t tell me the specifics. I felt quite worried myself so I came to take a look. Besides, my daughter has her standards so her boyfriend wouldn’t be too bad. After all, Xu Xia had such good grades and won scholarships every year!”

Mrs. Xu replied.

Mrs. Li’s expression was a bit distorted.

To be fair, her daughter was pretty, but so was Xu Xia. Moreover, she had often met

Xu Xia and was aware of her excellent academic results as well as her nice personality.

She was indeed better than her daughter.

And so, her boyfriend should be excellent as well.

Mrs. Li knew she could not compete against Xu Xia's mother so she said, preparing her in advance, "You're right. Xu Xia's boyfriend should be better than Mei's! My child has always come in second to Xu Xia!"

When she raised her head, she saw that Li Mei and Xu Xia were already waiting outside the railway station.

"Mom, was it a smooth journey? Let me introduce my boyfriend, Wang Liang, to you!"

"Hi, Aunt Li. I'm Wang Liang. Let me help you with your luggage. Please, do get in the car!"

Wang Liang was quite observant, and took

over Mrs. Li's luggage and ushered her into the car.

"Wow, Wang Liang, is this your car?"

Looking at the car keys in Wang Liang's hand, Li Mei's mother asked in surprise.

"Yes, I just got it last month!"

Wang Liang smiled.

Then, Mrs. Li turned to look at Mrs. Xu.

"Mom, get in the car. Let's go to the restaurant!"

Xu Xia smiled.

"Huh, why is there a driver inside the car. Is he Yang Hui's driver?"

Mrs. Xu was quite surprised that Mrs. Li's future son-in-law drove an Audi A4L.

Meanwhile, her son-in-law came with two Magotans. It looked nice but it seemed that there was a driver.

Could it be Yang Hui's driver?

But looking at Yang Hui, he didn't seem like a rich heir.

"Hello? Are you leaving or not? Quickly! I still have work to do!"

A driver said impatiently.

"Um..."

Mrs. Xu and Mrs. Li froze.

"Mom, this is the taxi we called!"

Xu Xia's expression turned ugly.

Yang Hui bowed his head in embarrassment.

"What? You called a taxi? Ahem, I thought he was Yang's driver..."

Mrs. Li was ecstatic.

"Mom, get in the car first. Yang Hui, you sit shotgun!"

Xu Xia knew it would be very embarrassing to stay here and wanted to leave first.

“What shotgun? Tell him to sit in the car behind!”

Mrs. Xu eyed Yang Hui coldly and got in the car huffily.

And they finally left.

“I’m screwed. Totally screwed!”

Sitting next to Chen Hao in the other car, Yang Hui grasped his hair painfully.

Chen Hao patted Yang Hui’s shoulder, feeling bad for him. He smiled.

“Don’t be sad. You’re marrying Xu Xia, not her mother. Besides, you have Li Rui and I. Don’t worry!”

“Alright, Chen. One way or another, you have to help me out today!”

Yang Hui really didn’t know what to do.

Chen Hao nodded his head and didn’t say

anything more.

Soon, they arrived at the restaurant. When she knew that her future son-in-law reserved the restaurant, Mrs. Li was exhilarated.

Mrs. Xu, on the other hand, had dampened spirits and felt her reputation was ruined.

“Li, sorry to keep you guys waiting. The aunts have arrived and Li Mei’s classmates are here as well!”

When they entered a luxurious private room, Wang Liang took the lead and introduced everyone.

“Mrs. Li, these are my friends. This is Li, our dorm leader. His family owns a listed company and he is extremely generous to us!”

“Good, good. Hello!”

Mrs. Li smiled merrily as soon as she heard that her future son-in-law knew someone so great.

## Chapter 192 Enemies are Bound to Meet

That dorm leader Li had greeted Xu Xia and the others after greeting Mrs. Li.

But while Li was being introduced by Wang Liang as he shook hands with Yang Hui and the others, he paused in front of Chen Hao.

“Chen Hao?”

This Li exclaimed in surprise.

Chen Hao was shocked as well, damn... enemies were really bound to meet.

“Li Yue, I didn’t expect to see you here!”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!



Chen Hao didn't expect that the amazing friend that Wang Liang kept bragging about was Li Yue.

Then again, he should have known.

There were only a handful of people in the school who drove a BMW 7 series, one of them being Li Yue.

When Li Yue saw Chen Hao, his eyes were blazing with anger.

Firstly, he was completely humiliated in front of a group of girls at the breakfast cafe.

Then, his 'goddess' Qin Ya seemed to have a complicated relationship with this boy. For instance, the incident that happened yesterday.

Qin Ya had been talking to Chen Hao at the library. Then, she even told Li Yue that she wanted him to bring her out for a movie and dinner.

Yet, when they were out of Chen Hao's sight, Qin Ya got out of the car like she

was a different person.

Damn, after Li Yue returned home and thought about it the whole night, he felt weirder and weirder. Then, he came to a question—was Qin Ya using him?

So from yesterday night till today, Li Yue was indeed a bit depressed.

He wanted to use this opportunity to get things off his mind.

But he didn't expect to run into Chen Hao again!

Therefore, he was angry.

Li Yue put on his best poker face and arranged Chen Hao and the others to their seats.

“Young Master Li, there's no need for you to fuss around. Wang Liang can arrange everything. We have troubled you too much for today. After all, you're a young master at a listed company. We couldn't have you doing such things!”

“Mrs. Xu, wouldn't you agree? Sigh, the thing about Wang Liang's friends is that all of them are so talented yet so humble. They must be very close to Wang Liang! And don't worry, the expenses will be paid by Wang Liang and Li Mei!”

Mrs. Li praised Li Yue as she talked to Mrs. Xu.

On the other hand, Mrs. Xu did not utter a single word since she entered the room.

She was boiling inside.

Originally, the two families had similar backgrounds in the city. If they were really being compared, Xu Xia's family was better than that of Li Mei.

Furthermore, Xu Xia herself was doing better than Li Mei too.

Which was why Mrs. Xu had been haughty throughout this trip.

Numerous times she had imagined the scene of her future son-in-law picking her up, and how jealous Li Mei would be when

she saw him.

And in the end? In the end!!!

Mrs. Xu just wanted to crawl into a hole at this time.

It wasn't just Yang Hui's identity that was incomparable to that of Wang Liang.

His circle of friends was also extremely different.

Li Yue was definitely something but what about the two beside Yang Hui?

The one with glasses was Li Rui and he was alright, being somewhat observant.

But look at the one named Chen Hao!

He was just a loser! What kind of joke was this?

Sigh! There was nothing more to say!

Li Yue joined the conversation at this moment.

“Don't mention it, aunties. You guys are my seniors and we would definitely make sure that you have a good time in Jin Ling. As for the expenses, I can cover all of it.”

Saying that was one thing; doing it however was another.

Li Yue saw the two pretty girls sitting beside Chen Hao, hence, he said that with the intention to impress.

“How will this do? Forget about you, Young Master Li, it still wouldn't be right if Wang Liang wanted to pay for all. Besides, if Yang Hui was in the same position, he wouldn't agree to it too, right?”

Mrs. Li eyed Yang Hui as she spoke.

“Yes, we've already agreed to split the bill!”

Yang Hui nodded his head dejectedly.

“Splitting the bill is good. I would like to try the best dishes in Jin Ling today!”

After Mrs. Li was done, she started to order a few specialties and let Mrs. Xu

order a few as well.

Mrs. Xu's temper flared up. She was determined to order more than Mrs. Li did.

What? My daughter's boyfriend could afford it!

Gradually, including alcohol, this meal had already reached thirty thousand.

Yang Hui had already broken out in cold sweat.

Of course Chen Hao knew what he was thinking.

He jabbed Yang Hui's shoulder and indicated to him to look at his phone.

Just then, Chen Hao transferred twenty thousand to him.

And told him to relax.

Just when he was done, Chen Hao felt something was off. He turned his head around and damn! Zhao Yifan and Lin Jiao, who were sitting beside him, looked

eagerly at him.

It turned out that Zhao Yifan and Lin Jiao were secretly watching his every move.

Right up until they saw Chen Hao transferring money.

Though the two were mentally prepared, they were still shocked.

Yes! As they guessed, Chen Hao was not poor. Instead, he was extremely wealthy!

They had only made assumptions before because there was no concrete proof.

But now, the two of them had seen it with their own eyes that Chen Hao was transferring money to another account.

The most important thing was the balance in his account. Though they could not see the exact figures, there was a series of numbers!

“Ladies, do you want to drink anything? Would you like some wine? I ordered it specifically for you guys. Relax, I’ll drive

you guys home afterwards!”

Li Yue looked at Zhao Yifan and Lin Jiao.

He believed that they had already seen his prowess.

However.

They replied in unison, “No, we don’t need any drinks!”

Then, Zhao Yifan turned to Chen Hao and said, “What do you want to drink? I’ll pour it for you!”

She directly ignored Li Yue.

Li Yue felt like he had swallowed a bug.

Damn, why? Why did his beloved 'goddess' even treat Chen Hao so well?

To be honest, Li Yue had never seen Chen Hao as a competitor.

But now, Chen Hao became his greatest opponent!



Unfortunately, Chen Hao did not return any of Li Yue's snide comments during the meal. Even when Li Yue tried to initiate a conversation with Chen Hao, Chen Hao only responded by shaking his head with a bitter smile.

This made Li Yue feel as if he was punching cotton.

He grew very anxious.

After they had finished lunch and paid the bill.

Xu Xia was making arrangements for accommodations and prepared to get a taxi.

At this moment, Li Yue said, "You don't need to take a taxi. Few of us came here with our cars. Wherever you want to go, we can go there together. Come on, let's go to the car park."

"Also, you two beautiful ladies. You guys can sit in my car. It's spacious and comfortable!"

Li Yue invited Lin Jiao and Zhao Yifan.

The two girls did not reply.

At this moment, they had all arrived at the car park.

Li Yue pressed his car keys and his car beeped.

He hopped in the car and started the engine.

He was just about to drive when his friend said, "Li, go slowly. The car to your right is too close. Go slowly!"

"F\*ck, does it matter? It's just a Phideon!"

Vroom!

Initially, Li Yue had planned to go slow. But when this friend cautioned him, his ego surfaced.

If he really drove slowly, what would that make him?

Then, he stepped on the pedal to reverse

his car.

Bang!

Suddenly, there was a crisp sound.

Li Yue felt his car wobbled, the rear end had already scraped the car beside it and it was very serious!

“F\*ck!”

Li Yue hit the steering wheel and came out of the car in anger.

“Yue, what do we do?” Wang Liang said nervously.

“What are you panicking about? Call the owner of the car. Worst comes to worst, we’ll just throw ten or twenty thousand him!”

Li Yue said nonchalantly.

“No, Yue. Look carefully. It seemed like this car isn’t a Phideon but a Phaeton with letters on the license plate!”

“What?”

Li Yue became flurried in a second. The lowest price for a Phideon was three hundred thousand.

But a Phaeton was different. Though it stopped selling, the price for one was at least a million or two!

And after a careful inspection, it was indeed a Phaeton!

He’s screwed...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

“What should I do?”

Li Yue’s whole body became cold at once.

Just now, they had casually looked down upon this Volkswagen.

Because in their minds, they knew that even a better Volkswagen would cost at most two hundred to three hundred thousand.

That was why they didn’t bear that in mind.

Clearly, they had forgotten about the expensive Phaeton among the Volkswagen’s series.

It really was a nightmare that came true!

“Oh no! You would have to pay a lot for that. The rear end of the Phaeton is deformed!”

Mrs. Li was nervous as well.

“How about this, Li. Quickly give the owner a call and beg him to not make a big deal out of this. Otherwise, if it doesn't work,

should we get Uncle here to settle this?" that friend said again.

"Damn, there's nothing to be afraid of. So what if I crashed into his car? It's his fault that his car was parked so near mine. F\*ck. Besides, do you think I can't afford this million-dollar Phaeton? Please, I'm only driving this 7 series during this period of internship!"

Li Yue's temper flared up and he sounded pretty aggressive.

Nevertheless, he still called the owner and told him to come settle this!

Not long after he called, a weak young man who wore glasses came walking out of the restaurant. Next to him was a fragile girl. It seemed like they were a couple.

"You crashed my car!" the weak boy came over and said softly.

From the looks of it, the boy seemed to be a dunce.

He seemed as if he was unfamiliar with

the ways of the world.

On the other hand, Li Yue was ecstatic to see this.

Meeting such a weirdo was excellent. It was a no-brainer that he was some rich upstart who spent extravagantly to impress. Also, he looked like he hadn't gone through anything major in his life.

If he was an adult, Li Yue might even be more polite.

At that moment, Li Yue said ferociously, "Are you blind? Why did you park so close to my car? I couldn't even reverse my car out. So tell me, how are we gonna settle this?"

Li Yue rolled up his sleeves and walked toward the boy in glasses, followed by Wang Liang and his friend.

The petite girl beside him rebutted, "It was you who crashed into our car, so you should go fix our car. Why are you asking what we should do?"

“That's right, you should fix my car!” the boy in glasses said softly.

“What? Your car was in the way and you want me to fix your car? F\*ck!”

Li Yue raised his foot to kick the boy's stomach, pointed at him and scolded, “You should have tried to find out who I am first! Do you think I'm easy to mess with? Boy, where do you come from? Go on, give me an address!”

Li Yue threatened.

The boy held his stomach, too afraid to speak.

“Ahh, Young Master Li Yue is too amazing!” Mrs. Li looked at his tyrannical actions and admired him greatly.

“It's nothing, Mrs. Li. Li Yue's family is indeed rich and powerful!”

Wang Liang said proudly.

“Now scram. Next time if you block my car, I'll beat you to death!”



Li Yue stomped on that boy again.

The boy's girlfriend helped him up and went back inside the restaurant.

“That’s amazing Li! The problem was solved just like that!” the friend said with admiration.

“If his car wasn't more expensive than mine, I would have made him pay me even if I crashed into his car!”

Li Yue said smugly and prepared to drive Zhao Yifan and the girls back, before sending his car to be fixed later.

At this moment, clomp!

A clatter of footsteps rang out, and suddenly thirty to forty boys ran out of the restaurant.

Li Yue and the others were immediately surrounded.

The leader was a tall boy in a T-shirt.

At this moment, he looked at the boy in

glasses and asked, "Four-eyes, which one of them hit you?"

"Him!"

The boy pointed at Li Yue.

At first, Li Yue was not afraid. But after seeing the leader's face, he paled instantly.

"You're Shen Qiang? I've met you once!"

Li Yue gulped and asked.

Shen Qiang!

When they heard this name, Wang Liang and the friend, including Yang Hui and Li Rui were startled.

They had been studying in Jin Ling for a while now, hence, they knew a thing or two about great people there.

Shen Qiang was the son of Shen Wanhao. Their family owned several of the largest entertainment clubs in Jin Ling.

Moreover, Shen Wanhao was one of the

old members of the underground forces in Jin Ling.

The Wanhao Group was considered to be much more ruthless than the Haishan Group. After all, the Wanhao Group couldn't be bothered with whatever the Haishan Group was wary of.

They completely went by the rule of putting up a fight to solve their problems.

It didn't matter how strong their opponent was!

As to Shen Qiang's name, everyone had heard of him.

He didn't go to university, but even then, he became a top-dog in Jin Ling.

Someone had gotten on the wrong side of him before, and he led his people directly into that person's home to fight. The guy was pretty ruthless.

As for Li Yue, he did not stand a chance.

At that moment, he was scared and

immediately tried to act close to Shen Qiang.

“F\*ck! So you crashed into his car and even hit him? Brother, how can you be so unreasonable? You have to give us an explanation for today, otherwise, I will not let this matter rest!”

Shen Qiang squinted, his lips curving into a sneer.

Seeing that, Li Yue shivered all over.

At that moment, he patted his own face as he spoke, “It’s all a misunderstanding, Qiang, a misunderstanding!”

“Haha, misunderstanding. Alright, this restaurant is owned by one of my uncles, so I won’t make a scene here. Come on bro. Come with me into my private room and we’ll see what misunderstanding there is!”

Shen Qiang said and glanced at Wang Liang and that friend who stood behind Li Yue. With a wave of his hand, two strong boys came over to grab Li Yue by his

shoulder.

“Four-eyes, the rest of them didn’t hit you right?”

Shen Qiang asked.

“No, just him!”

With both hands in his pockets, Shen Qiang then brought Li Yue, whose legs already turned to jelly, into the restaurant.

“What do we do? What do we do? That Shen Qiang seemed quite fierce.”

Mrs. Li had quite a fright.

“Of course he’s fierce. Like father, like son. I heard that two years ago, Shen Qiang even raped a female celebrity!”

Wang Liang said. Apparently he knew what kind of guy Shen Qiang was!

“Liang, why don’t we call the police? It is certain that Li would be badly hurt today!” that friend said hurriedly.

“Are you crazy? There’s no way we can help now. I reckon that Li’s father would hear about it soon!”

Wang Liang said as he lit a cigarette.

As for Chen Hao, he just acted as a spectator.

He had nothing else to say except that Li Yue had it coming.

Also, he wasn’t friends with him and he was uncomfortable with how he behaved. That was why Chen Hao didn’t bother to interfere.

Then he said, “Aunties, we won’t be able to help him either way. Let’s go find a hotel for you both to settle down first!”

“Alright!”

Mrs. Li and Mrs. Xu replied in unison.

Then, they all left and found a hotel to settle in.

In the afternoon, Yang Hui didn’t make any

other arrangements so they had to wait until dusk to go to Yunmeng Mountain.

On the other hand, Wang Liang had brought Mrs. Li for a stroll around Jin Ling in his car.

Mrs. Xu was extremely jealous and did not like Yang Hui one bit!

Thank goodness it was already a little over five o'clock.

By this time, Mrs. Li had also returned.

Yunmeng Mountain was holding a huge festival today so it was very crowded. Some celebrities had even showed up.

Therefore, Mrs. Li and the others were definitely dying to go.

As for the tickets, Wang Liang had already gotten them a while back.

More importantly, they were VIP tickets which he had acquired from some unknown source.

With this VIP ticket, they did not need to spend extra money on food and games at the event.

On the other hand, Yang Hui only had normal tickets.

“Ah, Wang Liang. Since you’re so capable, why didn’t you help get Mrs. Xu a VIP ticket as well? That way, Yang Hui could save some money. Otherwise, with his normal ticket, he would need to spend his own money on food! Haha!”

“Oh, I had forgotten. I thought Yang Hui could get his own tickets. It’s fairly simple, you just need to have connections for it!”

Wang Liang scratched his head with a bitter smile.

“Hmph, how capable can he be? When Li Yue was taken away earlier, he didn’t even dare to say anything!”

Mrs. Xu had enough of the insults and retorted coldly.

“Yes, our Wang Liang isn’t much and his



connections aren't great but at least he's better than the boyfriend of someone's daughter, whose friends are only here for free food!"

This sentence, apparently, was directed at Chen Hao and Li Rui.

Chen Hao chuckled bitterly and helplessly.

Yet, he didn't say anything.

Soon after, the group had arrived at Yunmeng Mountain.

There was already a ticket office built at the entrance.

"Huh? Wang Liang, didn't you say that your classmates would be waiting for us here? Where are they? Are they even going to come?"

Li Mei suddenly asked.

"Of course they are going to come. My high school classmate was the one who gave me these tickets. Damn, he's really something now, a rich second-generation

heir! Look, there he is waiting for us!”

Wang Liang pointed.

Following where his finger pointed, Chen Hao looked toward the direction and froze...



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

## Chapter 195 Seven Consecutive Collisions

Who was that boy?

Wasn't he Ding Hao?

Just now when he was on the way, Chen Hao pondered whether he would meet Ding Hao and the others here. If Ding Hao was here, Chen Lin and Li Shihan were sure to be here as well.

Chen Hao didn't want to see them.

But unexpectedly, they had bumped into each other.

So Dinghao was from the same high school as Wang Liang?

"Liang? Did you just arrive? We have been waiting for you for a while now!"

Ding Hao greeted them haughtily. After all, he was the host of such a huge event. Hence, his ego was greatly inflated.

"Yes, there was a traffic jam on the way here. Right, Ding Hao, let me introduce to you my girlfriend, Li Mei, and her mother, Mrs. Wang. These are Li Mei's friends who

## Chapter 195 Seven Consecutive Collisions

came along to hang out!”

Wang Liang said.

Standing beside Ding Hao were a couple of boys and girls, which of course included Chen Lin and Li Shihan. Ding Hao then introduced his friends to Wang Liang as well.

“Everyone, this is Ding Hao. No, we should call him Young Master Ding now. Ding Hao’s family received three properties on this land from the demolition project of Yunmeng Mountain!”

Wang Liang said with admiration.

As soon as he finished his introduction.

Li Mei was a bit startled.

Both Mrs. Li and Mrs. Xu were stunned as well.

On the way here, they had read through a brief introduction on Yunmeng Mountain. It was a great project, consisting of a combination of tourism and



## Chapter 195 Seven Consecutive Collisions

Li Mei said in awe.

After she went out with Wang Liang, she sort of integrated herself into the rich circle and was very attentive to the mysterious rich people in Jin Ling.

This conversation naturally attracted Zhao Yifan and Lin Jiao's attention.

Apparently they had heard of this news before, and there were all kinds of assumptions online.

"Mei, who is this Young Master Chen that you are talking about? Is he really amazing?"

Mrs. Li was interested as well.

"Mom, of course he's good but like I just said, his business had seemingly gone downhill and his group disbanded!"

Li Mei explained.

Ding Hao shook his head and said with a bitter smile, "Don't listen to the people online. You have to know what kind of

## Chapter 195 Seven Consecutive Collisions

person Young Master Chen is. This project is bigger than Jin Ling Commercial Group as Young Master Chen had bought the whole mountain and already made development plans for the surrounding areas. The early stages of the project itself had already cost him fifty to sixty billion. Even then, he would continue to invest more in the future!”

Everyone listened with their eyes wide open.

“Haha! So last night when we saw some people making assumptions about Young Master Chen, we could only smile bitterly and shake our heads!”

Chen Lin held her shoulders and said smugly.

“Oh my God, that’s amazing!”

Li Mei exclaimed as she reveled in this newfound knowledge.

As for Zhao Yifan, she turned and looked at Chen Hao in shock.

## Chapter 195 Seven Consecutive Collisions

Chen Hao felt guilty under her stare.

Thank goodness I didn't continue to tick him off. If Chen Hao really is Young Master Chen, then I would still have a chance, Zhao Yifan thought.

"Wang Liang, I didn't know you knew such a fine young man like Ding Hao. You have such good connections!"

Mrs. Li grinned.

"Alright, let's go and find a sightseeing bus. How many people are there? I think we need a bigger bus!"

Ding Hao said.

Then, he looked in Yang Hui's direction to get a headcount.

"Damn, Chen Hao?"

Ding Hao said in shock as he didn't expect Chen Hao to be here.

Chen Lin and Li Shihan also froze for a moment and looked over to Chen Hao.



## Chapter 195 Seven Consecutive Collisions

They didn't expect to run into Chen Hao again.

Since the fight between Ding Hao and Ma Fei back then, many people were arrested, even Chen Hao was taken away by someone.

It was like a slap in the face for everyone.

Who exactly was Chen Hao?

Li Shihan and Chen Lin thought.

Could he be someone of great importance?

This made Chen Lin and Li Shihan very uncomfortable.

"Chen Hao, you're here!"

That was why when the two girls greeted Chen Hao, they were more modest this time.

"Huh? Ding Hao, do you know this person?"

## Chapter 195 Seven Consecutive Collisions

Wang Liang said in surprise.

“Hmph, yes. But we’ll talk about it later. Let’s go and get a sightseeing bus.”

Ding Hao said irritably.

When they started their journey, Yang Hui got behind the wheels.

Meanwhile, Wang Liang sat beside him and watched.

“Ha! Even though Yang Hui doesn’t own a car, his driving is quite smooth!”

Li Mei’s mother praised him mockingly.

“Like his personality, very mature!”

One of the girls praised as well.

These comments made Wang Liang feel uncomfortable.

It was as if his limelight was being stolen.

“Damn, do you even know the way? You should have turned left! There are

## Chapter 195 Seven Consecutive Collisions

interesting things to see on the left, are you stupid?"

Wang Liang sourly mocked Yang Hui.

Yang Hui held it in and didn't reply.

"F\*ck, can you go any faster? If you can't, let me drive. You're obviously driving while sight-seeing!"

Wang Liang mocked coldly again.

Yang Hui was mocked the entire day and he couldn't take it anymore. His temper flared up uncontrollably at that instant.

He stomped on the gas pedal and the car sped up.

Impulsiveness was the devil, this saying was not a joke.

Suddenly, a little girl holding a balloon appeared running across the road to chase after her dog!

"Ah, Yang Hui, watch out!"

## Chapter 195 Seven Consecutive Collisions

Xu Xia shouted frantically.

But there was no time for Yang Hui to hit the brakes even if he wanted to.

He panicked and swerved hard to the right.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

Following that were a series of loud crashes.

The sightseeing bus had scraped the cars that were parked by the side.

The bus was almost deformed.

It only stopped moving after it hit a curb.

"Ahhh!" Some pedestrians shouted.

The girls in the bus screamed as well.

F\*ck! He was screwed!

Yang Hui broke out in cold sweat.

"Come look! This brother is ruthless. He crashed into seven Ferraris in one go!" a



## Chapter 195 Seven Consecutive Collisions

“Move aside, move aside I say!”



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

Right then, Ding Hao arrived in his car, having just fetched Chen Lin and the others over.

Seeing a lot of people crowding around Wang Liang and his people, he knew that there was something wrong and quickly squeezed in.

With one look, Ding Hao felt as if someone had set off firecrackers in his head, the explosions leaving his mind blank.

F\*ck!

“Who did this?” Ding Hao asked, his face pale.

“Young Master Ding, it was him! It was his car!”

Wang Liang hurriedly pointed at Yang Hui.

Li Mei and the rest immediately stood by Wang Liang’s side after they came to their senses again.

Obviously, no one wanted to be dragged into this.

## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

The cost was almost one million!

Yang Hui was definitely in trouble because he acted out of anger. What was more, he was tricked by Wang Liang to do so. He could only suffer in silence now, knowing that he got what was coming to him.

It was him who crashed into the cars after all.

“Ugh! You—you! I really can’t deal with you anymore. How can my daughter have a boyfriend like you?!”

Xu Xia’s mother had been keeping in her emotions for the whole day, and now they presented themselves as streams of hot tears flowing down her face.

“Don’t bother about that for now. You there. Do you have any good connections? Quickly contact someone, or ask someone from home to come over now!” Chen Lin said mildly.

“What kind of connections would he have? If it were Wang Liang who did it, then the situation could have been settled since he



## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

has a wide circle of connections. Also, it happened on his good friend Young Master Ding's territory. But him? He definitely can't settle something like this. Young Master Ding isn't familiar with him, either, so he can't possibly confront these expensive cars' owners for Yang Hui!" Without waiting for Yang Hui to reply, Li Mei's mother had already started talking.

Besides, they were all adults, their mindsets were the same.

This sentence managed to push Ding Hao and Wang Liang and the others to the side, telling them not to meddle in this in order to not anger anyone.

"Hey, don't you have any friends in Jin Ling?" a girl asked.

Yang Hui's face was red as he said, "Of course! Chen Hao and Li Rui are my friends!"

"Ah, we aren't talking about those sorts of friends! We mean friends that are higher up, don't you have any like those?" one of Li Mei's roommates and close friends

## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

asked.

"Enough, enough! Whatever friends he has are useless now! This guy has made a huge mess this time!" Ding Hao said, his brows furrowed.

"Huh? What else did he do?" the crowd asked in shock.

"Do you all know whose cars these are?" Ding Hao said after a deep breath.

"Whose?"

"These cars belong to some of the seven big Young Masters: Young Master Bai, Young Master Huang, and Young Master Zhou!" Ding Hao was a little taken aback.

"Ding Hao, you mean Young Master Bai Xiao Fei, Young Master Huang Yong Hao, and Young Master Zhou Ze from Yu Gang City? That's too much of a coincidence, right?"

Li Shihan had learned more these past few days that she had been spending with Ding Hao, and she asked this in surprise.

## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

Ding Hao closed his eyes and nodded heavily. "It's exactly them!"

"Then what do we do now?" When Li Rui heard this, he panicked as well.

These few young masters were even more powerful than Young Master Shen.

"To me, I think it's best if you quickly kneel in front of these few cars, Yang Hui. Maybe when the young masters come, they might let you go. Causing trouble with them is not as easy to settle as Li Yue's problems from before!" Li Mei's mother told Yang Hui with wide eyes after Li Mei gave her a rundown of who these people were.

"Also, Yang Hui, since you crashed into these cars, you have to come forward and admit it yourself. Don't say that we were in your car too. Save us the embarrassment of being associated with you!" Li Mei's mother said again.

However, right at that moment:

"Look! Young Master Huang and Young Master Bai are coming over!"

## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

No one knew who yelled this, but once everyone heard that, the crowd parted like the Red Sea.

Young Master Huang walked over with a bunch of rich looking youths.

"F\*ck, who did this?" Huang Yonghao said as he threw his sunglasses to a side and said coldly.

Bai Xiaofei and the others also came forward with a bunch of other people.

"I'm sorry, it was me!"

Yang Hui was scared and immediately bowed as he spoke.

"Then, you tell me, what will you do now? You! Give the car dealership a call, tell them to come over and assess the damage!"

"Also, who else was with you? Not one of you are allowed to leave!" Huang Yonghao said.

A black-clothed bodyguard obeyed and

## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

went to make the call. At the same time, a group of people had come and surrounded Li Mei and the others.

"Ah, we're doomed! Yang Hui didn't just crash into someone's car, he also offended Young Master Huang. Now he isn't even letting us go!"

"Exactly, he's blind. He might as well have just crashed straightaway, then he wouldn't have to pay so much, right? But now things are bad! He didn't just crash into their cars, he also dragged us into it!"

"Exactly, and the most important thing is he's wasting the young masters' time to have fun!"

Li Mei's two roommates talked amongst themselves nervously.

When Li Mei and Wang Liang heard Young Master Huang's intentions, they realized that they weren't allowed to leave either. Even sitting in Yang Hui's car got them into trouble.

They felt anxious too, and looked directly

## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

at Ding Hao for help.

Ding Hao also immediately understood and walked in front of Young Master Huang and Young Master Bai, saying respectfully:

“Respectable young masters, I am Ding Hao from Yunmeng Mountain. Young Master Bai and I met once before, hehe!”

Huang Yonghao looked at Bai Xiaofei.

Bai Xiaofei then told Huang Yonghao something.

Hong Yonghao nodded and smiled. “Okay, Ding Hao, what do you have to say?”

“It’s like this, Young Master Huang. A few of my friends were in this car. Could you spare them? This didn’t have anything to do with them!”

“F\*ck! You want me to f\*cking spare them? Screw off! If you were in this car, then I would let you go, only because you are from Yunmeng Mountain. But if this has nothing to do with you, then stop acting all

## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

pretentious in front of me!”

Huang Yonghao bowed down to no one.

He scolded Ding Hao until the latter's face was red.

Ding Hao didn't even dare to exhale, only bringing Chen Lin and the others to the side to wait for the time being.

When Wang Liang saw that Young Master Ding was of no use in this situation, his heart chilled.

Especially Li Mei's mother, who couldn't help but want to slap Yang Hui.

“I think we should stop wasting everyone's time, this should just stop here!”

At this time, a sudden voice caused the crowded situation to go silent in a second.

Everyone looked toward the source of the voice. The voice came from a boy.

F\*ck, things should just stop here?

## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

Did he have a death wish?

Was he so bored out of his mind that he thought it would be good to do that? Who did he think he was?

The crowd was shocked.

This boy, naturally, was Chen Hao.

After this was said, even Chen Lin and Li Shihan, the ones who looked down upon him, shook their heads as they looked at Chen Hao.

“Chen Hao, what are you saying?!” Li Mei’s mother immediately scolded.

Chen Hao had originally wanted to wait until the car owners showed up and fork out his own money to settle everything.

But when he heard the cars belonged to Huang Yonghao and the others, Chen Hao felt conflicted.

Later on, when they arrived, he saw that if he didn’t help out, Yang Hui would be seriously f\*cked over by them.



## Chapter 196 Chen Hao Helping Out

If he did help them out, his identity would be revealed.

But in this situation, trying to stay low-key and not help out was impossible.

Sigh. If he were to be exposed, then so be it! There was no other way!

So Chen Hao came forward.



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!

## Chapter 197 Loved Before

"C-Chen Hao?"

Huang Yonghao, Bai Xiaofei and the others were all shocked to silence.

No one could have imagined that Young Master Chen would be here.

Huang Yonghao had almost called out "Brother!" but he held back in time.

Hence, this group of rich kids excitedly surrounded Chen Hao.

The crowd who was watching everything go down were shocked.

"Er... this isn't a big problem. Originally, you all came here to have fun, right? Besides, none of you lack the money to repair your cars, so why not let this go? Let's just continue where we left off and have fun!"

Chen Hao laughed bitterly and helplessly. It wasn't like he had any other solution, seeing how things were playing out.

"Right, right! Chen Hao is right, totally right! We came here to have fun, so why must



## Chapter 197 Loved Before

Li Mei, Wang Liang and Li Mei's mother were incredibly shocked.

To be honest, no one had cared about Chen Hao from the start. They just felt like he was a little loser who leeches off of others, but who knew he actually knew so many young masters?

A few sentences from him were enough to placate these young masters ?

Apart from that, those people seemed pretty afraid of him.

Li Mei and the others were shocked.

Even now, Xu Xia's mother was also looking at Chen Hao in a different light, subconsciously standing a little closer to Chen Hao.

It seemed as if she was telling others, 'Hmph! This my daughter's boyfriend's good friend, not your daughter Li Mei's boyfriend's good friend! Hmph!'

Of course, the most shocked of all were Li Shihan and Chen Lin!

## Chapter 197 Loved Before

It was as if some kind of prediction had just been confirmed.

These two girls immediately became as pale as a sheet.

It looked like what happened last time was not a coincidence. Chen Hao was really different now. Completely different, in fact.

Plus, it looked like he was much more powerful than Ding Hao.

It was quite obvious. Those rich kids had not given Ding Hao the time of day, yet they were so respectful toward Chen Hao.

These girls were also rather observant and had seen clearly that some of them had even bowed when saying goodbye to Chen Hao!

This was—F\*ck!

The atmosphere immediately froze.

Chen Hao just laughed awkwardly. "Alright, it's over. Let's continue having fun!"











## Chapter 197 Loved Before

Chen Hao was a rich young master, and it was almost definitely confirmed that he was Young Master Chen!

Eight billion, without even blinking an eye!

Zhao Yifan's whole body was on the verge of trembling.

This guy, who Ma Xiaonan had tried to set her up with and who she had always looked down upon...was filthy rich!

"Y-You heard everything?" Chen Hao asked a little awkwardly.

"Yeah, I heard everything!" Zhao Yifan nodded, her face red.

"You're Young Master Chen, the one with infinite riches?" Zhao Yifan asked, shocked.

"Me? No, not me. I-I don't have a lot of money, did you hear wrongly? Eh? Yang Hui's calling me!"

Chen Hao finally reacted. If he really were to admit everything, then staying low-key

## Chapter 197 Loved Before

all this while was a waste!

That was why he felt like running away.

“Chen Hao, I already heard everything. Why can't you just admit it?”

Zhao Yifan blocked Chen Hao from leaving.

“Why can't you tell me the truth? Can you please be honest with me just once?”

Zhao Yifan's eyes were reddening as she gripped onto Chen Hao's shoulders.

“You really heard wrongly, I'm just a poor loser!”

Chen Hao was almost speechless.

So he quickly tugged himself away and started running back.

But he had only run a couple of steps before turning back and got a shock.

Zhao Yifan was walking towards the center of the lake!

## Chapter 197 Loved Before

F\*ck!

“What are you doing?”

Chen Hao was speechless. This was way too similar to what had happened with Yang Xia!

He quickly ran over and hugged Zhao Yifan, holding her back.

“Let me go! Just let me die already. I treated you so badly last time, you will never like me again! Leave me to die!”

Zhao Yifan was remorseful. On top of that, she hated herself. She really didn't want to live anymore.

But she allowed herself to be carried back onshore by Chen Hao.

“Chen Hao, you still like me, right? I know that since the start, from when we first met, you already liked me, right?”

Zhao Yifan cried devastatingly, holding onto Chen Hao's elbow tightly.

## Chapter 197 Loved Before

“Yes, that’s right. At the beginning, you looked down on me, but I had also just gotten hurt because of Yang Xia. So when I saw a pretty girl like you, I did have some feelings toward you. To me, it didn’t matter if you liked me or not, I was still quite excited when I got to see you. But now I no longer have those emotions, and I only have feelings for Su Tongxin now. So, thank you very much!”

Chen Hao could only be honest.

At the time, he did like Zhao Yifan. This was something Chen Hao was willing to admit.

But when Zhao Yifan heard this, her heart felt so bitter that she almost couldn't stand it.

She really wanted to say that, before, she had a real chance at love placed in front of her very eyes...

## Chapter 198 I Want to Ask You Something

He finally got rid of Zhao Yifan, and the crowd started to have fun at the festival.

However, Chen Hao couldn't handle the crowd's constant questioning and found an excuse to leave early.

Besides, he had already achieved his goal —now Xu Xia's mother saw Yang Hui as a precious baby.

Chen Hao flagged down a taxi to go back to school.

"Mister, please stop here!"

The moment he reached the school gates, Chen Hao saw the scene unfolding in front of him and asked the driver to stop the car.

It was almost night.

He noticed that there were a few expensive cars parked by the school gates.

A couple of ruffians were surrounding a girl who wanted to enter the school, obviously blocking her way and not letting

## Chapter 198 I Want to Ask You Something

her pass through.

The girl looked angry, even raising her hand to slap a boy.

They became even more fierce because of that, almost starting to take action.

“These little rich kids. Just because their families are rich, they think they can do everything they want. Young man, I think you should just read the situation and stop caring about these little things. There are some people we just can’t afford to offend.”

The driver looked at the scene, smiling bitterly as he shook his head.

But Chen Hao just passed a hundred dollar bill to him, saying that he could keep the change before he went down from the car.

He walked toward the girl.

The driver looked at Chen Hao’s retreating figure sympathetically. “Sigh. Young man, good luck!”

## Chapter 198 I Want to Ask You Something

After that, he left.

“Miss Qin Ya, don’t embarrass us, okay? Our boss said that we had to invite you over today, just to have a glass or two, there’s no harm in that!”

The ruffians opened their arms and surrounded Qin Ya halfway.

There were people walking by them, but no one dared to butt into a situation like this.

“Screw off, you guys! I don’t even know your boss. Why should I have a drink with him?” Qin Ya scolded coldly.

“Hehe, Miss Qin Ya, our boss is Shen Qiang. You should have heard of him before. Speaking of which, you guys must be fated. He met you during a business conference once and couldn’t forget you, but could not find your contact information!”

“But today, your fate has come! Your picture was on some guy’s phone, and once we asked around, we really managed to find you! Our boss has even booked a



table just for you. If you don't show up, then we'll be done for!"

The ruffians laughed.

"Go away! I mean it when I say I'm not going. If you all keep going on, I will call the police!" Qin Ya said, biting her lip.

"Cough, cough! Since Miss Qin Ya is so ruthless, then we won't be so courteous anymore. It looks like we will just have to use force. But once you see our boss, you will fall in love with him for sure! Hahaha!"

"Brothers, let's escort Miss Qin Ya onto the car!"

The head of the ruffians commanded, and a couple of his underlings pulled Qin Ya into the car by her arms.

"What are you all doing?! Let me go! Help!"

Qin Ya yelled in terror.

She faintly remembers having heard about someone called Shen Qiang before, who was involved with gangsters.

## Chapter 198 I Want to Ask You Something

Apart from that, he was also a wild, careless young master.

The things he did were just disgusting.

Qin Ya didn't know how or when she had gotten his attention, but she could roughly guess how she would end up after being taken away by him!

That was why she struggled for her life.

Bang! Bang! Bang! Bang!

Right at that moment, a few loud bangs sounded!

Then she saw the ruffian's heads, which had been beaten and were all bleeding profusely.

The person who had rushed over was, of course, Chen Hao.

When he saw that the girl in question was Qin Ya, he got off the car and found two tree branches that were heavy and sturdy. Without caring about whether he would kill anyone, he came over and started beating

## Chapter 198 I Want to Ask You Something

them.

There were five ruffians in total.

In the blink of an eye, Chen Hao had knocked out four of them.

"F\*ck, who are you?" the head ruffian was panicking and asked in shock.

"I'll beat you to death!"

Chen Hao didn't say more and went up to hit him.

That ruffian seemed to fight often, and he picked up a brick from the ground before using it in the scuffle with Chen Hao.

But he still couldn't win against the fierce Chen Hao and ran off with his tail between his legs.

"Chen Hao, y-you're okay, right?" Qin Ya said in shock.

"I'm fine!"

Chen Hao wiped at the bloodstains at the

## Chapter 198 I Want to Ask You Something

corner of his mouth.

“Ah! Your head looks like it’s bleeding!” Qin Ya suddenly got anxious.

He didn’t notice before, but his forehead was bleeding.

It was the result of a sneak attack by that little goon.

“It’s no big deal. Why did they come to mess with you?”

Chen Hao wiped at the injury on his face. This was the first time he had ever fought like that.

Luckily, he had some strength. The main thing was that he didn’t care, he just focused on desperately fighting.

“I don’t know either. Once I came back today, they started harassing me through the phone. After that, they came to block me at the school gates and kept forcing me to have a meal with Shen Qiang. I don’t even know him, and I don’t know who gave him my contact information!”

## Chapter 198 I Want to Ask You Something

Qin Ya looked at Chen Hao, who had just fought for her, and her heart was filled with unspeakable emotion as she told him what happened with reddening eyes.

Looks like it was that \*sshole, Li Yue! Chen Hao muttered inwardly.

Chen Hao definitely knew the start of everything that had happened today. Li Yue was taken away to get a scolding by Shen Qiang that afternoon. He didn't know how Shen Qiang taught Li Yue his lesson, but the fact that Shen Qiang had his eyes on Qin Ya right now was definitely the doings of Li Yue!

He had always been hiding from Qin Ya, but he had still been subconsciously treating Qin Ya as his friend.

He also knew that Qin Ya had treated him pretty well before, but he had disappointed her. That was why Chen Hao had always felt a little guilty toward Qin Ya.

That was also why he had thrown himself into the fray carelessly when he had seen Qin Ya get into trouble.

## Chapter 198 I Want to Ask You Something

At first, after Chen Hao had made sure that Qin Ya was fine, he'd wanted to return to his dormitory and bandage his cuts.

But Qin Ya did not allow him to, instead forcing him to go to the medical office with her.

The whole way, Qin Ya clutched Chen Hao's hand tightly.

But who knew what she had been thinking? She had previously been extremely worried about Chen Hao, but without him saying anything, she suddenly swung his hand away fiercely, letting him walk on his own.

"What is it?" Chen Hao said, surprised.

"Nothing! I'm just wondering, why do I have to be worried about you, or be kind to you? You treated me so badly before. You didn't even treat me as a friend!" Qin Ya suddenly said, her tone aggrieved.

"Did you know how many times I prepared food from home for you because I wanted to go to the canteen with you and eat

## Chapter 198 I Want to Ask You Something

together? I also wanted to study with you, but you kept avoiding me. When my mom was sick, you didn't even ask about her. That's when I realized that I thought too highly of myself. I even thought—I thought that you would at least treat me as a friend, maybe even... haha, turns out I was overthinking!" Qin Ya said.

"You weren't supposed to save me today. I was already very disappointed in you, but now I'm very grateful, too, and touched. Tell me, what do you want from me?!" Qin Ya stomped her foot in agitation.

"I just don't want you to get hurt! I really do see you as my friend!"

Qin Ya wasn't an overly materialistic girl, which was something he hadn't seen often. She was kind and pretty, too, so of course Chen Hao would see her as a friend!

"Okay, then I'll ask you something."

Qin Ya said emotionally, and stared at Chen Hao intensely.







## Chapter 199 Qin Ya's Affection

But he didn't really pay attention. Since he was reaching the medical office anyway, he went in by himself to get his injuries bandaged.

After getting bandaged, he called Tian Long and Di Hu and asked them to go deal with the Shen family.

Chen Hao had learned as he went along. Whenever he was offended, regardless of how big or small the matter was, he liked to make the first move.

This way, he could save a lot of trouble for himself.

After bandaging his injuries, Chen Hao prepared to go back to the dormitory and sleep.

"Chen Hao!"

At that moment, the medical office door opened.

It was Qin Ya, who was holding onto a bag of fruits.

## Chapter 199 Qin Ya's Affection

"For you!"

Qin Ya said in a slightly huffy manner.

To be honest, Qin Ya really didn't understand her own emotions right now.

Why?

No matter from which angle she thought about it from, Qin Ya did not have to treat Chen Hao like this.

But who knew? Sometimes, affection was hard to understand and make sense of.

Qin Ya didn't even know when she started feeling a strange kind of affection toward Chen Hao.

She just wanted to see him, understand him, and spend time with him.

Maybe it was when Chen Hao gave her that jade bracelet. That jade bracelet was his family heirloom, and giving it to her must have been a form of confessing to her.

## Chapter 199 Qin Ya's Affection

Wasn't a 'confession' a way to increase the affection someone felt for another?

It might come from a stranger, or maybe a best friend.

The moment they confessed, the relationship between the two would definitely start to change.

If the other person didn't particularly dislike you, then the relationship between the two would also start to feel more romantic.

Obviously, Qin Ya was like that right now.

She had already felt thankful and curious toward Chen Hao, and now with his confession, Qin Ya couldn't help but imagine what it would be like to be together with him.

She felt as though Chen Hao would treat her really well.

But this sort of expectation was way too different from reality, and a girl as competitive as Qin Ya would want to

## Chapter 199 Qin Ya's Affection

achieve that expectation, no matter how outlandish.

Of course, the premise of everything was that this person was attractive enough for a girl to feel interested in them in the first place.

That was why Qin Ya got onto Li Yue's car yesterday. She had wanted to see if Chen Hao would get agitated by it.

That was also why Qin Ya felt slightly sad when she heard that Chen Hao already had a girlfriend.

And that was also why Qin Ya left initially, but returned after buying fruits for Chen Hao!

"You went to buy fruits for me?"

Chen Hao accepted them.

"It's because you fought for me, that's why I bought them for you. Don't overthink it!"

Qin Ya rolled her eyes and glanced at Chen Hao, saying, "Also to prevent your girlfriend

## Chapter 199 Qin Ya's Affection

from misunderstanding when she hears about it!"

"Hehe, no problem. I am not overthinking it!" Chen Hao laughed.

"Right, Chen Hao. Since you said we were friends just now, then let me ask you something. What do you think about Li Yue?"

Chen Hao had already walked out of the medical office.

Qin Ya walked with him as they talked.

Li Yue?

Hehe, Chen Hao was beginning to realize that this person was extremely two-faced, so he couldn't be a good person!

What was more, he even dared to betray Qin Ya.

Then he shook his head. "He's not the best. Qin Ya, as friends, I advise you to stay away from him from now on!"

## Chapter 199 Qin Ya's Affection

"Why?" Qin Ya said angrily.

"Because he really doesn't deserve you!"

"Well, I feel like Li Yue treats me pretty well! At least he doesn't let me down or make me wait for him all alone, and whenever I call him he will definitely show up by my side immediately. I also believe that for me, he can do anything. Why is he 'not the best'?" Qin Ya retorted.

"Just believe me. Even now, the reason you got tangled up with Shen Qiang is related to him. Just be careful!"

Chen Hao couldn't tell her about Li Yue's situation today, since he wasn't the one who had seen everything personally.

But this person was nothing good, and that was for sure.

However, Qin Ya got angry.

"What do you mean? Do you mean that no one treats me wholeheartedly, and I can't ever find a boy who genuinely treats me well?"

## Chapter 199 Qin Ya's Affection

"That's not what I meant!"

"That's exactly what you mean! Don't worry, very soon, I will find a boy who treats me genuinely. Then I will bring him to you, to prove to you—"

Qin Ya wanted to say—It isn't just you who is willing to do anything for me!

But then, she remembered that Chen Hao already had a girlfriend, so there was no use in saying all this.

Chen Hao also didn't know what to say.

So he replied, "Then I hope you find a boy who really loves you one day."

"Thank you!"

Qin Ya breathed in and turned around, preparing to leave.

"I can't finish these fruits, so why don't you bring some back to your dormitory to eat?"

"There's no need! Since you can't eat them, then give them to me!"



## Chapter 199 Qin Ya's Affection

After that, Qin Ya snatched the fruits from Chen Hao and threw them into the dustbin beside them.

"Also! As friends, I hope you will not randomly give your most precious belonging to other girls. That will cause misunderstandings! Of course, not in my case. But just for other girls you might meet in the future!"

After that, Qin Ya just walked away.

Chen Hao also understood.

He realized that Qin Ya was talking about the jade bracelet. Sigh. He should have known not to beat around the bush so much for a lie.

Chen Hao went back to his dormitory.

He lay down and fell asleep.

Tomorrow he had to take his exam. What would happen from today onward... well, who could tell?

He had just prepared to sleep.













## Chapter 200 On the Way Home

high school.

Her name was Liu Min, and she was a substitute English teacher in his high school, having taught him for two years. She was rather young and pretty. At that time, she had just graduated from university and was teaching in high school based on her family's connections.

The reason Chen Hao had such a deep impression of her was simply because Miss Liu had almost all the qualities of a modern girl.

For example, she wore super revealing clothes. At the time, she wore miniskirts and crop tops when she taught her classes.

And with her looks, everyone knew she had an extremely rich boyfriend who even bought her an Audi A6. She was absolutely fabulous!

Of course, her most obvious trait was that she loved the rich and hated the poor.

Just like his tutor, Meng Cairu.



## Chapter 200 On the Way Home

The rich students were all her good friends.

But the ones with no money or power, well, they could die before her eyes and she wouldn't even bat an eyelid.

At times, she couldn't be scrupulous about her words and it could be pretty hurtful, so Chen Hao had a deep impression toward her.

"Damn, what a coincidence! This is my first time taking a bus and I just so happened to run into you!"

Liu Min laughed bitterly.

As if she was afraid that people would think she was the type of woman who always took the bus.

"Min, who is he? Your student?" a handsome young man in a suit next to Liu Min asked.

"Yeah, I told you before, right? That class I was in charge of had this one poor kid who would bring two buns and a bag of pickled

## Chapter 200 On the Way Home

vegetables to class and that would be his only meal for the whole day. You know, right?"

"Oh yeah, I remember!"

"Yup, this is him! Speaking of which, I haven't seen him in almost three years! He went to a pretty good college, Jin Ling College!"

"Sigh. There was a kid named Li Xiao in my class who was a pretty good student. Sadly, he didn't have any luck with college. If the world was in his favor, he would have gone to Jin Ling College! Too bad. The ones who should have gone didn't end up going, and vice versa! Really!" Liu Min said unhappily.

"Anyway, Chen Hao. I haven't seen you in two or three years, right? You're pretty charismatic now! You also don't look as self-conscious anymore. Looks like going to the city was good for you!"

Liu Min said lightly.

"Thank you, Miss Liu! You too, you're even

## Chapter 200 On the Way Home

prettier than before!”

Chen Hao replied.

To be honest, he didn't have a good impression of Liu Min.

But who cares? She was his teacher after all, so why hold grudges?

“Hehe, you even have a silver tongue now. You should just be more straightforward and honest, don't learn those kinds of things. It's the same compliments, but out of your mouth I somehow feel unhappy!” Liu Min said, straight-faced.

Rich people's compliments make you feel good, but poor people's compliments probably don't give you any satisfaction.

It was that simple.

Chen Hao thought.

But on the surface, he changed the subject: “Miss Liu, where did you both go this time?”





## Chapter 200 On the Way Home

Haha, thinking about how our Ping An County will become a county-level city makes me super excited!" Liu Min held on to her boyfriend's arm as she spoke.

"Hehe, of course! My dad's company counts as a more powerful one in Ping An County!"

As her boyfriend spoke arrogantly: "Huh? Why are there so many cars outside the station? And they are all cars from companies in the county, looks like these people are here to fetch someone."

"Yeah, isn't that Jiang? Why is he here?"



Rate the Translation to Get 2 Pearls.



Wait! I Have Something to Say!



Send a Gift to the Writer!